This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

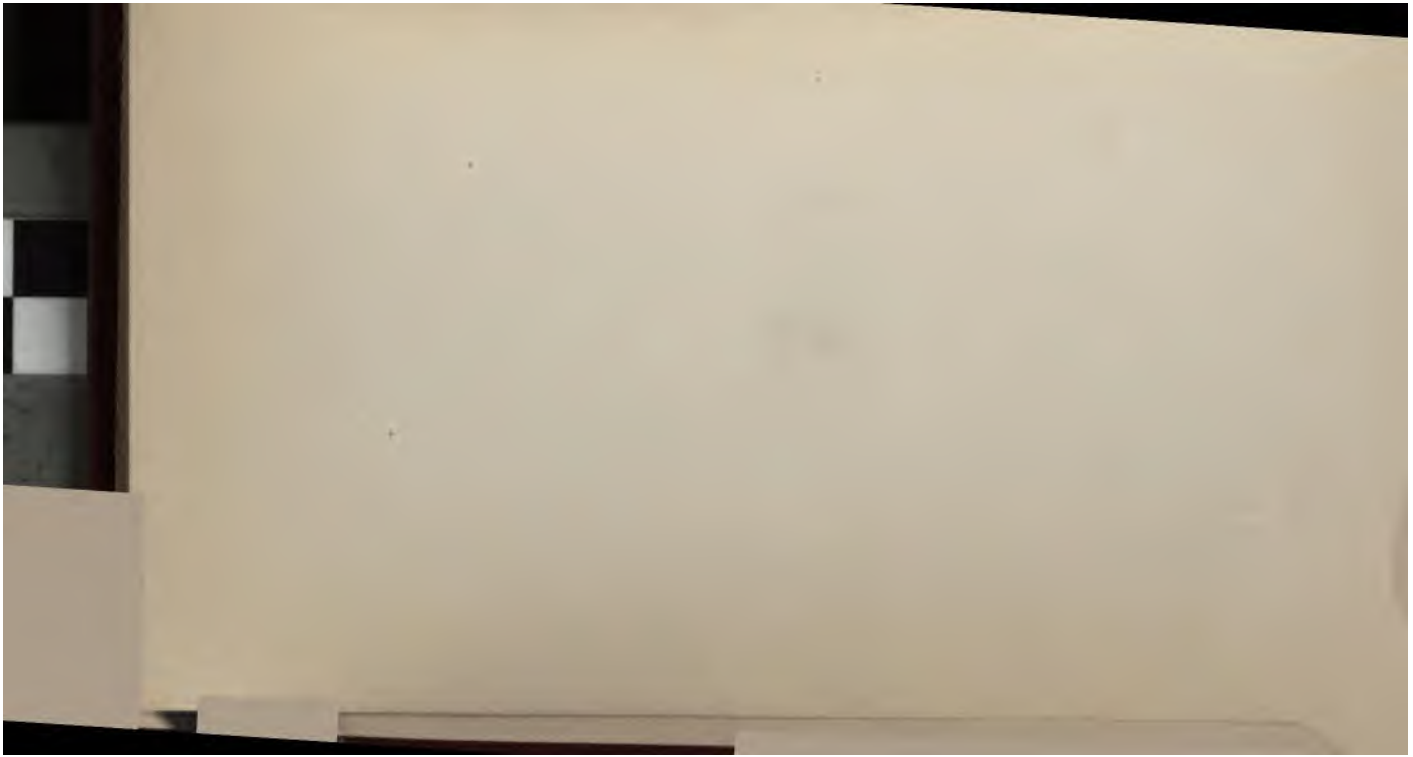
Hal 3345.2.9 * IIA 19

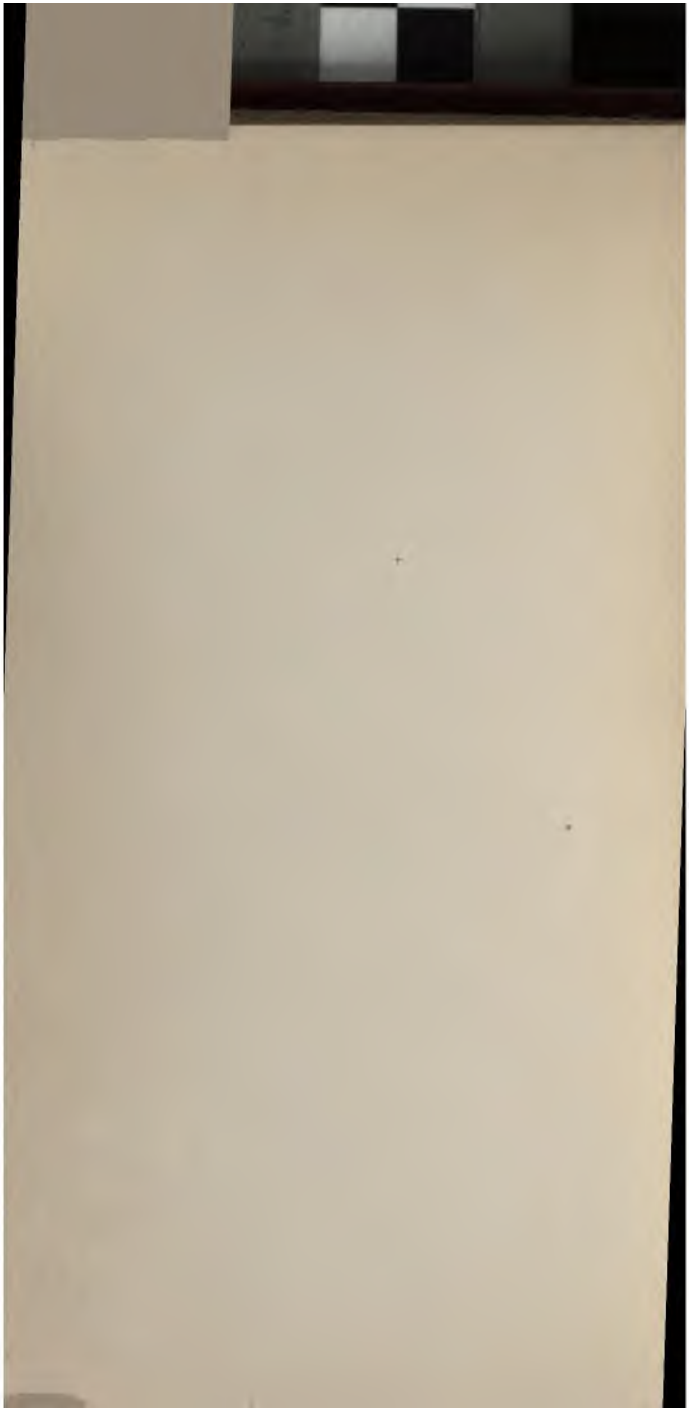
Harvard College Library

RECEIVED WITH THE
COLLECTION OF ENGRAVINGS
MADE BY
JOHN WITT RANDALL, M.D.
(H. C. 1834)
FROM
MISS BELINDA L. RANDALL
1892

7 Dec., 1898

Transferred from





BOHN'S STANDARD LIBRARY.

THE LIFE

OF

LORENZO DE' MEDICI

CALLED

THE MAGNIFICENT.

" Were I to pray for a taste which should stand me in stead under every variety of circumstances, and be a source of happiness and cheerfulness to me during life, and a shield against its ills, however things might go amiss and the world frown upon me, it would be a taste for reading. Give a man this taste, and the means of gratifying it, and you can hardly fail of making him a happy man ; unless, indeed, you put into his hands a most perverse selection of books. You place him in contact with the best society in every period of history,—with the wisest, the wittiest, the tenderest, the bravest, and the purest characters who have adorned humanity. You make him a denizen of all nations, a contemporary of all ages. The world has been created for him."—Sir John Herschel. *Address on the Opening of the Eton Library*, 1833.

LONDON :
R. CLAY, PRINTER, BREAD STREET HILL.

Vasari. Hoadley

LORENZO DE MEDICI.

THE LIFE

OF

LORENZO DE' MEDICI,

CALLED

THE MAGNIFICENT.

BY WILLIAM ROSCOE.

NEW EDITION,

REVISED BY HIS SON,

THOMAS ROSCOE.

LONDON:

HENRY G. BOHN, YORK STREET, COVENT GARDEN.

1846.

Ital 3345.2.9

HARVARD COLLEGE
DEC 7 1898
LIBRARY.
Fogg Museum of Art.

BOUND DEC 29 1913

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE present edition of Mr. Roscoe's "Life of Lorenzo de' Medici," comprises the entire work according to the latest revision, with the addition of numerous valuable illustrations, formerly published as an Appendix, and containing the Author's further researches. These being copyright, cannot legally be incorporated in any other edition; and the Publisher thinks it proper, by way of caution, to observe, that he has recently succeeded in obtaining an injunction against their piratical appropriation by the Editor of a series called "The European Library," similar in form and appearance to the present volume.

The Author having himself embodied in the text the substance of all the information contained in the foreign quotations, it has been thought advisable to preserve the originals in their own language; more especially as they would lose much of their value as historical evidence, if presented in any other shape. To give translations of French or Italian passages, whilst a great portion of the Latin and

Greek quotations are left untranslated, as is the case in a recent publication, can afford but little advantage to the mere English reader, and would be highly objectionable to the scholar.

By some readers it may be thought, that the Appendixes might be dispensed with in an edition of so popular a character as the present; but in this intelligent age it is believed, that the majority of readers will concur in the propriety of preserving documents so interesting as the original letters of Lorenzo and Giuliano de' Medici, Pulci, Politiano, Ferdinand King of Naples, Pope Sixtus IV., and others of equal importance. The Publisher, in conducting his series of the Standard Library, would rather incur the imputation of giving too much, than of abridging his materials.

The Memoir will be found to comprehend all the principal incidents given in the very able and pleasing biography written by his son, the late Mr. Henry Roscoe. The portrait of Lorenzo prefixed, is taken from Raphael Morghen's beautiful engraving of the picture painted by Vasari.

In conclusion, the Publisher may safely affirm that works like the present, and its companions, the "Life of Leo X.," and "Roscoe's Edition of Sismondi," were never before given to the world at so extremely reduced a price.

PREFACE.

THE close of the fifteenth and the beginning of the sixteenth century comprehend one of those periods of history which are entitled to our minutest study and inquiry. Almost all the great events from which Europe derives its present advantages are to be traced up to those times. The invention of the art of printing, the discovery of the great western continent, the schism from the church of Rome, which ended in the Reformation of many of its abuses, and established the precedent of reform, the degree of perfection attained in the fine arts, and the final introduction of true principles of criticism and taste, compose such an illustrious assemblage of luminous points, as cannot fail of attracting for ages the curiosity and admiration of mankind.

A complete history of these times has long been a great desideratum in literature; and whoever considers the magnitude of the undertaking will not think it likely to be soon supplied. Indeed, from the nature of the transactions which then took place, they can only be exhibited in detail and under separate and particular views. That the author of the following pages has frequently turned his eye towards this interesting period is true; but he has felt himself rather dazzled than informed by the survey. A mind of greater compass, and the possession of uninterrupted leisure, would be requisite to comprehend, to select, and to arrange the immense variety of circumstances which a full narrative of those times would involve; when almost every city of Italy was a new Athens, and that favoured country could boast its historians, its poets, its orators, and its artists, who may contend with the great names of antiquity for the palm of mental excellence; when Venice, *Milan*, *Rome*, Florence, Bologna, *Ferrara, and several other places*, vied with each other, not

in arms, but in science and in genius, and the splendour of a court was estimated by the number of learned men who illustrated it by their presence; each of whose lives and productions would, in a work of this nature, merit a full and separate discussion.

From this full blaze of talents, the author has turned towards a period, when its first faint gleams afford a subject, if not more interesting, at least more suited to his powers; when, after a night of unexpected darkness, Florence again saw the sun break forth with a lustre more permanent, though perhaps not so bright. The days of Dante, of Boccaccio, and of Petrarca, were indeed past; but under the auspices of the House of Medici, and particularly through the ardour and example of Lorenzo, the empire of science and true taste was again restored.

After the death of Boccaccio, the survivor of that celebrated triumvirate who had carried their native tongue to a high pitch of refinement, and endeavoured, not without success, to introduce the study of ancient languages into Italy, a general degradation of letters again took place, and the Italian tongue in particular was so far deteriorated and debased, as, by the acknowledgment of the best critics, to have become scarcely intelligible. The first symptoms of improvement appeared about the middle of the fifteenth century, when Cosmo de' Medici, after having established his authority in Florence, devoted the latter years of a long and honourable life to the encouragement, and even the study of philosophy and polite letters. He died in 1464; and the infirm state of health of his son Piero, who was severely afflicted by the gout, did not permit him to make that progress in the path which his father had pointed out, which his natural disposition would otherwise have effected. After surviving him only about five years, the greater part of which time he was confined to a sick bed, he died, leaving two sons, to the elder of whom, Lorenzo, the praise of having restored to literature its ancient honours is principally due. In succeeding times, indeed, that praise has been almost exclusively bestowed on Giovanni de' Medici, afterwards Leo the Tenth, the second son of Lorenzo, who undoubtedly promoted the views, but never in any degree rivalled the talents *of his father.*

Certain it is that no man was ever more admired and venerated by his contemporaries, or has been more defrauded of his just fame by posterity, than Lorenzo de' Medici. Possessed of a genius more original and versatile perhaps than any of his countrymen, he has led the way in some of the most valuable species of poetic composition; and some of his productions stand unrivalled amongst those of his countrymen to the present day.* Yet such has been the admiration paid by the Italians to a few favourite authors, that they have almost closed their eyes to the various excellences with which his works abound. From the time of his death, no general collection was made of his writings for upwards of sixty years; and after their first publication by Aldus, in 1554, upwards of two centuries elapsed without a new edition. Neglected in Italy, they seem to have been unknown to the rest of Europe. A French historian,† in whose narrative Lorenzo makes a conspicuous figure, assures his readers that the writings of this great man, as well in verse as prose, are irrecoverably lost; and that he would no longer be known as an author, were it not from the commendations bestowed upon him by his friends, and the attention paid to him by Paulus Jovius, who has assigned a place to his memory in his eulogies on the modern writers of Italy.

But we are not to consider Lorenzo de' Medici merely in the character of an author and a patron of learning. As a statesman he was undoubtedly the most extraordinary person of his own, or perhaps of any, time. Though a private citizen and a merchant of Florence, he not only obtained the decided control of that state, at a period when it abounded with men of the greatest talents and acuteness, but raised himself to the rank of sole arbiter of Italy, and produced no inconsiderable effect upon the politics of Europe. Without attempting to

* Amongst the numerous distinguished critics who agree with this judgment the following may be recorded:—Pietro Bembo in his prose; Baldassar Castiglione (in his Cortigiano); Paullo Giovio (in his Elogia Clarorum Virorum); Giovanni Vitale of Palermo, and Pietro Mirteo of Udine (in their Latin poems); Benedetto Varchi, Guicciardini, Giammatteo Toscano of Milan, (in a letter to Catherine of Medici, preceding his Carmina Illustrium Poetarum); Michele Poccianti (Catalogo de' Scrittori Fiorenti); Crescimbeni, Quadrio, Muratori, and many others.

† Varillas, Anecdotes de Florence, ou l'histoire secrète de la Maison de Médicis, *p. 149, ed La Haye, 1687.*

subjugate his native place, he laid the foundation of the future greatness of his family. His son and his nephew were both, at a short interval from each other, raised to the pontifical dignity; and, in the succeeding centuries, his descendants became connected by marriage with the first European sovereigns. The protection afforded by him to all the polite arts, gave them a permanent foundation in Italy. In the establishment of public libraries, schools, and seminaries of learning, he was equally munificent, indefatigable, and successful; and these objects were all accomplished by a man who died at the early age of forty-four years.

It is not, however, the intention of the author of the following work to confine himself merely to the relation of the life of an individual, however illustrious. Of a family of whom so much has been said, and so little with certainty known, a more particular account cannot be uninteresting. In aiming at this purpose, he has been unavoidably led to give some account of the rise of modern literature, and particularly to notice many contemporary authors, whose reputation, at least in this country, has not yet been adequate to their merits. In an age when long and dangerous expeditions are undertaken to develope the manners of barbarians, or to discover the source of a river, it will surely not be thought an useless attempt to endeavour to trace some of those minute and almost imperceptible causes, from which we are to deduce our present proficiency in letters, in science, and in arts.

Among the several narratives heretofore published of the life of Lorenzo de' Medici, the most ancient is that of Niccolo Valori, a Florentine, eminent for his rank and learning, the contemporary and friend of Lorenzo. This account, written not inelegantly in Latin, and which composes a small octavo volume of sixty-seven pages, remained in manuscript till Laurentius Mehus gave it to the public in 1749. An Italian translation had indeed been published at Florence, as early as the year 1560. The principal events in the life of Lorenzo are here related with accuracy and fidelity; but upon the whole it gives us too distant and indistinct a view of him. Though sensible in some respects of the magnitude of his subject, Valori seems not to have been sufficiently aware of the distinguishing characteristics of Lorenzo, — the strength, extent, and versatility of his

mind. Hence he has exhibited him only in one principal point of view, either wholly omitting, or at most slightly noticing, his many other endowments. Closely adhering to his purpose, he confines himself to too small a circle, and enters not into those discussions respecting collateral events and circumstances, which a full display of the character of Lorenzo requires. The work of Valori may, however, be considered, not only as a well-written and authentic piece of biography, but as the foundation of all subsequent efforts on the same subject, although it wants that interest which it would have derived from a closer and more intimate examination of the temper, the character, and the writings of Lorenzo.

By what strange fatality it happened that the reputation of the most eminent man of his own age should have fallen into almost absolute neglect in the course of that which immediately succeeded, it is difficult to discover; particularly when we consider that the Italians have been by no means inattentive to their national glory; and that the memoirs of the lives of many of the contemporaries of Lorenzo, who were inferior to him in every point of view, have been fully and even ostentatiously set forth. Whatever was the cause, it is certain, that from the publication of the work of Valori in its Italian dress, till the year 1763, no professed account of Lorenzo de' Medici made its appearance in public; although few authors have touched upon the history of those times, without paying him the passing tribute of their applause. This is the more extraordinary, as the materials for enlarging and improving the narrative of Valori were obvious. In the year last mentioned, the poems of Lorenzo were reprinted at Bergamo, and a new account of the life of the author was prefixed to the work.* From this, however, little is to be expected, when it is understood that the biographer, in his introduction, acknowledges that it is entirely founded on that of Valori, upon whose authority he solely relies, and protests against being answerable for any fact alleged by him, further than that authority warrants. To an exertion of this kind, as he

* Poesie del Magnifico Lorenzo de' Medici, con alcune Memorie attenenti alla sua vita, Testimonianze, &c. Bergamo, 1763, apresso Pietro Lancelotti.

justly observes, neither the deep research of criticism, nor the assistance of rare books was necessary. In the few attempts which he has made to afford additional information, he has resorted principally to Negri,* and Varillas,† whose authority, nevertheless, he has himself deservedly impeached, and whose inaccuracy renders their testimony of little weight, when not expressly confirmed by other writers.

About twenty years since, several learned Italians united in drawing up memoirs of such of their countrymen as had distinguished themselves in different branches of science and arts;‡ and the life of Lorenzo, amongst others, fell to the pen of P. Bruno Bruni, professor of divinity in Florence. Unfortunately, however, it was executed without any new researches, being entirely compiled from previous publications; and it must be owned that the work derives no advantages from the professional prejudices or opinions of its author. The conspiracy of the Pazzi is one of the most striking events that ever engaged the attention of the historian; and the circumstances which accompanied it compose a body of evidence as accurate and authentic as history can produce. But the delicacy of the biographer shrunk from the relation of an incident that involved in the guilt of premeditated assassination, the Vicar of Christ upon the earth! This event is accordingly passed over with a general reference to previous relations; and an annotation is subjoined, tending to impeach the evidence of one who was an eye-witness of the transaction, and whose narrative was laid before the public immediately after the event took place.§ No extraordinary number of pages was devoted to the work; and it may be enough to remark, that the resemblance of Lorenzo de' Medici does not well associate with a set of petty portraits, hung up by way of ornament, in frames of equal sizes. In order to do justice to such a subject, a larger canvass is necessary.

* Negri, Istoria degli scrittori Fiorentini. Ferrara, 1722.

† Anecd. de Florence, ut sup.

‡ Elogj degli Uomini illustri Toscani. In Lucca, 1771, &c. 4 vols. 8vo.

§ Angeli Politiani Conjurationis Pactianæ, anni 1478, Commentarium: in eodem anno excusum, in 4to, iterum typis impressum Neapoli, anno 1769, cura et studio Joannis Adimari.

In enumerating the labours of my predecessors, it may not be improper more particularly to notice the singular work of Varillas, to which I have before had occasion to refer. This book, written in a lively style, with great pretensions to secret information from manuscripts in the French king's library, has more the resemblance of a romance than of an authentic narrative; and if we may judge of the author's private anecdotes, from his misrepresentations and mistakes in matters of more general notoriety, we shall frequently be compelled to consider them rather as the offspring of his own imagination, than as substantiated facts. The absurdities of this author have frequently been exposed by Bayle,* who has in many instances pointed out his glaring perversions of the relations of Paulus Jovius, the veracity of whom as an historian is itself sufficiently equivocal. The accuracy of Varillas may in some degree be determined by the singular list of books and manuscripts from which he professes to have derived his information, the very existence of some of which yet rests on his own authority.

Such, however, being the attempts that had been made to exhibit to the public the life and labours of Lorenzo de' Medici, I conceived that there could be no great degree of arrogance in endeavouring to give a more full and particular account of them: nor was I deterred from this undertaking by the consideration, that Providence had placed my lot beyond the limits of that favoured country,

"Ch' Appenin parte, e 'l mar circonda, e l' Alpe."

The truth is, that even in a remote part of this remote kingdom, and deprived of the many advantages peculiar to seats of learning, I saw no difficulty in giving a more full, distinct, and accurate idea of the subject than could be collected from any performance I had then met with. For some years past, the works of the Italian writers had amused a portion of my leisure hours; a partiality for any particular object generally awakens the desire of obtaining further information respecting it; and from the perusal of the Italian poets, I was insensibly led to attend to the literary history of that cultivated nation. In tracing the rise of modern litera-

* Dictionnaire *Historique et Critique*, Art. Politien, &c.

ture, I soon perceived that every thing great and excellent in science and in art, revolved round Lorenzo de' Medici, during the short but splendid æra of his life, as a common centre, and derived from him its invariable preservation and support. —Under these impressions I began to collect such scattered notices respecting him as fell in my way; and the Florentine histories of Macchiavelli and Ammirato, the critical labours of Crescimbeni, Muratori, Bandini, and Tiraboschi, with other works of less importance, of which I then found myself possessed, supplied me with materials towards the execution of my plan. I had not, however, proceeded far, before I perceived that the subject deserved a more minute inquiry; for which purpose it would be necessary to resort to contemporary authorities, and, if possible, to original documents. The impracticability of obtaining in this country the information of which I stood in need, would perhaps have damped the ardour of my undertaking, had not a circumstance presented itself in the highest degree favourable to my purpose. An intimate friend, with whom I had been many years united in studies and affection, had paid a visit to Italy, and had fixed his winter residence at Florence. I well knew that I had only to request his assistance, in order to obtain whatever information he had an opportunity of procuring, from the very spot which was to be the scene of my intended history. My inquiries were particularly directed towards the Laurentian and Riccardi libraries, which I was convinced would afford much original and interesting information. It would be unjust merely to say that my friend afforded me the assistance I required; he went far beyond even the hopes I had formed, and his return to his native country was, if possible, rendered still more grateful to me, by the materials he had collected for my use. Amongst these I had the pleasure to find several beautiful poems of Lorenzo de' Medici, the originals of which are deposited in the Laurentian library, although the former editors of his works appear not to have had the slightest information respecting them. These poems, which have been copied with great accuracy, and, where it was possible, collated with different manuscripts, will now for the first time be given to the public. The munificence of the late Grand Duke Leopold, and the liberality of the Marquis Riccardi, had opened the inestimable treasures of

their collections to every inquirer. Under the regulations of the venerable Canonico Bandini, to whose labours the literary history of Italy is highly indebted, such arrangements have been adopted in the Laurentian library, that every difficulty which might retard research is effectually removed; and an institution founded by Cosmo, and promoted by Lorenzo de' Medici, yet subsists, the noblest monument of their glory, the most authentic depository of their fame.

Amongst a number of printed volumes, immediately or remotely connected with my principal subject, which were supplied by the attention of my friend, were two works of which he had given me previous information. These were the life of Lorenzo de' Medici, written in Latin, by Monsignor Fabroni, a learned Italian prelate, and published in the year 1784, in two volumes in quarto; and the life of his grandfather Cosmo, by the same author, published in one volume in quarto in the year 1789. On receiving these extensive productions, it became a subject of consideration, whether it might not be advisable to lay aside my own narrative, although it was then far advanced, and satisfy myself with a translation of the former of these works, adding such remarks as my previous researches had enabled me to make. The perusal of these volumes, whilst it afforded me considerable gratification, soon, however, convinced me that the purpose I had in view could not be obtained by a translation. The leading object of Fabroni is to illustrate the political, rather than the literary life of Lorenzo. It appeared to me, that the mere historical events of the fifteenth century, so far as they regarded Italy, could not deeply interest my countrymen in the eighteenth; but I conceived that the progress of letters and of arts would be attended to with pleasure in every country where they were cultivated and protected: many other motives, some of which will appear in the course of the work, determined me to prosecute my original plan: and the history now presented to the public bears no more resemblance to that of Fabroni, than his does to that of his predecessor Valori. The general incidents in the life of Lorenzo are indeed nearly the same in all; but for most of the sentiments and observations that may occur in the ensuing volume, and for a considerable part of the narrative, particularly such as relates to the state and progress *of letters and of* arts, the responsibility *must fall on myself.*

But although I have not thought it eligible to rest satisfied with a mere translation of the works of Fabroni, I have derived from them very important assistance and information. The numerous and authentic documents which he obtained by diligent researches through the archives of Florence, and which occupy two-thirds of his work, are a treasure, with which, in the infancy of my undertaking, I little expected to be gratified. The assistance derived from these sources did not, however, supersede my exertions in procuring such additional information as other parts of the continent and this country could supply. The Crevenna library, lately exposed for sale at Amsterdam, and the Pinelli in London, furnished me with several publications of early date, for which I might otherwise long have inquired throughout Europe to no purpose. The rich and extensive catalogues published by Edwards, Payne, and other London booksellers, who have of late years diligently sought for and imported into England whatever is curious or valuable in foreign literature, have also contributed to the success of my inquiries; and I may justly say, that I have spared neither trouble nor expense in the acquisition of whatever appeared to be necessary to the prosecution of my work.

When the first of these volumes was nearly printed, and the materials arranged for the second, I had the satisfaction of obtaining a copy of a very singular and interesting work, entitled *Mémoires Généalogiques de la Maison de Médici.* For this performance I am indebted to the MARQUIS OF LANSDOWN; a nobleman who has conferred the most important benefits on this country, and whose attention has been invariably directed to the encouragement of those studies, which can only produce their proper fruits in that state of public tranquillity, which his distinguished talents have been uniformly exerted to procure.

The work above mentioned is the production of Mr. Tenhove of the Hague, a near relation of the late Greffier of the states of Holland, Mr. Fagel, to whose memory it is inscribed; —but alas! the monument which affection had devoted to the memory of a friend, was itself destined to remain unfinished; and the accomplished author, by a fatality which will perhaps remind my readers of the events related in the last chapter of this history, whilst he lamented the loss of his patron, was *called to join him, in the* society of the wise, the learned, and

the good of former ages—in that of Scipio and of Lælius, of Politiano and of Lorenzo de' Medici.

> Inter odoratum Lauri nemus, unde superne
> Plurimus Eridani per silvam volvitur amnis.

Although the volumes of Mr. Tenhove appear to be rather the amusement of the leisure hours of a polite scholar, than the researches of a professed historian, yet they display an acquaintance with the transactions of Italy, seldom acquired except by a native. To a great proficiency in the literature of that country, Mr. Tenhove united an indisputable taste in the productions of all the fine arts, and a general knowledge of the state of manners, and the progress of science, in every period of society. The fertility of his genius, and the extent of his information, have enabled him to intersperse his narrative with a variety of interesting digressions and brilliant observations; and the most engaging work that has perhaps ever appeared, on a subject of literary history, is written by a native of one country, in the language of another, on the affairs of a third.*

Excellent, however, as the work of Mr. Tenhove certainly is, I have not derived from it any very important assistance; which will be more readily credited, when it is understood that it commences with the history of the family of the Medici in remote antiquity, and, adverting to every member of it, of whom any historical notices remain, was intended to be continued down to the present century. The interval of time which I have undertaken to illustrate, extending only to the life of an individual, who died at an early age, must consequently form a small portion in a work intended to embrace such an extent of time, yet not upon the whole more voluminous than my own. The character of Lorenzo is indeed finely conceived, and faithfully drawn by Mr. Tenhove; and his accomplishments are celebrated with a warmth of expression, which proves that the author was fully sensible of his genius and his merits. But it was not consistent with the plan that he had adopted, to enter into those particular inquiries, and more minute discussions,

* Translated into English with notes and observations by Sir Richard Clayton, Bart. in 2 *vols. 4to, London, 1797.*

which the duty of a professed biographer requires. From this circumstance, and the advanced state of my work, I was not induced to make any alteration either in its arrangement or in the manner of its execution. After having proceeded so far in the character of a simple relater of facts, it would indeed ill become me to aim at the higher ornaments of composition.

Servitur ad imum
Qualis ab incepto processerit.

The motives which have encouraged me to persevere in this undertaking, amidst numerous avocations and duties which connect me with society by almost every tie, have been a high admiration of the character of Lorenzo de' Medici, the singular pleasure which I have enjoyed in tracing his history, and the earnest desire which I feel, to place him in that rank in the estimation of my countrymen, to which he is so eminently entitled.

I am not, however, arrogant enough to suppose, that I have been able to do justice to so extensive and diversified a subject. Precluded by more serious and indispensable avocations from devoting to it a continued attention, I am apprehensive that facts of importance may either have escaped my diligence, or may be imperfectly related. The difficulties attending a critical examination of works of taste, written in a foreign language, contribute to render me diffident of the success of my labours. In the few attempts to translate the poetical pieces of Lorenzo and his contemporaries, I must regret my inability to do them more complete justice ; an inability of which I am fully sensible, but for which I do not mean to trouble my reader with any further apology. Such as it is, I submit this performance to the judgment of the public : ready to acknowledge, though not pleased to reflect, that the disadvantages under which an author labours are no excuse for the imperfections of his work.

MEMOIR OF THE AUTHOR.

Few men who have risen to eminence have been less indebted to extrinsic circumstances, or adventitious aids of any kind, than the author of Lorenzo de' Medici and Leo X. He was surrounded, on the contrary, by everything unfavourable to the development of high moral and intellectual culture; and whatever he accomplished was solely due to the force of his own genius and talents, and to his untiring energy of character. He boasted neither friend nor patron to open or to smooth his ascent of the arduous path, which a lofty sense of duty and indignant feeling against all oppression, rather than any low ambition, had marked out for him. Apart from mere infant instruction, his education was his own work; he formed his own tastes, habits, and pursuits, and, in the foundation of his character and future reputation, he became his own Mentor. Nature had done much for him, but he did more for himself. He never abused her gifts; he employed them with a gratitude, a devotion, an unwearied strength and labour, and dispensed their fruits with lavish hand, in a love of mankind which ceased only with his being on earth.

The lives of public men—which may now truly be said to be public property, and read by a whole people beyond the old circle of factions and of parties—ought invariably to be written with a view to that people's moral and social improvement. It is for this object that the writer wishes in the outset to convey to them his impressions,—his still lively recollection of the qualities of a man who rose from among themselves; who thought, *who wrote, who toiled for* them; who never

ceased his labours in their great cause; who first advocated the slave's freedom in the mart of slavery itself, in the very face of slave-owners; and in public assemblies, and in the senate, ever maintained the same undeviating and consistent course of conduct in defence of public rights and liberty.

Naturally generous and high-minded, without the least alloy of arrogance or pride, Mr. Roscoe invariably adopted a high standard of excellence in whatever he pursued. He thus aimed only at high or beneficent objects. Distant and unattainable as they often appeared, he yet had the reward of beholding many of his labours for humanity, and for his fellow-countrymen, crowned with success; and his works transferred into most European languages, disseminating through the world those principles of truth, freedom, and benevolence, which he so eagerly desired to see established, and for which he contended to the close of his active career.

It is in this self-sustaining power and reliance upon man's own energies, when based on pure and lofty motives, that the lives of public men, whether legislators, historians, or poets, offer so invaluable a lesson to the people; however rarely such instances occur, as opposed to the "still surging flood" of evil men and evil principles, which, in all times and in all nations, threatens to engulph the last vestiges of human liberty.

In the present rapid development of the public mind, an example such as the life and character of Mr. Roscoe affords, ought not in this respect to be wholly useless. It will show that a firm unaided will, combined with a high degree of intellectual excellence, is by no means incompatible with very humble birth, with the cultivation and exercise of the gentlest qualities and virtues, and the most unsullied private worth.

To this blending, perhaps, of a high moral standard with intellectual acumen, which infuses its spirit into all his works, and gives an elevated and consistent tone to his views and principles, may be attributed their still increasing popularity. There is an attraction in perfect sincerity and truthfulness of purpose, and in the display of the beautiful and the excellent, whether in morals, science, literature, or the arts; and a fame, once founded upon their imperishable basis, and which has received the "*detur digniori*" of the wisest and best of men, is placed beyond the power of all future cavil or detraction.

William Roscoe was born on the 8th of March, 1753, at the old Bowling-green, a public-house on Mount Pleasant, Liverpool, at that period kept by his father, who to this business united that of a market-gardener. He has himself recorded some events connected with his earliest years,—his aversion to the old school discipline then in vogue, and his change of schools no fewer than three times, "with all the sad variety of pain;" for he expressed even then his indignation at the shameful and indecent method of flogging. Before he had reached his twelfth year, however, he was removed to assist his father in his cultivation of the garden. He seems to have been taught little beyond reading, writing, arithmetic, and the rudiments of mensuration, with a little algebra, while he attributes to the care and instruction of a kind and affectionate mother, those religious principles and humane sentiments, for which he was remarkable through the whole period of his life. He appears never to have been afraid of his labour, for he informs us, that after having assisted in cultivating them, he was actually accustomed to carry the potatoes in a large basket upon his head to market. "In that and other laborious occupations," he observes, "particularly in the care of a garden, I passed several years of my life, devoting my hours of relaxation to reading my books. This mode of life gave health and vigour to my frame, and amusement and instruction to my mind; and to this day I well remember the delicious sleep which succeeded my labours, from which I was again called at an early hour."

It was only now, in fact, that his real education commenced. Near his father's house was a considerable manufactory of chinaware, and there among the workmen he became acquainted with Hugh Mulligan, an engraver of copperplates as well as a painter, who published a collection of his own poetical compositions, some of which are not without merit. "My acquaintance with him," observes Mr. R., "continued, under different circumstances, till his death, at an advanced period of my life. I frequently assisted them (the painters of chinaware) in their labours, in which I was tolerably expert. I also became a tolerable joiner, and about this period made for myself a book-case, with folding doors, which served me for many years, and which I filled with several volumes of Shakspeare, a great part of whose historical

plays I committed to memory. To these were added the 'Spectator,' and other valuable works, which I perused with great pleasure. One of these books I have yet in my possession (the poems of Mrs. Catherine Phillips, 'The Matchless Orinda,') marked with my name, on the 5th of June, 1765, when I was little more than twelve years of age."

Mr. Roscoe represents himself at this period as of a rambling and somewhat "unsocial" disposition, because he loved to take long walks alone on the shores of the Mersey. It was rather, however, the want of society congenial to his tastes and feelings, than any unsociable disposition, which led to these solitary rambles, in one of which he ran serious risk of his life; while the tide was out, he lingered so long that the returning waters had closed round the bank on which he was standing, before he perceived the danger of his situation. Being unable to swim, his only chance of escape was by fording the water, which he was enabled to accomplish with considerable difficulty.

Having attained his fifteenth year, he was required to make choice of a profession. He selected that of a bookseller, but disliking the attendance on a shop he quitted it in a month afterwards. In the following year (1769) he was articled to an attorney at Liverpool, where all the hours he had to spare he spent in perusing such authors as fell in his way, among whom Shenstone and Goldsmith were his great favourites. These incipient studies, however, were never allowed to interfere with the graver business of his profession. His application was no less unremitting than had he known no higher sources of mental pleasure. The peculiar circumstances under which he was placed, the total dependence not only of himself, but of his father and sister, upon his future exertions, afforded a most powerful motive for assiduity, while the natural energy of his mind prevented him from remaining satisfied with pursuits, however pleasant and instructive, not leading to that independence which ought to be to every man the first object of his exertions.

Among his few companions at this period no one was more admired or loved by him than Francis Holden, of whom he has said, "that he seemed to realize in himself the accomplishments both of body and mind, which have been attributed to the admirable Crichton." He was descended from a family,

many members of which had distinguished themselves by their progress in scientific pursuits. At fifteen years of age he had arrived at manhood in person, manners, and in mental acquirements. His figure was powerfully, yet elegantly, formed; and his strength and agility were such, that he scarcely ever took a walk into the fields without exhibiting, for the amusement of his companions, feats of bodily dexterity which might have extorted the applause of a crowded theatre. To the extraordinary endowments which he possessed, he added such a cheerful vivacity and so unassuming a modesty, as to relieve his friends from the sense of inferiority which his splendid talents and extraordinary accomplishments were so well calculated to inspire. To those who knew him, the accounts of Pico of Mirandola, and of Leo Battista Alberti, ceased to appear incredible. At a very early age he became an assistant in the school of his uncle, Richard Holden, at Liverpool, where he taught the mathematics, and the Greek, Latin, French, and Italian languages. In his extemporaneous translations, his talents were very conspicuous; and so correct, elegant, unembarrassed, and concise were his versions, that they might, without correction, have been committed to the press.

Soon after his arrival in Liverpool a warm attachment sprang up between him and Mr. Roscoe. They became, during their leisure hours, inseparable companions; and it was at the solicitation of his friend that Mr. Roscoe first commenced the study of languages, receiving from him gratuitous instructions in French. In these studies he made a rapid progress; and the capacity of enjoying the same authors in the same language became a new bond of union between the two friends. Their intercourse was interrupted by Holden's removing, first to Glasgow, for the purpose of attending the University lectures there, and afterwards to France, where he resided for some time with a young gentleman of fortune; but, at the expiration of a few years, he again visited Liverpool, having added to his rare accomplishments and acquirements, and being still as warmly attached to his friends. During his absence Mr. Roscoe had devoted much of his leisure to the acquisition of the dead languages, a study which he pursued in conjunction with Mr. William Clarke and Mr. Richard Lowndes; and now that this fraternity was increased to four, *they were accustomed* to meet early in the

morning, and pursue their classical studies till the hours of business arrived. For the first time, Mr. Roscoe's attention was seriously directed to the study of Italian literature. In their evening walks, Holden was accustomed to repeat passages from the most celebrated poets of Italy; and the pleasure with which he recited their verses, producing a strong impression upon the mind of Mr. Roscoe, led him to apply himself to the study of the Italian language, which, however, he describes himself as having acquired rather by slow degrees, and by gradual application, than by any sudden and laborious effort. The first idea of writing the Life of Lorenzo de' Medici appears to have occurred to him in the course of these studies; but he kept it "*altâ mente repostum*," until long years of meditation and reading had enlarged his views, and ripened the powers of his intellect. Holden, with all his genius and accomplishments, was destined to appear, like an unnoticed meteor in the sky, bright, but vanishing. He died early of consumption, leaving no trace behind him of his talents, but the deep and lasting regret of the few who had known him intimately. Another of Mr. Roscoe's early friends, Robert Rigby, experienced in the Irish Channel the fate of Lycidas, and the verses which bewail his doom were composed in the same spirit with that matchless pastoral. He also reckoned amongst his friends at this period Miss Maria Done, afterwards Mrs. Barton, mother of the well-known Bernard Barton, and of Mrs. Hack, authoress of several works for children.

Having become, in the year 1773, one of the founders of a Society for the Encouragement of the Arts of Painting and Design, in the town of Liverpool, he commemorated the event by an Ode, which was his first published piece. Before attaining his twentieth year he made a bolder attempt, and in imitation of the "Grongar Hill" of Dyer, and the "Edgehill" of Jago, he selected, as the subject of his poem, Mount Pleasant, an eminence overlooking the town of Liverpool. This poem was published with some of his earlier pieces in the year 1777, and met with a favourable reception in many quarters. It contains his first protest against the slave-trade, which, throughout his long life, was the object of his unceasing hostility. The publication of these poems made Mr. Roscoe known to Sir Joshua Reynolds, to whom he presented a

copy; and also to Mr. Mason, now chiefly remembered as the friend of Gray. But poetry, which is the first mistress of almost every author, formed not the exclusive object of his studies, which embraced the Sacred Writings, and the theory of Christian morality, and led to the composition of a short treatise on Ethics.

In the year 1774, having completed his clerkship, he was admitted an attorney of the Court of King's Bench, and commenced the practice of his profession at Liverpool, in connexion first with Mr. Bannister, and afterwards in conjunction with Mr. Aspinall. About this time, also, he became attached to Miss Jane Griffies, the daughter of a respectable tradesman in that town; and although the state of his circumstances at this period gave little promise of an immediate union, yet they considered themselves mutually engaged to each other for several years. After many disappointments his business became sufficiently profitable to justify their marriage, an event which took place on the 22nd of February, 1781; and from that moment to the close of a long and eventful life, he never found reason to regret, for one instant, the judgment of his youth.

His passion for books suffered, meanwhile, no diminution. One after another, he added many classic authors to his library; but his predilections seem clearly to have been from the first, all in favour of the moderns, more particularly the Italians; and the acquisition, shortly after his marriage, of "a sumptuous edition of Ariosto," imparted a new impulse to this preference. Nearly about the same time he was called by business to London, where he increased his library and his list of friends, to which he added the name of Fuseli, with whom he became accidentally acquainted. This circumstance was not calculated to diminish his admiration for the arts, to create a taste for which in his native town had long been one of the great objects of his exertions. In 1784, the society he had aided many years before in founding, was revived with greater spirit; Sir Joshua Reynolds was interested in the undertaking; and, in the course of the year 1785, Mr. Roscoe delivered several lectures "On the History of Art," and "On the Knowledge and Use of Prints, and the History and Progress of the Art of Engraving;" in which he sought, by earnest commendation, *to direct public* attention to the

merits of Fuseli. About the same period he wrote a poem, called "The Origin of Engraving," still unpublished, which displays an intimate acquaintance with the different styles of the great masters in that branch of art, and evinces no inconsiderable poetical skill in the introduction of the various descriptions. This poem is also remarkable for containing an allusion to "the great Lorenzo;" and the following note accompanying it is curious, as showing the attachment of the writer, even at this period, to the great object which afterwards employed his pen.

"Lorenzo de' Medici, called 'the Magnificent,' (born in 1448, died in 1492,) was the director of the Florentine republic for upwards of twenty years, and the father of John de' Medici, afterwards pope, by the name of Leo X. To the munificence and taste of Lorenzo is principally to be attributed the sudden progress of the fine arts in Italy at the close of the fifteenth century. But this is only a small part of his praise. If a full inquiry be made into his life and character, he will appear to be not only one of the most extraordinary, but, perhaps, upon the whole, the most extraordinary man that any age or nation has produced."

Amid, however, the avocations of business, and the variety of other pursuits in which Mr. Roscoe's taste or duty led him to engage, the design slumbered for many years, but was not forgotten. In Italian historians, and especially the Florentine annals of Machiavelli and Ammirato, he was accustomed to note the various passages which threw a light on the life and character of Lorenzo. His reading was at the same time directed to the writers of that age, as well as to those later authors, such as Crescimbeni, Muratori, and Tiraboschi, who have illustrated the literature of their country by their distinguished labours. Unfortunately, Liverpool did not at that period possess any public library to which, when he found his own collection deficient, he could resort; and amongst the first difficulties which he experienced in the prosecution of his task, was the heavy and discouraging one of want of materials. This deficiency he had in part supplied by the diligence with which he examined the catalogues of the London booksellers, and the zeal with which, during his visits to the metropolis, he sought for the volumes which his labours required. Fortunately, also, the sale of the Crevenna

and Pinelli libraries occurring at this period, enabled him to procure many scarce and valuable works, for which he had hitherto inquired in vain. But the materials which he most needed were treasured up in the literary repositories of Italy, and still remained inaccessible to him; and every idea of his being able to make a personal examination of them was precluded by his professional engagements. Here, however, he was assisted by one of the companions of his early studies. Mr. William Clarke, who, we have before mentioned, was compelled by the state of his health to seek a milder climate; and accordingly, about this period, he selected Fiesole as the place of his residence, where he took a furnished "Villula," about three miles from Florence. No one could have been discovered better qualified than Mr. Clarke for this agreeable task, as he was both an excellent classical scholar and devoted to literary occupations. At the close of the year 1789, Mr. Roscoe informed him of his design, and requested his assistance in the prosecution of it. This was readily and joyfully granted; and Mr. Clarke's zeal and diligence were indefatigable and successful. To the credit of the Grand Duke, his palaces, galleries, museums, and libraries, were thrown open, in the most liberal manner, to every stranger desirous of visiting them; while, in the other cities of Italy, access to the public collections was only to be obtained by means of a bribe. Even the public archives and state papers, lodged in the Palazzo Vecchio—documents, which the jealousy of other governments has guarded with a scrupulous secrecy,—were accessible, on presenting to the Grand Duke a memorial, the prayer of which was never refused.

To these valuable repositories, and also to the extensive library of the Marquis Riccardi, Mr. Clarke resorted; and with the assistance of the very learned Canonico Bandini, the Grand Duke's librarian, and of the Abbate Fontani, the keeper of the Riccardi Library, he gained access to many curious and valuable manuscripts relating to the history of the Medici. These he carefully examined, making notes of such portions as appeared most likely to furnish materials for his friend. From the copious and excellent catalogue, by Bandini, of the MSS. preserved in the Laurentian Library, he extracted the titles of such as contained the desired information. These *he proposed to review, tête à tête*, with his

friend on his return to England, so that they might send commissions to amanuenses at Florence, to make the needful transcriptions.

Nor did Mr. Clarke confine himself to an examination of the manuscript treasures of Florence. He assiduously sought for the works of the authors who have illustrated the Medicean age; and when able to procure copies of those which Mr. Roscoe did not possess, he transmitted them to Liverpool. With the view of making himself well acquainted with the subject, he twice perused the Life of Lorenzo by Fabroni, with an especial reference to the authorities of that writer.

With the valuable materials thus fortunately supplied to him, Mr. Roscoe proceeded with double ardour to the completion of his laborious yet agreeable task. Amongst the unpublished pieces transmitted to him from Florence, were many original poems of Lorenzo de' Medici, of whose poetical talents Mr. Roscoe had already formed a very high opinion. In 1791 he sent to the press a small collection of these inedited pieces, limiting the impression to twelve copies, and appropriately inscribing the volume to Mr. Clarke, in a short dedication written in Italian.

All the leisure which his profession allowed him was now dedicated to the Life of Lorenzo; and in the autumn of the year 1793, the printing of it was commenced by Mr. M'Creery, himself a man of talent and a poet. In the spring of 1794, a considerable portion of the first volume of the Life was struck off, and the sheets were transmitted to Mr. Edwards the bookseller, and by him were communicated to the Misses Berry, who possessed the reputation of being conversant with Italian literature; and through them to Lord Orford. This veteran author, who at that time had reached the advanced age of seventy-six, perused them with eagerness, expressed the great and unexpected pleasure they had afforded him, and evinced much anxiety for their speedy publication.

The work went but slowly through the press, for it was not until the beginning of 1796 that the first volume was published. Its success, however, was extraordinary. The first edition was published on Mr. Roscoe's own account, and the demand increased faster than the bookseller could be supplied with copies from Liverpool. Note after note from

the publisher (the pleasantest an author could receive,) came to hasten their transmission, describing the enthusiasm of the reading world, which was great in proportion to the infrequency of occasions demanding it. Accordingly the first edition went rapidly off, and the author shortly afterwards received from Messrs. Cadell, of the Strand, the very liberal offer of 1,200*l.* for the copyright, which he at once accepted. A second edition was immediately published, and this, in 1799, was followed by a third.

On the appearance of the work, Mr. Roscoe received testimonies of admiration from many of the first literary characters of the age, several of whom were personally unknown to him. Lord Orford wrote to him immediately, renewing the expression of his favourable opinion. In a letter to the Rev. Mark Noble, author of "Memoirs of the Medici family," he also writes:—"Mr. Roscoe is, I think, by far the best of our historians, both for beauty and style, and for deep reflections; and his translations of poetry are equal to the originals."

The Earl of Bristol wrote the following note to Mr. Cadell, from Rome, in January, 1797:—"Lord Bristol's compliments to Mr. Cadell, and begs to know the place of residence of Mr. Roscoe, the ingenious, learned, and elegant author of the 'Life of Lorenzo de' Medici,'—what is his profession—what his resources in life—what his connexions—and what present of books, pictures, or statues might be welcome to him?" In a letter to Mr. Roscoe, a few months afterwards, he says:—"It is impossible to read your elegant and most interesting history of that ornament of human nature, Lorenzo de' Medici, and not feel at the same time a kind of triumphant enthusiasm that we possess a contemporary writer of such superior talents and such indefatigable industry, with a choice of the most interesting, instructive, and animating subjects that can improve his countrymen and honour himself." He also urged him, as a sequel to Lorenzo, to undertake the Life of his son, Leo X. In another letter he pressed Mr. Roscoe to visit Italy, offering him, at the same time, the use of his apartments at Rome, or at Naples; but his situation compelled him to decline so gratifying an excursion.

Lord Lansdowne not only expressed his full approbation of the work in a letter to Mr. Roscoe, but also took an opportunity of *publicly eulogizing it in the* House of Lords.

Mr. Mathias, the author of "Pursuits of Literature," though differing widely from Mr. Roscoe in politics, thus noticed him in his celebrated poem:

> "But hark! what solemn strains from Arno's vales
> Breathe raptures wafted on the Tuscan gales!
> Lorenzo rears again his awful head,
> And feels his ancient glories round him spread;
> The Muses, starting from their trance, revive,
> And, at their Roscoe's bidding, wake and live."

To these verses was appended the following note: "I cannot but congratulate the public upon this great and important addition to classical history, which I regard as a phenomenon in literature in every point of view. I recommend it to our country as a work of uncommon merit. It adds the name of Roscoe to the very first rank of English classical historians."

Dr. Parr furnished Mr. Roscoe with one of the most gratifying, and certainly the most valuable, communications on the subject of his new work. That learned and accomplished scholar had no sooner possessed himself of the volumes than he applied himself to the critical perusal of them, with a degree of industry and accuracy which few persons would have been capable of bestowing. The result of his labours, comprised in many folio sheets of paper, containing corrections of the Latin quotations and documents, observations on the English narrative, and various literary notices, suggestions, and remarks applicable to different parts of the book, he laid before Mr. Roscoe. In the letter announcing these communications he thus wrote: "You have thrown the clearest and fullest light upon a period most interesting to every scholar. You have produced much that was unknown; and, to that which was known, you have given perspicuity, order, and grace. You have shown the greatest diligence in your researches, and the purest taste in your selection; and, upon the characters and events which passed in review before your inquisitive and discriminating mind, you have united sagacity of observation with correctness, elegance, and vigour of style."

From the periodical critics of this country the "Life of Lorenzo" met with almost unqualified praise, though extracts *from such authorities* would be superfluous.

The success of the work on the Continent was no less striking than in England. From the scholars of Italy, who were best able to appreciate its merits, it met with a very favourable reception. The learned Fabroni, Principal of the University of Pisa, with a candour not inferior to his erudition, was the first to make it known to his countrymen; and though he was on the point of presenting to them a translation of his own "Life of Lorenzo," written by him in Latin, yet, on the perusal of the English work, he abandoned that design, and prevailed upon the Cavaliero Gaetano Mecherini, to give an Italian version of the English Life. The translation was accordingly published at Pisa, in the year 1799, under the express patronage of Fabroni, who, the year after, forwarded a most gratifying letter of congratulation to Mr. Roscoe. Among many eminent Italian literati who praised the work, were Angelo Maria Bandini, the Abate Andres, the Abate Jacopo Morelli, &c. &c.

In Germany, as in Italy, the "Life of Lorenzo de' Medici" met with many admirers, and found a translator in the celebrated Kurt Sprengel, of Halle. This translation appeared at Berlin in the year 1797, and was enriched by the editor with many valuable annotations.

In Paris, a French translation appeared in 1799, by M. François Thurot, who, in a letter prefixed to the version, spoke of the work in highly commendatory terms.

In America, the "Life of Lorenzo" was not reprinted till the year 1803, when an edition was published at Philadelphia, and the whole impression immediately disposed of; and, from a letter of Mr. Roscoe to the publishers, it appears that this extension of his fame through a new continent and a free people gave him extreme satisfaction.

Few men have ever united the love of literature with a taste for ordinary business, at least for the business of an attorney. With Mr. Roscoe, in proportion as he plunged more deeply into the delights of literature, his aversion for the laborious and distasteful profession in which he had employed twenty years of his life, increased. Shortly after the publication of his "Life of Lorenzo," the object which he had at heart, through the whole time, appeared to be accomplished. In 1796 he was enabled to retire from his practice as a solicitor upon a moderate competency; and in 1797 he visited London,

and entered himself at Gray's Inn, and kept Hilary Term, which, however, was the only progress he made towards this new object. In the spring of the year 1799 he became the purchaser of a moiety of the Allerton estate, a property lying about six miles from Liverpool; and to the pleasant residence of Allerton Hall Mr. Roscoe retired, to prosecute at leisure his literary labours, and to enjoy the more healthy employments which agriculture and botany afford.

The tranquil enjoyments of the country, however, were not destined to be of long duration. In less than twelve months after removing his residence to Allerton, he became deeply involved in the laborious anxieties of commercial life. The family of Mr. William Clarke, whose friendship and literary assistance, in procuring materials for the "Life of Lorenzo," have already been mentioned, had been long engaged in an extensive banking-house in Liverpool, the affairs of which, owing to various circumstances, were, at the conclusion of the year 1799, found to be in a position of considerable difficulty. The aid of Mr. Roscoe, as a confidential adviser, was requested by the partners, and he did not hesitate to lend his best assistance. Chiefly through his instrumentality, the difficulties which existed between the Liverpool bank and their London correspondents were removed, and it was the anxious wish of the latter, as well as the former, that Mr. Roscoe should render his labours complete, by becoming an active partner in the banking-house at Liverpool. The sacrifice which this change required was undoubtedly great, but he considered it to be the irresistible claim of friendship; and though, at first, it required his unremitting attention, yet he found he could retain with ease and satisfaction his country residence; and, at the expiration of a few months, he was enabled to devote his evenings, and occasionally a larger portion of his time, to his family and studies.

But omitting to insist minutely on his minor occupations, we will proceed at once to the period of publication of Mr. Roscoe's second claim to lasting fame; his "Life and Pontificate of Leo X." He had, by many persons whose opinions he respected, been advised to undertake this work, which, indeed, is almost a necessary continuation of the former: but though connected with his studies, and evidently approved by his judgment, some time elapsed before he resolved to engage

in a work so laborious. We have seen that he received the first suggestion from the Earl of Bristol, upon the publication of the "Life of Lorenzo." It was again, and more earnestly, urged by Fabroni, who had already performed the task in Latin, and who sent him that work, as a basis on which Mr. Roscoe's genius might raise a nobler edifice. The candour and liberality of the learned Italian could not but add great weight to his advice, which was strengthened by the concurring opinions of Lord Orford and Lord Holland, the latter of whom liberally offered his services in procuring from Italy such documents as might be thought necessary.

The additional leisure afforded to Mr. Roscoe by his retirement from business powerfully seconded these considerations; and, in the autumn of the year 1798, he began to apply himself sedulously to his new labours. For these he was partially prepared by the researches which the "Life of Lorenzo de' Medici" had demanded; and to the kindness of Lord Holland he was indebted for the first supply of original materials from the archives of Florence. These consisted of a series of letters and papers, forming two folio volumes, and illustrating, in a very copious manner, the early history of the Pontiff. The great scholars of Italy, with that liberality which adds grace to learning, generously contributed their advice and assistance in furthering the views of the historian; who, with equal generosity, dwells eloquently in his preface on the favours he had received from Bandini, who had sent him several scarce and valuable documents, both manuscript and printed; from Morelli, who sent him a list of books and documents which might be found useful to a biographer of Leo. X.; and, among his own countrymen, from the Rev. Mr. Shepherd, author of "The Life of Poggio Bracciolini," who, in 1802, examined and procured for him several curious extracts from the Diary of Paris de Grassis, (Leo's Master of the Ceremonies,) which existed entire in the National Library at Paris; from Richard Heber, Dr. Currie, Dr. Parr, &c. &c. &c.

But the archives of the Vatican, and other collections in Rome, contained most valuable information, which the state of public affairs on the continent at that period, gave Mr. Roscoe but little hope of procuring. He had lost the friendly assistance of Mr. Clarke, whose researches had contributed so much to *the enrichment of his former* work; and he was

almost on the point of abandoning the present one in despair, when he fortunately, and most unexpectedly, received from Mr. John Johnson, a gentleman then travelling through Italy, and an entire stranger, the most gratifying offers of assistance.

"Having learned," says Mr. Johnson, "from Signor Bandini, that you are employed in writing the "Life of Leone X.," I take the liberty of informing you that I propose passing the ensuing winter in Rome, where it is probable that, from my acquaintance with the Cardinal Borgia, the Abbé Marini, Prefetto dell' Archivio Vaticano, &c. &c., I may be able to procure you some materials for your work. Nothing should have tempted me to obtrude myself on your notice, but the hope of augmenting the literary means of an author who has given to the world a work, which the literati of Tuscany read and speak of with astonishment and delight." Mr. Roscoe, of course, eagerly availed himself of so liberal and friendly an offer, and, after acknowledging his gratitude in a suitable reply, he thus proceeded:—"As my work will contain a pretty full account of the pontificates of Alexander VI. and Julius II., whatever relates to, or elucidates, either of their public characters, will be of great use. With respect to the pontificate of Leo X., everything that refers to it will be of importance to me, whether it concerns his political transactions and negotiations, his encouragement of literature and art, his conduct, both in public and private life; in short, whatever has any connexion with his history, or with that of any branch of his family. I find that anecdotes and circumstances, trivial and unimportant in themselves, often acquire value from comparison with other parts of a person's character and conduct; and I wish to collect all I can respecting this pontiff, in order to enable me to appreciate, so far as in my power, his very extraordinary and equivocal character."

Although for some time after its commencement the "Life of Leo" proceeded with rapidity, yet it was seldom that the regular and uninterrupted attention of the author could be bestowed upon it. At the conclusion of the year 1799, the work was, as we have seen, thrown aside for many months, in consequence of the important commercial engagements in which he became involved, and which continued afterwards to *claim the greater* portion of his time. He was also, upon

more occasions than one, prevented from prosecuting his labours by illness, induced by the intensity of his application. But notwithstanding these checks, the work continued to grow under his hands, and the labour of years gradually approached its conclusion.

To this period may be referred the composition of the following sonnet:

"O'er the deserted waste of ages past,
As lone I wander, hover round my head,
Ye mighty Spirits of the illustrious Dead!
Mail'd Warriors, laurell'd Bards, whose fame shall last
Through future times! For you the gay repast,
The social circle, and the downy bed
I quit; and, by your bright illusions led,
Pursue my course: or when the wintry blast
Sings o'er the heath, or Autumn browns the shade,
Or Spring returns the face of Heaven to cheer:
Ah, not in vain my ardent vows be paid,
And may your ripening honours full display'd,
The dearest guerdon to your votary bear,
For many a toilsome day, and many a patient year."

The long and tedious labour which the work had required, rendered Mr. Roscoe, at its conclusion, sensible to little else than the relief which its completion afforded. For the reasons before mentioned much time had been occupied on the composition. In the autumn of 1798 he began to apply himself to the first volume. From the original MS. now in the library of the Athenæum, at Liverpool, we find that he commenced the second volume on December 5th, 1800; the third, February 15th, 1802; and the fourth, January 21st, 1803. At length, in the summer of 1805, the work, which had been in the press upwards of two years, was published; one half of his copyright in it being disposed of to Messrs. Cadell and Davies for the liberal sum of £2000. The first impression, which consisted of 1000 copies, being double the number of Lorenzo, was nearly all disposed of soon after its publication; and the most flattering testimonies of approbation, from those whose judgment on the subject was most worthy of regard, followed the appearance of the work. This success, however, was not owing to any favourable reception from the critics, who almost generally spoke of it with an asperity which would, at least for a time, have sunk a less *admired and established author*. They found fault with

the whole,—"both matter, form, and style!" as Milton expresses it,—and some proceeded so far in their imitation of Salmasius, as to throw out hints that he ought to be burned. He had, it was affirmed, received a retaining fee from the pope, if not from the devil; and the jocular report of Swift, that his holiness had been seen in a brandy shop in Wapping, seems to have been seriously believed, and that he had come over from Babylon to concert with Mr. Roscoe measures for the utter extirpation of the Christian faith.

The principal among his opponents was a writer in the *Edinburgh Review*, who charged him with misrepresentation and inaccuracy. To this allegation he replied in his preface to the second edition; and his view of the Reformation having everywhere been the principal ground of attack, he on that point observes:—"Whoever peruses the following pages with an impartial eye, cannot fail to discover that, so far from depreciating the beneficial effects of the Reformation, I have only had to regret that it was not carried to the full extent for which its promoters originally contended. To this I can add, with great sincerity, that in adverting to the persecutions of which Protestants have been guilty, my only object has been to excite that abhorrence of persecution, under every form and pretext, which is the surest safeguard against its return. If it should appear, as has been imputed to me, that I have animadverted with more severity on the Protestants than on the Papists, it is because better things were to have been expected from them; because they, who asserted the right of private judgment in themselves, ought not to have denied it to others; because they, who have represented the cruelties and persecutions of the church of Rome as the greatest of her abominations, ought to have been peculiarly cautious how they gave rise to similar charges against themselves; and, lastly, because it is more painful to perceive a disgraceful blot amongst those with whom we are nearly associated, than among those who are further removed from us in principles and opinions. Hence the persecution of Servetus, conducted by Calvin, and approved by Bullinger and Melancthon, has been exhibited in those colours which it so justly merits; and should, if it were in my power, be still further raised up, as a perpetual beacon, to guard mankind against the possible recurrence of an event which

outrages at once the feelings of humanity, the dictates of common sense, and the religion of Christ."

Better and more impartial judges than the persons then connected with the periodical press, bestowed the highest commendation on the work, which, though less enthusiastically received, perhaps, than his former history, soon made its way into the various languages of the continent, and was also reproduced in the new world. A translation into German appeared in 1806, into French in 1808, and into Italian in 1816. The latter was consigned by Leo XII to the *Index Expurgatorius*, a strong proof of the impartiality of the original work, alike denounced by bigoted Papists and prejudiced Protestants.

The chief writers of the day, among whom were Mathias, Hayley, Dr. Gillies, Dean Vincent, Malone, &c. &c., congratulated the author, some in prose, others in verse; he could not, however, be tempted to continue his labours in Italian history. Several works of a congenial character were suggested to him, but he declined to undertake them; satisfying himself with the hope of having shown that, in the literature and the fine arts of Italy, may be found a rich and unexplored mine, in which the intellectual exertions of his countrymen would be certain of meeting with an ample reward.

From a very early period of life Mr. Roscoe had taken a deep interest in public affairs, and manifested a strong desire to render himself useful to his country; yet it was with the greatest surprise that, on the eve of the general election in 1806, he received a requisition from a number of the most respectable burgesses of Liverpool, to come forward as a candidate for the representation of his native town. He, however, immediately acceded to their call, and his well-known attachment to liberal principles, his long connexion with the town, his acquaintance with business, his celebrity as a writer, and the universal respect for his personal character, made him the popular candidate throughout the whole of the election, and gave him an easy victory over his antagonists.

The first great measure brought forward on Mr. Roscoe's entrance into Parliament, was the Abolition of the Slave Trade. We have seen that his hatred to this inhuman traffic had exhibited *itself at a very early* period of his life in his

poem of "Mount Pleasant," written at the age of eighteen. In 1787 he published another poem, entitled "The Wrongs of Africa," which was subsequently translated into German; and he also published two or three pamphlets on the subject about the same time, one of which was in reply to a Spanish Jesuit, who had written a vindication of this traffic from the Old Testament. It is not therefore to be wondered at that he should take a decided part in the debate; and he is said not only to have acquitted himself with credit, but was, both by Whitbread and Wilberforce, thought to have done good service to the cause of humanity. On the triumphant manner in which the question was carried through both Houses of Parliament he felt peculiar gratification, heightened by the satisfaction of having thus had an opportunity of speaking his sentiments publicly on the subject. He afterwards spoke in support of Sir Samuel Romilly's bill for subjecting real estates to simple contract debts, and also in favour of the Roman Catholic claims; but Parliament being dissolved in 1807, he was only enabled to address the House on one or two other important occasions.

On Mr. Roscoe's return to Liverpool after the dissolution, he found that his speech on the Slave Trade, and the triumphant passing of the bill, had excited a strong feeling against him amongst the lower classes. In that town too, the "No Popery" cry had been renewed, and every artifice was resorted to, to deprive him of the confidence of the electors, and to render him odious to the populace.

In the month of May he made his public entry into Liverpool. A numerous body of his friends, mounted and on foot, met him at the outskirts of the town. They had not, however, proceeded far on their return, when it became evident that their progress to Mr. Roscoe's bank, from the windows of which it was intended that he should address the people, would be opposed. Strong parties of seamen, chiefly consisting of the crews of vessels lately engaged in the African trade, armed with bludgeons and other weapons, were disposed along the streets to obstruct the passage of the procession; and when it reached Castle-street, the principal street of the town, a scene of the greatest tumult and riot prevailed. At length, the number and resolution of Mr. Roscoe's friends enabled them to force a passage through their adversaries, but

not without many personal injuries to both parties. The horse on which Mr. Williams, a magistrate of the county, and a warm friend of Mr. Roscoe, was mounted, was stabbed with a knife; and the most fatal consequences might have ensued, had not great forbearance been displayed towards the assailants. On reaching the bank, Mr. Roscoe attempted to address the crowds collected beneath the windows, but the tumult was renewed, and he was compelled to desist. Fortunately, the day passed off without further violence.

This display of ferocity sufficed to give him a distaste for the turbulence of elections, if not for parliamentary distinction. In the exasperation manifested upon his entrance he saw a determination to decide the contest by tumult and violence; and he did not find it consistent, either with his feelings or principles, to take any part in transactions which must, in all probability, end in bloodshed. He accordingly, notwithstanding the persuasions of his friends, immediately withdrew himself as a candidate at the approaching election. But even then, so great was his popularity, and so determined were the freemen of Liverpool to assert their own cause, that they immmediately met together and set a subscription on foot, to which, instead of receiving bribes, the poorer voters cheerfully contributed their half-crowns or half-guineas towards the expenses of the contest, and on the day of election, Mr. Roscoe was nominated without his sanction, and a poll was kept open for seven days; though, as might be expected, its termination was as unsuccessful, as its commencement was spirited and gratifying.

From this period Mr. Roscoe retired from the struggle of politics, though, as a writer, he never ceased to take an active part in them throughout his whole life. He had already published various tracts on the war with France, which he had denounced as the origin of all the evils under which the country was suffering. He now made another attempt to enforce his opinions, in a pamphlet entitled "Considerations on the Causes, Objects, and Consequences of the present War," which is principally known by its censures on the political character of Pitt, and the author's reprobation of the attack upon Copenhagen, which sanguinary act he felt so keenly, as to make known his feelings upon the subject in a short poem, expressing in a fine poetic spirit his grief and

indignation. Shortly after this Mr. Roscoe assisted Mr. Cromek in preparing his "Relics of Burns." He also contemplated a work on the History of Art, to be comprised in two volumes, of which, however, a small portion only was executed. In 1810, he collected all his tracts on the war, including three which he had previously published separately. They are all, more or less, distinguished for their warm advocacy of peace; opinions which were then scarcely understood, but which are now gradually making their way through the civilized world. He afterwards took an active part in opposing the monopoly of the East India Company, and in advocating those principles of reform which he lived to see eventually carried out.

From the period when, in 1806, Mr. Roscoe had assisted in founding the African Institution, he actively endeavoured on all occasions to forward the objects of that association. Not only did he maintain a frequent correspondence with the president the Duke of Gloucester, and with Mr. Zachary Macaulay the secretary, in which he offered many most valuable suggestions; but he also zealously exerted himself in preventing those fraudulent evasions of the Abolition Act, which, for years after its passing, were of too frequent occurrence. In the year 1809 he received the thanks of the Institution, for his services in rescuing some negroes from an attempt to recapture them in this country. A Brazilian vessel, commanded by a man named Cardozo, having arrived at Liverpool, nine of the crew, who were negroes, and had been slaves in Brazil, were immediately arrested at the suit of the captain, and lodged in the borough gaol. The affidavit stated that these men were indebted to the plaintiff for advances of money. They were carried in handcuffs to the prison, where they remained for about a month; when the ship being ready for sea, the captain, attended by his attorney and a gang of men, went to the gaol, and produced discharges for all the prisoners from his suit. The unfortunate captives, aware that on their release from confinement they should be hurried on board ship, and carried out again as slaves, refused to quit the prison; their fellow-prisoners declared that they would protect them; and the gaoler, with a humanity which did him credit, afforded them the protection of the prison walls. These circumstances reaching the ears of Mr. Roscoe,

an immediate inquiry was instituted into them; bail was, by his direction, put in in all the actions; and, with the assistance of the magistrates of the town, who acted with alacrity in the affair, such proceedings were taken as effectually secured the freedom of the negroes.

The general election in 1812 seemed likely to draw Mr. Roscoe once more into public life. In September he received a confidential communication from a London friend, stating that a meeting had been held by certain electors of Westminster, who had requested him to inquire from Mr. Roscoe whether, if elected on pure principles, free of expense, he would become their representative; which flattering proposition Mr. Roscoe felt himself obliged to decline. He afterwards learned, with much surprise, that he had been proposed as a candidate for Leicester, without even his knowledge; and though he was in a minority when the polling closed, yet considerable support had been given him. With regard to the representation of Liverpool, he was again urged to present himself; but he respectfully declined all proposals, preferring to give his support to Mr. Brougham, and his friend Mr. Creevey, although the attempt to return two members of liberal principles at that period failed.

Shortly after this time, the completion of his extensive library, and the task of forming a catalogue, suggested to Mr. Roscoe the idea of a publication on Bibliography. He also entered into the design of writing the life of his friend Dr. Currie, and projected a translation of the excellent work of Lanzi, "Storia pittorica della Italia," to be executed by Dr. Traill, with notes and a dissertation from his own pen; but other considerations and unforeseen circumstances awaited him. The Bibliographical Catalogue was published in a very different form, and under very different auspices; the execution of the Memoir of Dr. Currie was reserved for that eminent physician's son; and the work of Lanzi was left to be brought in an English dress before the public by a member of his own family.

With the year 1816 commenced those pecuniary embarrassments that ultimately dispelled the hopes of independence which, apparently upon good grounds, his family had hitherto entertained. Owing to various circumstances, amongst which may be reckoned the investment of considerable sums of

money in landed and mining property, much difficulty was experienced, at the end of 1815, by the banking-house in which Mr. Roscoe was a partner. The opening of the American trade had created a great demand for capital, and this co-operating with other circumstances, produced a scarcity of cash. Great exertions were made in the course of the winter to prevent the apprehended inconveniences, exertions which would, in all probability, have been successful, had not the distrust of numerous creditors been excited; as a natural consequence of which, large balances were suddenly withdrawn from the bank. This circumstance was decisive; and, after struggling for a few days, in the hope of being still able to maintain their ground, the partners, on the 25th of January, suspended their payments. In this distressing situation his sole consolation was, that the funds of the house were sufficiently ample for all demands upon it, and its obligations were, as we shall see, ultimately and fully met to the entire satisfaction of the creditors. The winding up of the affairs now became a momentous question. Contrary to the advice of his friends, Mr. Roscoe resolved to undertake their arrangement himself. A general meeting of the creditors was called, who received Mr. Roscoe's explanatory address with general applause; a committee of seven gentlemen was appointed, who, after a patient and minute investigation, reported that the house was solvent, and that, after payment of all its debts, there would remain a balance of 61,144*l*. Under these circumstances, Mr. Roscoe drew up and issued a proposal, that the house should be allowed six years, at the expiration of which all the debts should be discharged, which was assented to by the great majority of the creditors.

The devotion of heart and mind with which Mr. Roscoe applied himself to the accomplishment of his plan was such, that neither by day nor by night was it absent from his thoughts; it seemed to be the sole aim of his life; and that he was unable to do so, was the result of circumstances over which he had no control. The partners were compelled to force the sale of their property at most unfavourable times—its value fell—and their mines turned out to be of less value than they had been led to believe. That he was at length compelled to surrender the management of his affairs was a circumstance he never ceased to regret, whilst the intelli-

gence of his failure was received with the deepest sympathy; and many strenuous but unsuccessful efforts were made by his friends, to enable the house to resume their station in the commercial world.

To the necessity, however, of at once rendering available not only the assets of the concern, but likewise the private property of the partners, Mr. Roscoe cheerfully yielded, and he resolved to offer to public sale, without delay, the whole of his personal effects, including his library, pictures, and other works of art, which he had employed himself in collecting for nearly half a century. The loss of his other property occasioned him little regret, but he could not avoid regarding with grief the prospect of parting with those literary treasures which had contributed so largely to his happiness and fame. It was under the influence of these feelings that the following sonnet was written :—

"As one who destined from his friends to part,
Regrets his loss, yet hopes again erewhile
To share their converse and enjoy their smile,
And tempers, as he may, affliction's dart,—
Thus, loved associates! chiefs of elder art!
Teachers of wisdom! who could once beguile
My tedious hours and lighten every toil,
I now resign you; nor with fainting heart—
For pass a few short years, or days, or hours,
And happier seasons may their dawn unfold,
And all your sacred fellowship restore;
When freed from earth, unlimited its powers,
Mind shall with mind direct communion hold,
And kindred spirits meet to part no more."

The catalogues of his collections were very considerable, and were entirely prepared by Mr. Roscoe with his own hand, amidst the pressure of innumerable other engagements. He felt anxious that they should bear a higher character than the generality of mere sale catalogues; both in form and appearance he wished them to be fit for library shelves, and in his letter of directions to his old and steady friend, Mr. M'Creery, the printer, he adds,

"One would not sure be ugly when one's dead."

The sales were most numerously attended, and many of the prices were high. A number of his friends united to

purchase a portion of the library for him without his knowledge. The aspect of his affairs, however, seeming to be more favourable, Mr. Roscoe earnestly begged permission to repurchase such portion himself, and their generous contributions were returned to them. But this remnant, which seemed to be again within his power, he was unable to retain; and it was again re-purchased, and presented to the library of the Athenæum at Liverpool.

After four years of deep anxiety, and the most harassing and laborious employment, the affairs of Mr. Roscoe were at length, in 1820, wound up in bankruptcy. His certificate being allowed, he was enabled once more to engage in active business, but to this his advanced age, and his infirm state of health, were found to be unequal; and literature, which he had hitherto chiefly cultivated as an amusement, now became his principal stay. Some of his friends, however, who had for many years engaged his highest esteem and regard, now stepped forward, and adopted a substantial mode of proving their unaltered attachment. Unknown to himself, several of them united together for the purpose of raising a sum of money for his use. This object was accomplished with ease, and the sum of 2,500*l.* was contributed, and vested in trustees for the benefit of himself and family. The office of communicating to him this kind and liberal act was confided to Dr. Traill, who, by his judicious representations, and affectionate remonstrances, succeeded in removing from the mind of Mr. Roscoe the objections which he felt to incur obligations of so serious a nature.

During this distressing period, it cannot be supposed that Mr. Roscoe was able to devote much time to literary pursuits. Such, however, was his desire to promote a taste for them, that he took an active part in founding the Liverpool Royal Institution. On its opening, 25th Nov. 1817, he delivered an Inaugural Discourse, and upon this interesting occasion he was received by a very numerous assembly, with the most flattering applause. In 1819, he published a volume on the nature and objects of punishment, entitled "Observations on Penal Jurisprudence, and the Reformation of Offenders." In this work he has considered the tendency of secondary punishments, and discussed certain proposed improvements in

criminal laws. He also advocated the Penitentiary system; but in some additional observations published in 1822, he forcibly argues against the system of solitary confinement, as being at once cruel, unjust, and useless; and of the abuses to which such a system must be liable, he eloquently speaks. In 1825 he sent to the press a fresh publication on the subject, entitled, "Observations on Penal Jurisprudence, and the Reformation of Offenders. Part III.," and dedicated it to Sir James Mackintosh.

After the great anxieties he had suffered, a change of scene seemed particularly desirable, and he was prevailed on to pay a visit to his friend, Mr. Coke, of Holkham, where his thoughts were pleasantly occupied in preparing a catalogue of the Manuscript Library there. When not thus engaged, he enjoyed the society of many eminent characters, the friends and visitors of Mr. Coke, with some of whom he formed an intimate acquaintance, and maintained a friendly correspondence to the close of his life. During this visit, the birth-day of Lady Anson, who had honoured Mr. Roscoe with her confidence and friendship, was celebrated by him in a beautiful poem, which we regret we have not space to insert.

In 1822 Mr. Roscoe published his "Illustrations of the Life of Lorenzo de' Medici," in which he replied to the criticisms of Sismondi, and others, and threw new light upon many important historical events of that period. It occupied much of his attention for some years, and the best portion of its matter has been included in the present volume, and will be found in the notes at the end of this work. Nearly at the same time he published a memoir of Richard Robert Jones, a poor Welsh fisher-lad, who, in a low rank of life, and in circumstances of the utmost indigence, and with a weak intellect on other points, had acquired an almost perfect knowledge of languages. He is described as "ragged as a colt," and yet in his little boat on the coast of Wales, he had acquired the Greek, the Hebrew, and the Latin languages; read the Iliad, Hesiod, Theocritus, &c.; studied the refinements of Greek pronunciation, and examined its connexion with the Hebrew; and could translate Latin with the utmost facility into either Welsh or English. The following amusing anecdote of this prodigy is worth recording. "One day

Richard had an interview with Dr. Parr, who immediately plunged into the darkest recesses of ancient learning. The refinements of the Greek language, and the works of the critics who had illustrated it were entered into, and gradually the conversation changed to the Hebrew, its peculiar construction, and its analogous tongues. Here Richard had evidently the advantage; and after an attempted inroad into the Chaldee, the Doctor rather precipitately retreated, leaving a token of his liberality in the hands of the poor scholar. When Richard was afterwards asked what he thought of him, he replied, "He is less ignorant than most men." In addition to these labours, Mr. Roscoe also superintended an edition of Pope's Works, and added to it fresh notes and a new Life. And in 1823 he published "A Declaration of the Objects of the Liverpool Society for promoting the Abolition of Slavery."

In the autumn of 1824, Mr. Roscoe, sustained an irreparable loss in the death of her, who, for upwards of forty years, had been his constant companion and friend. In old age, such bereavements are felt in a manner that leave only one source of consolation. Men of intellect peculiarly possess that consolation, and cannot fail to participate in those high hopes and aspirations that, under such circumstances, carry forward their views, and point to a renewed union beyond the grave.

Much of Mr. Roscoe's time was now devoted to the study of botany. In 1826, he was complimented with having a genus of monandrian plants, called "Roscoea," from his name. Nearly at the same time he was elected an honorary associate of the Royal Society of Literature, and shortly after, was chosen to be a corresponding member of the Academy della Crusca, of Florence.

About this time, Mr. Roscoe lost his old friend, Fuseli, whom he had known long and intimately, and to whom he had rendered important services in the early and difficult stages of that artist's career; and it soon became evident that his own health was declining. He had completed the catalogue of the Holkham library, and nothing remained but to give the perfecting hand to that magnificent botanical work on Monandrian Plants, the preparation of which had been his delight for many years. Soon after this period he was

attacked suddenly while in tolerable health, by an illness which at first threatened to render the remnant of his existence a scene of suffering and distress. On Sunday, December 16th, 1827, he was seized with a paralytic attack, which deprived him of the temporary use of one of his hands. Prompt medical assistance was obtained, and relieved him for the time, whilst a change in his diet, and a strict discipline, enabled him to pass the remainder of his days in comparative health. He thus completed and sent to the Press the fifteenth and last number of his Monandrian Plants, and in quiet reading and communications with a limited number of friends, he filled up the greater portion of his time. The termination of life had no terrors for him. He drew towards it with a serene cheerfulness, and on the 30th of June, 1831, breathed his last in the bosom of his family, in the 78th year of his age.

Any further observations on the character and writings of the subject of this memoir would be almost superfluous. With regard to his publications, it is observed, by a writer in the Cyclopædia of the Useful Knowledge Society, "that considered as works of erudition and of general interest, the lives of Lorenzo and Leo stand deservedly high. They introduce the reader to a splendid period of modern history, among a chosen society of scholars, poets, statesmen, and artists, who gathered round the hospitable board of Lorenzo, and afterwards in the more pompous court of his son Leo. Numerous anecdotes and other particulars concerning those individuals make the readers familiar with their persons: and poetical extracts and valuable historical documents add to the value of the work. The style is remarkably pleasing and fluent. These merits of Roscoe's biographies have been universally acknowledged."

As a promoter of literature and patron of the Arts, Mr. Roscoe was indefatigable. He was among the first who observed and encouraged the genius of Gibson, whose works as a sculptor have since gained him such deserved celebrity. While yet studying the rudiments of his art he became known to Mr. Roscoe, who, quickly detecting his talents, encouraged him by his advice and assistance in the prosecution of his studies.

He died loved by his friends and esteemed by all; and

soon after his death a subscription was opened at Liverpool for the purpose of raising a monument to his memory. This work was intrusted to the celebrated sculptor Chantrey, who executed a statue of Mr. Roscoe, to which a place was assigned in the Royal Institution in his native town, where it now appears, surrounded by many paintings which he had collected in illustration of the progress of that art.

THE LIFE

OF

LORENZO DE' MEDICI.

CHAPTER I.

1448—1464.

Origin of Florence—Government—Family of the Medici—Salvestro de' Medici—Giovanni de' Medici—Cosmo de' Medici—Influence of that family in Florence—Cosmo seized and imprisoned—Is banished to Padua—Allowed to reside at Venice—Ambrogio Traversari—Cosmo is recalled from banishment—Encourages men of learning—Leonardo and Carlo Aretino—Researches after the writings of the ancients—Poggio Bracciolini—Guarino Veronese—Giovanni Aurispa—Francesco Filelfo—Council of Florence—Revival of the Platonic Philosophy—Marsilio Ficino—Cosmo establishes the Laurentian Library—Niccolo Niccoli—Founds the Library of S. Marco—The Vatican Library founded by Pope Nicholas V.—Invention and Progress of the art of Printing—Capture of Constantinople by the Turks—Cosmo applies himself to study—Marriage of Piero de' Medici—Birth of Lorenzo and Giuliano—Celebrity of Cosmo—Antonio Beccatelli—Literary Quarrels—Bessarion and George of Trebisond—Poggio and Filelfo—Death and character of Cosmo de' Medici.

FLORENCE has been remarkable in modern history for the frequency and violence of its internal dissensions, and for the predilection of its inhabitants for every species of science, and every production of art. However discordant these characteristics may appear, it is not difficult to reconcile them. The same active spirit that calls forth the talents of individuals for the preservation of their liberties, and resists with unconquerable resolution whatever is supposed to infringe them; in the moments of domestic peace and security seeks

with avidity other objects of employment. The defence of freedom has always been found to expand and strengthen the mind; and though the faculties of the human race may remain torpid for generations, when once roused into action they cannot speedily be lulled again into inactivity and repose.

Of the rise of Florence little can be traced with certainty, although much research has been employed on the subject. If we give credit to its historian Machiavelli,* it derives its origin from the ancient and venerable city of Fiesole, whose walls yet remain at the distance of about three miles from Florence. The situation of Fiesole, on the summit of a steep hill, induced its inhabitants, many of whom were early devoted to commerce, to erect habitations for the convenience of traffic on the plain below, between the river Arno and the foot of the mountain. During the continuance of the Roman republic this infant establishment was reinforced by colonists from Rome. The popular tradition of the place, countenanced by Landino† and Verini,‡ refers this event to the times of the dictatorship of Sylla, whilst Politiano places it under the triumvirate of Octavius, Antonius, and Lepidus.§

In the frequent irruptions of the northern nations that subverted the Roman state, Florence followed the fate of the rest of Italy; but about the year 1010 it had acquired some degree of strength and independence, which was first exerted in attacking and demolishing the place from which it sprung.‖ Fiesole retains few traces of its former importance: but its delightful situation and pure air still render it an agreeable and healthy residence.

For some centuries previous to the commencement of the present history, the government of Florence had fluctuated between an aristocratic and a popular form. The discord and animosity that arose from this instability may well be conceived. When either of the contending factions had obtained the ascendancy, the leaders of it soon disagreed in the exercise of their power; and the weaker party, attaching themselves to the body of the people, speedily effected a

* Istor. Fiorent. ii.
† Landinus de Laudibus Cosmi, ap. Band. Spec. Lit. Flor. i. 102, 167.
‡ Verinus de Illustr. Urbis Flor. 1636. i. 9.
§ Politiani Ep. lib. i. ep. 2. ‖ Verinus, ut supra.

revolution. The frequency of electing their magistrates, at the same time that it was favourable to the preservation of their liberties, fomented a continual spirit of opposition and resentment. A secret enmity even in the most tranquil days of the republic, subsisted among the leaders of the different factions, and the slightest circumstance, whether of a foreign or domestic nature, was sufficient to kindle the latent spark into an open flame. The contests between the *Ghibellini* and the *Guelfi*,[1] and between the *Bianchi* and the *Neri*,[2] were entered into by the Florentines with an eagerness beyond that of any other people in Europe. For a great length of time Florence was at continual war with itself; and a number of citizens under the name of *Fuorusciti*, or refugees, were constantly employed in attempting to regain their native residence, for which purpose they scrupled not, by all possible means, to excite the resentment of other powers against it. If their attempts proved successful, the weaker party left the city, till they in their turn could expel their conquerors.

These disadvantages were however amply compensated by the great degree of freedom enjoyed by the citizens of Florence, which had the most favourable effects on their character, and gave them a decided superiority over the inhabitants of the rest of Italy. The popular nature of the government, not subjected to the will of an individual, as in many of the surrounding states, nor restricted, like that of Venice, to a particular class, was a constant incitement to exertion. Nor was it only on the great body of the people that the good effects of this system were apparent; even those who claimed the privileges of ancestry, felt the advantages of a rivalship which prevented their sinking into indolence, and called upon them to support, by their own talents, the rank and influence which they had derived from those of their ancestors. Where the business of government is confined to a few, the faculties of the many become torpid for want of exercise; but in Florence, every citizen was conversant with, and might hope, at least, to partake in the government; and hence was derived that spirit of industry, which, in the pursuit of wealth and the extension of commerce, was, amidst all their intestine broils, so conspicuous and so successful.* The

* Verinus, iii.

fatigues of public life, and the cares of mercantile avocations, were alleviated at times by the study of literature or the speculations of philosophy. A rational and dignified employment engaged those moments of leisure not necessarily devoted to more important concerns, and the mind was relaxed without being debilitated, and amused without being depraved. The superiority which the Florentines thus acquired was universally acknowledged, and they became the historians, the poets, the orators, and the preceptors of Europe.[3]

The family of the *Medici* had for many ages been esteemed one of the most considerable in the republic; nor have there been wanting authors who have derived its eminence from the age of Charlemagne: but it must be remembered, that these genealogies have been the production of subsequent times, when the elevation of this family to the supreme command in Florence, made it necessary to impress on the minds of the people an idea of its antiquity and respectability.[4] It appears, however, from authentic monuments, that many individuals of this family had signalised themselves on important occasions. Giovanni de' Medici, in the year 1351,[5] with a body of only one hundred Florentines, forced his way through the Milanese army, then besieging the fortress of Scarperia, and entered the place with the loss of twenty lives.

Salvestro de' Medici acquired great reputation by his temperate but firm resistance to the tyranny of the nobles,* who, in order to secure their power, accused those who opposed them of being attached to the party of the Ghibelines, then in great odium at Florence. The persons so accused were said to be admonished, *ammoniti*, and by that act were excluded from all offices of government. This custom was at length carried to such an extreme as to become insufferable. In the year 1379, Salvestro, being chosen chief magistrate, exerted his power in reforming this abuse; which was not however effected without a violent commotion, in which several of the nobility lost their lives. After the death of Salvestro, his son, Veri de' Medici, continued to hold a high rank in the republic, and, like the rest of this family, was always in great favour with the populace.

The person, however, who may be said to have laid the

* Razzi in vita, 1580. Ammirato, ii. 716, 717.

foundation of that greatness which his posterity enjoyed for several ages, was Giovanni de' Medici, the great grandfather of Lorenzo, the subject of our present history. By a strict attention to commerce, he acquired immense wealth; by his affability, moderation, and liberality, he ensured the confidence and esteem of his fellow-citizens. Without seeking after the offices of the republic, he was honoured with them all. The maxims which, uniformly pursued, raised the house of Medici to the splendour which it afterwards enjoyed, are to be found in the charge given by this venerable old man on his death-bed to his two sons, Cosmo and Lorenzo:* "I feel," said he, "that I have lived the time prescribed me. I die content; leaving you, my sons, in affluence and in health, and in such a station, that whilst you follow my example, you may live in your native place honoured and respected. Nothing affords me more pleasure, than the reflection that my conduct has not given offence to any one; but that, on the contrary, I have endeavoured to serve all persons to the best of my abilities. I advise you to do the same. With respect to the honours of the state, if you would live with security, accept only such as are bestowed on you by the laws, and the favour of your fellow-citizens; for it is the exercise of that power which is obtained by violence, and not of that which is voluntarily given, that occasions hatred and contention." He died in the year 1428, leaving two sons, Cosmo, born in the year 1389, and Lorenzo in 1394,† from the latter of whom is derived the collateral branch of the family, which, in the beginning of the sixteenth century, obtained the absolute sovereignty of Tuscany.[6]

Even in the lifetime of his father, Cosmo had engaged himself deeply, not only in the extensive commerce by which the family had acquired its wealth, but in the weightier concerns of government. Such was his authority and reputation, and that in the year 1414, when Balthasar Cossa, who had been elected pope, and had assumed the name of John XXIII. was summoned to attend the council of Constance, he chose to be accompanied by Cosmo de' Medici, amongst other men of eminence whose characters might countenance his cause. By this council, which continued nearly four years, Balthasar was deprived of his pontifical dignity, and Otto

* Mac. i. Fior. v. † *Origine* e descendenza, MS.

Colonna, who took the name of Martin V. was elected pope. Divested of his authority, and pursued by his numerous adversaries, Balthasar endeavoured to save himself by flight. Cosmo did not desert in adversity the man to whom he had attached himself in prosperity. At the expense of a large sum of money, he redeemed him from the hands of the duke of Bavaria, who had seized upon his person; and afterwards gave him an hospitable shelter at Florence during the remainder of his life. Nor did the successful pontiff resent the kindness shown to his rival; on the contrary, he soon afterwards paid a public visit to Florence, where, on the formal submission of Balthasar, and at the request of the Medici, he created him a cardinal, with the privilege of taking the first place in the sacred college. The new-made cardinal did not long survive this honour. He died in the year 1419,* and it was supposed, that the Medici at his death possessed themselves of immense riches which he had acquired during his pontificate.[7] This notion was afterwards encouraged for malevolent purposes, by those who well knew its falsehood.[8] The true source of the wealth of the Medici, was their superior talents and application to commerce. The property of the cardinal was scarcely sufficient to discharge his legacies and his debts.

After the death of Giovanni de' Medici, Cosmo supported and increased the family dignity. His conduct was uniformly marked by urbanity and kindness to the superior ranks of his fellow-citizens, and by a constant attention to the interests and wants of the lower class, whom he relieved with unbounded generosity. By these means he acquired numerous and zealous partisans, of every denomination; but he rather considered them as pledges for the continuance of the power he possessed, than as instruments to be employed in extending it to the ruin and subjugation of the state. "No family," says Voltaire, "ever obtained its power by so just a title."

The authority which Cosmo and his descendants exercised in Florence during the fifteenth century, was of a very peculiar nature; and consisted rather in a tacit influence on their part, and a voluntary acquiescence on that of the people, than in any prescribed or definite compact between them.

* Ammir. ii. 985.

The form of government was ostensibly a republic, and was directed by a council of ten citizens, and a chief executive officer called the *Gonfaloniere* or standard-bearer, who was chosen every two months. Under this establishment the citizens imagined they enjoyed the full exercise of their liberties; but such was the power of the Medici, that they generally either assumed to themselves the first offices of the state, or nominated such persons as they thought proper to those employments. In this, however, they paid great respect to popular opinion. That opposition of interests so generally apparent between the people and their rulers, was at this time scarcely perceived at Florence, where superior qualifications and industry were the surest recommendations to public authority and favour. Convinced of the benefits constantly received from this family, and satisfied that they could at any time withdraw themselves from a connexion that exacted no engagements, and required only a temporary acquiescence, the Florentines considered the Medici as the fathers, and not as the rulers of the republic. On the other hand, the chiefs of this house, by appearing rather to decline than to court the honours bestowed on them, and by a singular moderation in the use of them when obtained, were careful to maintain the character of simple citizens of Florence, and servants of the state. An interchange of reciprocal good offices was the only tie by which the Florentines and the Medici were bound, and perhaps the long continuance of this connexion may be attributed to the very circumstance of its having been in the power of either of the parties, at any time, to dissolve it.

But the prudence and moderation of Cosmo, though they soothed the jealous apprehensions of the Florentines, could not at all times repress the ambitious designs of those who wished to possess or to share his authority. In the year 1433, * Rinaldo de' Albizi, at the head of a powerful party,[9] carried the appointment of the magistracy. At that time Cosmo had withdrawn to his seat at Mugello, where he had remained some months, in order to avoid the disturbances that he saw were likely to ensue ;[10] but at the request of his friends he returned to Florence, where he was led to expect that an union of the different parties would be effected, so

* Ammir. ii. 1088.

as to preserve the peace of the city. In this expectation he was however disappointed. No sooner did he make his appearance in the palace, where his presence had been requested on pretence of his being intended to share in the administration of the republic, than he was seized upon by his adversaries, and committed to the custody of Federigo Malavolti. He remained in this situation for several days, in constant apprehension of some violence being offered to his person; but he still more dreaded that the malice of his enemies might attempt his life by poison. During four days, a small portion of bread was the only food which he thought proper to take.

The generosity of his keeper at length relieved him from this state of anxiety. In order to induce him to take his food with confidence, Malavolti partook of it with him.[11] In the mean time his brother Lorenzo, and his cousin Averardo, having raised a considerable body of men from Romagna and other neighbouring parts, and being joined by Niccolo Tolentino,the commander of the troops of the republic, approached towards Florence to his relief; but the apprehensions that in case they resorted to open violence, the life of Cosmo might be endangered, induced them to abandon their enterprise. At length Rinaldo and his adherents obtained a decree of the magistracy against the Medici and their friends, by which Cosmo was banished to Padua for ten years, Lorenzo to Venice for five years, and several of their relations and adherents were involved in a similar punishment. Cosmo would gladly have left the city pursuant to his sentence, but his enemies thought it more advisable to retain him till they had established their authority; and they frequently gave him to understand, that if his friends raised any opposition to their measures, his life should answer it. He also suspected that another reason for his detention was to ruin him in his credit and circumstances; his mercantile concerns being then greatly extended. As soon as these disturbances were known, several of the states of Italy interfered in his behalf. Three ambassadors arrived from Venice, who proposed to take him under their protection, and to engage that he should strictly submit to the sentence imposed on him. The Marquis of Ferrara also gave a similar proof of his attachment. Though their interposition was not immediately suc-

of great importance to Cosmo, and secured
ttempts of those who aimed at his life. After
of nearly a month, some of his friends, finding
ries a disposition to gentler measures, took oc-
ard his cause by the timely application of a
to Bernardo Guadagni, the Gonfaloniere, and
aldovinetti, two of the creatures of Rinaldo.
was successful. He was privately taken from
t by night, and led out of Florence. For this
ice Guadagni received one thousand florins,
etti eight hundred. "They were poor souls,"
in his Ricordi ; "for if money bad been their
might have had ten thousand, or more, to have
n the perils of such a situation."[12]

rence, Cosmo proceeded immediately towards
at every place through which he passed, expe-
most flattering attention, and the warmest ex-
regard. On his approah to that city he was
brother Lorenzo, and many of his friends, and
ed by the senate with such honours as were
y that stately republic only on persons of the
lity and distinction. After a short stay there, he
dua, the place prescribed for his banishment ; but
ication to the Florentine state, by Andrea Donato,
ian ambassador, he was permitted to reside on any
e Venetian territories, but not to approach within
ce of one hundred and seventy miles from Florence.
tionate reception which he had met with at Venice
im to fix his abode there, until a change of circum-
ould restore him to his native country.

st the several learned and ingenious men that ac-
d Cosmo in his banishment,or resorted to him during
t Venice, was Michellozzo Michellozzi, a Floren-
tor and architect, whom Cosmo employed in making
d drawings of the most remarkable buildings in
nd also in forming a library in the monastery of St.
which he enriched with many valuable manuscripts,
as an honourable monument of his gratitude, to
hat had afforded him so kind an asylum in his
.[13]

[12] Vasari, i. 339. Flor. 1568.

During his residence at Venice, Cosmo also received frequent visits from Ambrogio Traversari, a learned monk of Camaldoli, near Florence,[14] and afterwards superior of the monastery at that place. Though chiefly confined within the limits of a cloister, Traversari had, perhaps, the best pretensions to the character of a polite scholar of any man of that age. From the letters of Traversari, now extant, we learn that Cosmo and his brother not only bore their misfortunes with firmness, but continued to express on every occasion an inviolable attachment to their native place.*

The readiness with which Cosmo had given way to temporary clamour raised against him, and the reluctance which he had shown to renew those bloody rencounters that had so often disgraced the streets of Florence, gained him new friends. The utmost exertions of his antagonists could not long prevent the choice of such magistrates as were known to be attached to the cause of the Medici; and no sooner did they enter on their office, than Cosmo and his brother were recalled, and Rinaldo, with his adherents, were compelled to quit the city.[15] This event took place about the expiration of twelve months from the time of Cosmo's banishment.[16]

From this time the life of Cosmo de' Medici was an almost uninterrupted series of prosperity. The tranquillity enjoyed by the republic, and the satisfaction and peace of mind which he experienced in the esteem and confidence of his fellow-citizens, enabled him to indulge his natural propensity to the promotion of science and the encouragement of learned men. The study of the Greek language had been introduced into Italy, principally by the exertions of the celebrated Boccaccio,[17] towards the latter part of the preceding century, but on the death of that great promoter of letters it again fell into neglect. After a short interval, another attempt was made to revive it by the intervention of Emanuel Chrysoloras, a noble Greek, who, during the interval of his important embassies, taught that language at Florence and other cities of Italy, about the beginning of the fifteenth century. His disciples were numerous and respectable. Amongst others of no inconsiderable note, were Ambrogio Traversari, Leonardo Bruni,[18] Carlo Marsuppini,[19] the two latter of whom were

* Trav. Ep. viii. ep. 53.

natives of Arezzo, whence they took the name of Aretino, Poggio Bracciolini, Guarino Veronese, and Francesco Filelfo, who, after the death of Chrysoloras, in 1415, strenuously vied with each other in the support of Grecian literature, and were successful enough to keep the flame alive till it received new aid from other learned Greeks, who were driven from Constantinople by the dread of the Turks, or by the final overthrow of the eastern empire. To these illustrious foreigners, as well as to those eminent Italians, who shortly became their successful rivals, even in the knowledge of their national history and language, Cosmo afforded the most liberal protection and support. Of this the numerous productions inscribed to his name, or devoted to his praise, are an ample testimony.[20] In some of these he is commended for his attachment to his country, his liberality to his friends, his benevolence to all. He is denominated the protector of the needy, the refuge of the oppressed, the constant patron and support of learned men. "You have shewn," says Poggio,* "such humanity and moderation in dispensing the gifts of fortune, that they seem to have been rather the reward of your virtues and merits, than conceded by her bounty. Devoted to the study of letters from your early years, you have by your example given additional splendour to science itself. Although involved in the weightier concerns of state, and unable to devote a great part of your time to books, yet you have found a constant satisfaction in the society of those learned men who have always frequented your house." In enumerating the men of eminence that distinguished the city of Florence, Flavio Blondo adverts in the first instance to Cosmo de' Medici.† "A citizen, who, whilst he excels in wealth every other citizen of Europe, is rendered much more illustrious by his prudence, his humanity, his liberality, and what is more to our present purpose, by his knowledge of useful literature, and particularly of history."

That extreme avidity for the works of the ancient writers which distinguished the early part of the fifteenth century, announced the near approach of more enlightened times. Whatever were the causes that determined men of wealth and learning to exert themselves so strenuously in this pur-

* Poggii Opera, 312. Ed. Basil. 1538. † Tiraboschi, vi. 1, 27.

suit, certain it is, that their interference was of the highest importance to the interests of posterity; and that if it had been much longer delayed, the loss would have been in a great degree irreparable; such of the manuscripts as then existed, of the ancient Greek and Roman authors, being daily perishing in obscure corners, a prey to oblivion and neglect. It was therefore a circumstance productive of the happiest consequences, that the pursuits of the opulent were at this time directed rather towards the recovery of the works of the ancients, than to the encouragement of contemporary merit; a fact that may serve in some degree to account for the dearth of original literary productions during this interval. Induced by the rewards that invariably attended a successful inquiry, those men who possessed any considerable share of learning, devoted themselves to this occupation, and to such a degree of enthusiasm was it carried, that the discovery of an ancient manuscript was regarded as almost equivalent to the conquest of a kingdom.

The history of the vicissitudes which the writings of the ancients have experienced, is little less than the history of literature itself, which has flourished or declined in proportion as they have been esteemed or neglected. A full and accurate detail of these circumstances, whilst it would be highly interesting to the scholar, would discharge in some degree the debt of gratitude due to those who have devoted their labours and their fortunes to this important service. In relinquishing an inquiry too extensive for the nature of the present work, it may be here allowed to advert to such remains of the ancient authors as were brought to light during the period in question, by the munificence of Cosmo de' Medici, and the industry of those who so earnestly seconded his endeavours.

Of all the learned men of his time, Poggio[21] seems to have devoted himself the most particularly to this employment, and his exertions were crowned with ample success. The number of manuscripts discovered by him in different parts of Europe, during the space of near fifty years, will remain a lasting proof of his perseverance, and of his sagacity in these pursuits. Whilst he attended the council of Constance in the year 1415, he took an opportunity of visiting the convent of S. Gallo, distant from that city about twenty miles,

where he had been informed that it was probable he might find some manuscripts of the ancient Roman writers. In his place he had the happiness to discover a complete copy of Quintilian, whose works had before appeared only in a mutilated and imperfect state. At the same time he found the first three books, and part of the fourth, of the Argonautics of Valerius Flaccus. Some idea may be formed of the critical state of these works from the account that Poggio has left. Buried in the obscurity of a dark and lonely tower, covered with filth and rubbish, their destruction seemed inevitable. Of this fortunate discovery he gave immediate notice to his friend Leonardo Aretino, who, by representing to him the importance and utility of his labours, stimulated him to fresh exertions. The letter addressed by Leonardo to Poggio on that occasion is full of the highest commendations, and the most extravagant expressions of joy.* By his subsequent researches through France and Germany, Poggio also recovered several of the orations of Cicero.† At that time only eight of the comedies of Plautus were known. The first complete copy of that author was brought to Rome at the instance of Poggio, by Nicholas of Treves, a German monk, from whom it was purchased by the cardinal Giordano Orsini, who was afterwards with great difficulty prevailed upon to suffer Poggio and his friends to copy it; and even this favour would not have been granted without the warm interference of Lorenzo, the brother of Cosmo de' Medici. The monk had flattered the Italian scholars that he also possessed a copy of the work of Aulus Gellius, and of the first book of Quintus Curtius; but in this they were disappointed.‡ From a Latin elegy by Cristoforo Landino, on the death of Poggio, we are fully authorized to conclude that he also first discovered the beautiful and philosophic poem of Lucretius, that of Silius Italicus, and the valuable work of Columella:§ and from a memorial yet existing in the handwriting of Angelo Politiano, it appears that the poems of Statius were brought into Italy by the same indefatigable investigator. In the opinion of Politiano these poems were indeed inaccurate and defective, yet all the copies which he had seen were derived from this manuscript.‖

* Leonardi Bruni Ep. lib. iv. ep. v. † Trav. Ep. i. præf. p. 36.
‡ Trav. Ep. i. præf. 40, 41, 43. § Land. Eleg. ap. Band. Spec. Lit. Flor. i. 93. ‖ Pol. ap. Band. *Cat. Bib. Laur.* Plut. xxxii. Cod. 10.

Leonello d'Este, marquis of Ferrara, on the sa
t apparently without any great hopes of suc
tempts to recover the writings of Tacitus w
uitless.† After long inquiry he was convinc
py of that author existed in Germany; yet, at t
nearly a century, the five books of his history w
om thence to Rome, and presented to Leo X.
ation of his favourite object, Poggio extended his
to England, where he resided some time with t
ishop of Winchester;[22] and from whence he tra
nly the Bucolics of Calphurnius, and a part of t
etronius.[23]

The researches of Guarino Veronese,[24] of
urispa, and of Francesco Filelfo, were directe
nother quarter. For the purpose of procuri
anuscripts, and of acquiring a competent knowl
reek language, they visited Constantinople, and
f the east, where their perseverance was rep
cquisition of many valuable works. Guarino o
Italy was shipwrecked, and unfortunately for
e world, lost his treasures. So pungent wa
pon this occasion, that if we may believe the rel
his countrymen, his hair became suddenly whit
as more successful; he arrived at Venice in the

present known, and have most probably perished.* The large sums of money which Aurispa had expended in purchasing so considerable a number of books, and the charges of conveying them to Venice, had exhausted his finances, and he was obliged to apply to Traversari to procure him the sum of fifty florins to relieve him from his embarrassments. This was readily supplied by Cosmo de' Medici and his brother Lorenzo, to whom Aurispa expresses his obligations with great warmth, and apparent sincerity.†

Filelfo was about twenty years of age when he undertook his expedition to Constantinople, where he remained about seven years, and married the daughter of the noble and learned John Chrysoloras. In 1427 he returned to Italy with a great number of manuscripts which he had collected; and made a conspicuous figure amongst the literati there during the chief part of the fifteenth century, having been successively engaged as professor of different branches of science, at most of the universities and seminaries of education throughout that country. With all his learning, Filelfo had not acquired the art of controlling his own temper, which was in a high degree petulant, suspicious, and arrogant. His whole life was passed in quarrels and dissensions. At some times he narrowly escaped the public punishment due to his excesses; at others, the effects of the private resentment of those whom he had offended. He was even accused of having conspired against the life of Cosmo de' Medici, and of having engaged a Greek assassin to murder him. Their disagreement seems to have taken place during the exile of Cosmo at Venice. Amongst the letters of Filelfo there are some to Cosmo, in which he falls greatly short of the respect which he owed him for his patronage; and wherein he inveighs with much rancour against Niccolo Niccoli, and Carlo Aretino, the particular friends of Cosmo.‡ From several of these letters he appears to have had frequent apprehensions of assassination; and even affects to accuse Cosmo of favouring the attempt.[25] How much Cosmo was superior to such imputations, appeared in the moderation of his conduct, which at length overcame even the arrogance and resentment of Filelfo himself; who lived to receive innumerable favours from him and his descendants; and died at Florence in the year 1481, in the eighty-third year of his age.

* Trav. xxiv. 59. † *Ibid*, 57. ‡ Phil. Ep. 18, 19. 1501.

The productions of Filelfo are very numerous, and in almost every branch of literature. His industry in collecting manuscripts was, however, of more indisputable service to the cause of learning. Of the particular works brought by him into Italy he has not left a very explicit account, but it appears that he had sent a considerable number to his friend Leonardo Giustiniani at Venice, from whom he found some difficulty in obtaining them after his return. The letters of Filelfo contain, indeed, innumerable complaints of the injustice of his friends, in withholding the books which he had lent for their use or intrusted to their care. "Perhaps," says Tiraboschi, "they acted upon the same principle as the enthusiasts of the darker ages, who considered the stealing the relics of a saint not as a theft, but as a pious and meritorious act." Such was the high estimation in which these works were held, that a manuscript of the history of Livy, sent by Cosmo de' Medici to Alfonso, King of Naples, with whom he was at variance, conciliated the breach between them; and although the King's physicians insinuated that the book was probably poisoned, Alfonso disregarded their suspicions, and began with great pleasure the perusal of the work.[26]

In the year 1438, a general council was held by Eugenius IV. at Ferrara, for the purpose of settling some contested points, both of doctrine and discipline, between the Greek and Roman churches, preparatory to their proposed union; but the plague having made its appearance at that place, the council was in the following year transferred to Florence. On this occasion not only the pope and several of his cardinals, the Greek patriarch and his metropolitans, but the emperor of the east, John Paleologus, attended in person. Shortly before their arrival, Cosmo had been invested a second time with the office of Gonfaloniere; and the reception he gave to these illustrious visitors, whilst it was highly honourable to his guests, was extremely gratifying to the citizens of Florence, who were as remarkable for the magnificence of their public exhibitions as for their moderation and frugality in private life. As the questions agitated at this council would not admit of illustration from reasoning, and could only be argued from authority, the longer the dispute continued, the more were the parties at variance; but the critical *situation of the* eastern empire, then closely attacked by the

Turks, and the expectations which the emperor had formed of procuring succours from the pope, and from other European princes, reconciled what the efforts of the schoolmen had only served to perplex. The proposed union accordingly took place, and the pope was acknowledged by the whole assembly as the legitimate successor of St. Peter. Little advantage was, however, derived by either of the parties from this remarkable transaction. The emperor was disappointed in his expectations of support, and with respect to the supremacy of the Roman church over the Greek, the ecclesiastics of the latter refused to obey the decree, and even many who had been present, and signed it at the council, publicly retracted at Constantinople.[27]

For the purpose of conducting these important debates, each of the parties had selected six disputants, eminent for their rank and learning. Amongst those chosen on the part of the Greeks was Gemisthus Pletho, who was then at a very advanced period of a life which had been devoted to the study of the Platonic philosophy.[28] As often as his public avocations afforded him an opportunity, he employed himself in the propagation of his opinions, which were not only new to the scholars of Italy, but were greatly at variance with those doctrines which had long obtained an uninterrupted ascendancy in all the public schools and seminaries of learning. So powerful was the effect which the discourses of Gemisthus had upon Cosmo de' Medici, who was his constant auditor, that he determined to establish an academy at Florence, for the sole purpose of cultivating this new and more elevated species of philosophy. With this view he selected Marsilio Ficino, the son of his favourite physician, and destined him, though very young, to be the support of his future establishment. The education of Ficino was, as he has himself informed us, entirely directed to the new philosophy.* The doctrines and precepts of the Grecian sage were assiduously instilled into his infant mind, and as he increased in years, he applied himself to the study, not of the works of Plato only, but also of those of Plotinus, a distinguished promoter of the doctrines of that philosopher in the third century. Nor were the expectations which Cosmo had formed of Ficino disappointed. The Florentine academy was some years afterwards established

* See the proeme to his translation of Plotinus.

with great credit, and was the first institution in Europe for the pursuit of science, detached from the scholastic method then universally adopted. It is true, the sublime and fanciful doctrines of Plato were almost as remote from the purposes of common life and general utility, as the dogmatic opinions of Aristotle; but the introduction of the former was nevertheless of essential service to the cause of free inquiry, and substantial knowledge. By dividing the attention of the learned, they deprived the doctrines of Aristotle of that servile respect and veneration which had so long been paid to them; and by introducing the discussion of new subjects, they prepared the way for the pursuit of truths more properly within the sphere of the human intellect.

As the natural disposition of Cosmo led him to take an active part in collecting the remains of the ancient Greek and Roman writers, so he was enabled by his wealth and his extensive mercantile intercourse with different parts of Europe and of Asia, to gratify a passion of this kind beyond any other individual. To this end, he laid injunctions on all his friends and correspondents, as well as on the missionaries and preachers who travelled into the remotest countries, to search for and procure ancient manuscripts, in every language, and on every subject.[29] Besides the services of Poggio and Traversari, Cosmo availed himself of those of Cristoforo Buondelmonti, Antonio da Massa, Andrea de Rimino, and many others. The situation of the eastern empire, then daily falling into ruins by the repeated attacks of the Turks, afforded him an opportunity of obtaining many inestimable works in the Hebrew, the Greek, Chaldaic, Arabic, and Indian languages.* From these beginnings arose the celebrated library of the Medici, which, after having been the constant object of the solicitude of its founder, was after his death further enriched by the attention of his descendants, and particularly of his grandson Lorenzo; and after various vicissitudes of fortune, and frequent and considerable additions, has been preserved to the present times, under the name of the "Bibliotheca Mediceo-Laurentiana."

Amongst those who imitated the example of Cosmo de' Medici was Niccolo Niccoli, another citizen of Florence, who devoted his whole time and fortune to the acquisition of

* Bandini, Lettera sofra i Bibl. Laur. Firenze, 1773.

ancient manuscripts; in this pursuit he had been eminently successful, having collected together eight hundred volumes of Greek, Roman, and Oriental authors; a number in those times justly thought very considerable. Several of these works he had copied with great accuracy, and had diligently employed himself in correcting their defects and arranging the text in its proper order. In this respect he is justly regarded by Mehus as the father of this species of criticism.* He died in 1436, having by his will directed that his library should be devoted to the use of the public, and appointed sixteen Curators, amongst whom was Cosmo de' Medici. After his death it appeared that he was greatly in debt, and that his liberal intentions were likely to be frustrated by the insolvency of his circumstances. Cosmo therefore proposed to his associates that if they would resign to him the right of disposition of the books, he would himself discharge all the debts of Niccolo; to which they readily acceded. Having thus obtained the sole direction of the manuscripts, he deposited them, for public use, in the Dominican monastery of S. Marco at Florence, which he had himself erected at an enormous expense.[30] This collection was the foundation of another celebrated library in Florence, known by the name of the "Bibliotheca Marciana," which is yet open to the inspection of the learned, at the distance of three centuries.[31]

In the arrangement of the library of S. Marco, Cosmo had procured the assistance of Tomaso Calandrino, who drew up a scheme for that purpose, and prepared a scientific catalogue of the books it contained. In selecting a coadjutor, the choice of Cosmo had fallen upon an extraordinary man. Though Tomaso was the son of a poor physician of Sarzana, and ranked only in the lower order of the clergy, he had the ambition to aim at possessing some specimens of these venerable relics of ancient genius. His learning and his industry enabled him to gratify his wishes, and his perseverance surmounted the disadvantages of his situation. In this pursuit he was frequently induced to anticipate his scanty revenue, well knowing that the estimation in which he was held by his friends, would preserve him from pecuniary difficulties. With the Greek and Roman authors no one was more intimately acquainted, and as he wrote a very fine hand, the books

* In præf. ad *Ep. Trav.* 50.

he possessed acquired additional value from the marginal observations which he was accustomed to make in perusing them. By the rapid degrees of fortunate preferment, Tomaso was, in the short space of twelve months, raised from his humble situation to the chair of St. Peter,* and in eight years, during which time he enjoyed the supreme dignity, by the name of Nicholas V. acquired a reputation that has increased with the increasing estimation of those studies which he so liberally fostered and protected. The scanty library of his predecessors had been nearly dissipated or destroyed by frequent removals between Avignon and Rome, according as the caprice of the reigning pontiff chose either of those places for his residence ; and it appears from the letters of Traversari, that scarcely any thing of value remained. Nicholas V. is therefore to be considered as the founder of the library of the Vatican. In the completion of this great design, it is true, much was left to be performed by his successors ; but Nicholas had before his death collected upwards of five thousand volumes of Greek and Roman authors, and had not only expressed his intention of establishing a library for the use of the Roman Court, but had also taken measures for carrying such intention into execution.†

Whilst the munificence of the rich, and the industry of the learned, were thus employed throughout Italy in preserving the remains of the ancient authors, some obscure individuals in a corner of Germany had conceived, and were silently bringing to perfection, an invention which, by means equally effectual and unexpected, secured to the world the result of their labours. This was the art of printing with moveable types ; a discovery of which the beneficial effects have been increasing to the present day, and are yet advancing with accelerated progress.[32] The coincidence of this discovery, with the spirit of the times in which it had birth, was highly fortunate. Had it been made known at a much earlier period, it would have been disregarded or forgotten, from the mere want of materials on which to exercise it ; and had it been further postponed, it is probable, that notwithstanding the generosity of the rich and the diligence of the learned, many works would have been totally lost, which are now justly regarded as the noblest monuments of the human intellect.

* Bart. Facius de Viris illust. Flor. 1745. † Trav. Ep. præf. 65.

Nearly the same period of time that gave the world this important discovery, saw the destruction of the Roman empire in the east. In the year 1453 the city of Constantinople was captured by the Turks, under the command of Mahomet II. after a vigorous defence of fifty-three days. The encouragement which had been shown to the Greek professors at Florence, and the character of Cosmo de Medici as a promoter of letters, induced many learned Greeks to seek a shelter in that city, where they met with a welcome and honourable reception. Amongst these were Demetrius Chalcondyles, Johannes Andronicus Calistus, Constantius and Johannes Lascaris, in whom the Platonic philosophy obtained fresh partisans, and by whose support it began openly to oppose itself to that of Aristotle.[33] Between the Greek and Italian professors a spirit of emulation was kindled, that operated most favourably on the cause of letters. Public schools were instituted at Florence for the study of the Greek tongue. The facility of diffusing their labours by means of the newly-discovered art of printing, stimulated the learned to fresh exertions; and in a few years the cities of Italy vied with each other in the number and elegance of works produced from the press.[34]

Towards the latter period of his life, a great part of the time that Cosmo could withdraw from the administration of public affairs, was passed at his seats at Careggi and Caffaggiolo, where he applied himself to the cultivation of his farms, from which he derived no inconsiderable revenue. But his happiest hours were devoted to the study of letters and philosophy, or passed in the company and conversation of learned men. When he retired at intervals to his seat at Careggi, he was generally accompanied by Ficino, where, after having been his protector, he became his pupil in the study of the Platonic philosophy. For his use Ficino began those laborious translations of the works of Plato and his followers, which were afterwards completed and published in the lifetime and by the liberality of Lorenzo. Amongst the letters of Ficino is one from his truly venerable patron, which bespeaks most forcibly the turn of his mind, and his earnest desire of acquiring knowledge, even at his advanced period of life.* "Yesterday," says he, "I arrived at Careggi—not so much for the purpose of improving my fields, as myself—let me see you, Marsilio,

* Ficini Ep. i. 1.

as soon as possible, and forget not to bring with you the book of our favourite Plato, DE SUMMO BONO—which I presume, according to your promise, you have ere this translated into Latin; for there is no employment to which I so ardently devote myself as to find out the true road to happiness. Come, then, and fail not to bring with you the Orphean lyre." Whatever might be the proficiency of Cosmo in the mysteries of his favourite philosopher, there is reason to believe that he applied those doctrines and precepts which furnished the litigious disputants of the age with a plentiful source of contention, to the purposes of real life and practical improvement. Notwithstanding his active and useful life, he often regretted the hours he had lost. "Midas was not more sparing of his money," says Ficino, "than Cosmo was of his time."

The wealth and influence that Cosmo had acquired, had long entitled him to rank with the most powerful princes of Italy, with whom he might have formed connexions by the intermarriage of his children; but being apprehensive that such measures might give rise to suspicions that he entertained designs inimical to the freedom of the state, he rather chose to increase his interest amongst the citizens of Florence, by the marriage of his children into the most distinguished families of that place. Piero, his eldest son, married Lucretia Tornabuoni, by whom he had two sons, Lorenzo, the subject of our present history, born on the 1st day of January, 1448, and Giuliano, born in the year 1453. Piero had also two daughters, Nannina, who married Bernardo Rucellai, and Bianca, who became the wife of Gulielmo de' Pazzi. Giovanni, the younger son of Cosmo, espoused Cornelia de' Alessandri, by whom he had a son who died very young. Giovanni himself did not long survive. He died in the year 1461, at forty-two years of age. Living under the shade of paternal authority, his name scarcely occurs in the pages of history; but the records of literature bear testimony, that in his disposition and studies he did not derogate from the reputation of that characteristic attachment to men of learning, by which his family was invariably distinguished.[35]

Besides his legitimate offspring, Cosmo left also a natural son, Carlo de' Medici, whom he liberally educated, and who compensated the disadvantages of his birth by the respectability of his life. The manners of the times might be alleged

in extenuation of a circumstance apparently inconsistent with the gravity of the character of Cosmo de' Medici; but Cosmo himself disclaimed such apology, and whilst he acknowledged his youthful indiscretion, made amends to society for the breach of a salutary regulation, by attending to the morals and the welfare of his illegitimate descendant. Under his countenance Carlo became proposto of Prato, and one of the apostolic notaries; and as his general residence was at Rome, he was frequently resorted to by his father and brothers, for his advice and assistance in procuring ancient manuscripts and other valuable remains of antiquity.*

The death of Giovanni de' Medici, on whom Cosmo had placed his chief expectations, and the weak state of health that Piero experienced, which rendered him unfit for the exertions of public life, in so turbulent a place as Florence, raised great apprehensions in Cosmo, that at his decease the splendour of his family would close. These reflections embittered the repose of his latter days. A short time before his death, being carried through the apartments of his palace, after having recently lost his son, he exclaimed with a sigh, *This is too great a house for so small a family.* These apprehensions were in some degree realized by the infirmities under which Piero laboured during the few years in which he held the direction of the republic; but the talents of Lorenzo soon dispelled this temporary gloom, and exalted his family to a degree of reputation and splendour, of which it is probable that Cosmo himself had scarcely formed an idea.

The kindness and attention shewn by Cosmo to men of learning were not without their reward. His virtues and his liberality were their most frequent topic. In every event of his life they were ready to attend him, to participate with him in his prosperity, and to sympathize with him in his misfortunes. The affectionate epistles addressed to him by Poggio on his banishment to Padua, and on his recall to Florence, exhibit a proof, not only of the sincere esteem, but of the high admiration of their author.† Of the continued attachment of Leonardo Aretino to his great patron, innumerable evidences remain. Amongst the eminent men of the time, who endeavoured to console him for the untimely loss of his son, was

* Fabronius, in vita Cos. ii. 213.

† Poggii Op. 312, 339.

Pius II., who addressed to him a Latin epistle, to which Cosmo replied with great propriety and dignity, and in a style not inferior to that of this learned pontiff.* To the poem of Alberto Avogradi, we have before had occasion to refer.[36] A considerable number of works, as well in verse as in prose, inscribed to him on different occasions, were, after his death, collected together by Bartolomeo Scala, and are yet preserved in the Laurentian Library, under the name of *Collectiones Cosmianæ*.[37]

But perhaps the most extraordinary production that solicited the patronage of Cosmo, was the *Hermaphroditus* of Antonio Beccatelli, or, as he is usually called from Palermo, the place of his birth, Antonio Panhormita.[38] When the respectability and situation of Beccatelli are considered, our surprise must be excited on finding him the avowed author of a production so grossly indecent as the Hermaphroditus; when we advert to the age and character of Cosmo de' Medici, it is no less extraordinary that he should be the patron to whom it is inscribed.

Beccatelli did not however escape without reprehension, for thus indulging, at an advanced age, a pruriency of imagination not excusable at any time of life. Amongst others, Filelfo and Lorenzo Valla exclaimed against his licentiousness. Invectives against the author were likewise poured out from the pulpit, and he was burnt in effigy at Ferrara, and afterwards at Milan. Valla had the charity to hope, that the third time the author might be burnt in his proper person.† Even Poggio, who in his *Facetiæ* had not confined himself within the strict limits of decorum, thought it necessary to remonstrate with his friend Beccatelli on the indecency of his work, though he highly commends its elegance and latinity.‡ Beccatelli attempted to excuse his performance by the authority of the ancient Greek and Roman writers, but his reply may rather be considered as a repetition than as a justification of his offence.§ On the contrary, there were men of known talents who expressed their thorough approbation of this performance. A commendatory epistle of Guarino Veronese is prefixed to the manuscript copy of it in the Lau-

* These letters will be found in the Appendix, No. III.
† Zeno Dissert. Voss. vol. i. p. 316. ‡ Poggii Op. 49.
§ Beccatelli Epist. lib iv. p. 80.

rentian Library, in which he defends Beccatelli, by alleging the example of St. Jerome.

One of the most striking, though not the most pleasing features in the history of the fifteenth century, is exhibited in the frequent and violent dissensions which occurred amongst the most distinguished scholars of the time. In some instances, these disputes arose between the chiefs of the two leading sects of philosophy; whilst in others the contest was more personal, and originated in the high opinion entertained by the disputants of their own respective merits. The controversy between Cardinal Bessarion and George Trapezuntius, or of Trebisond, was of the former kind. A Greek by birth, Bessarion had early imbibed the doctrines of Plato. Having attained the dignity of Bishop of Nice, he attended in his public capacity the council of Florence, and was one of the disputants on the part of the Greeks. Whether Bessarion was alarmed at the disorderly state of his own country, or whether he found himself influenced by the arguments of his opponent, is uncertain; but soon after his return to Constantinople, he paid another visit to Italy, where he passed the remainder of his days. His learning and his integrity recommended him to Engenius IV., who, in the year 1439, honoured him with the purple; and it has been said, that a mistake made by his secretary, prevented him from obtaining the pontifical dignity; but the futility of this tale of Jovius has been sufficiently exposed by Hody.* That he had nearly arrived at that honour is however certain; and his more fortunate competitor Pius II. endeavoured to console him for his disappointment, by bestowing upon him the empty title of Patriarch of Constantinople. In the year 1468, Bessarion gave a striking proof of his munificence and love of literature, by presenting his very valuable collection of Greek and Latin manuscripts to the state of Venice, to be deposited in the church of St. Mark. His letter to the senate on this occasion, gives us a most favourable idea of his temper and character.† George, though called of Trebisond, was a Cretan by birth, who after having taught in different parts of Italy, was at length called to Rome by Nicholas V. and nominated one of the apostolic secretaries. His arrogant and haughty tem-

* Hodius de Gr. illustr. p. 146. Gibbon, b. xii. c. 66.

† Lettere di Principi, i. 2.

Cosmo now approached the period of his mortal existence, but the faculties of his mind yet remained unimpaired. About twenty days before his death, when his strength was visibly on the decline, he entered into conversation with Ficino, and, whilst the faint beams of a setting sun seemed to accord with his situation and his feelings, began to lament the miseries of life, and the imperfections inseparable from human nature. As he continued his discourse, his sentiments and his views became more elevated; and from bewailing the lot of humanity, he began to exult in the prospect of that happier state towards which he felt himself approaching. Ficino replied by citing corresponding sentiments from the Athenian sages, and particularly from Xenocrates; and the last task imposed by Cosmo on his philosophic attendant, was to translate from the Greek the treatise of that author on death.* Having prepared his mind to wait with composure the awful event, his next concern was the welfare of his surviving family, to whom he was desirous of imparting, in a solemn manner, the result of the experience of a long and active life. Calling into his chamber his wife Contessina, and his son Piero, he entered into a narrative of all his public transactions; he gave a full account of his extensive mercantile connexions, and adverted to the state of his domestic concerns. To Piero he recommended a strict attention to the education of his sons, of whose promising talents he expressed his hopes and his approbation. He requested that his funeral might be conducted with as much privacy as possible, and concluded his paternal exhortations with declaring his willingness to submit to the disposal of Providence, whenever he should be called upon. These admonitions were not lost on Piero, who communicated by letter to Lorenzo and Giuliano the impression which they had made upon his own mind.† At the same time, sensible of his own infirmities, he exhorted them to consider themselves not as children, but as men, seeing that circumstances rendered it necessary to put their abilities to an early proof. *A physician*, says Piero, *is hourly expected to arrive from Milan, but for my own part, I place my confidence in God.* Either the physician did not arrive, or Piero's distrust of him was

* See the introduction of Ficino's translation of that work, inserted in the "Collectiones Cosmianæ."

† This very interesting letter yet remains. See App. No. IV.

well founded, for, about six days afterwards, being the 1st day of August, 1464, Cosmo died, at the age of seventy-five years, deeply lamented by a great majority of the citizens of Florence, whom he had firmly attached to his interest, and who feared for the safety of the city from the dissensions that were likely to ensue.[40]

The character of Cosmo de' Medici exhibits a combination of virtues and endowments rarely to be found united in the same person. If in his public works he was remarkable for his magnificence, he was no less conspicuous for his prudence in private life. Whilst in the character of chief of the Florentine republic, he supported a constant intercourse with the sovereigns of Europe, his conduct in Florence was divested of all ostentation, and neither in his retinue, his friendships, or his conversation, could he be distinguished from any other respectable citizen. He well knew the jealous temper of the Florentines, and preferred the real enjoyment of authority, to that open assumption of it, which could only have been regarded as a perpetual insult, by those whom he permitted to gratify their own pride, in the reflection that they were the equals of Cosmo de' Medici.[41]

In affording protection to the arts of architecture, painting, and sculpture, which then began to revive in Italy, Cosmo set the great example to those who, by their rank, and their riches, could alone afford them effectual aid. The countenance shewn by him to those arts, was not of that kind which their professors generally experience from the great; it was not conceded as a bounty, nor received as a favour; but appeared in the friendship and equality that subsisted between the artist and his patron.[42] In the erection of the numerous public buildings in which Cosmo expended incredible sums of money, he principally availed himself of the assistance of Michellozzo Michellozzi and Filippo Brunelleschi; the first of whom was a man of talents, the latter of genius.[43] Soon after his return from banishment, Cosmo engaged these two artists to form the plan of a mansion for his own residence. Brunelleschi gave scope to his invention, and produced the design of a palace which might have suited the proudest sovereign in Europe; but Cosmo was led by that prudence which, in his personal accommodation, regulated all his conduct, to prefer the plan of Michellozzi, which united extent with simplicity,

and elegance with convenience.[44] With the consciousness, Brunelleschi possessed also the irritability of genius, and in a fit of vexation he destroyed a design which he unjustly considered as disgraced by its not being carried into execution.[45] Having completed his dwelling, Cosmo indulged his taste in ornamenting it with the most precious remains of ancient art, and in the purchase of vases, statues, busts, gems, and medals, expended no inconsiderable sum. Nor was he less attentive to the merits of those artists whom his native place had recently produced. With Masaccio a better style of painting had arisen, and the cold and formal manner of Giotto and his disciples had given way to more natural and expressive composition. In Cosmo de' Medici this rising artist found his most liberal patron and protector. Some of the works of Masaccio were executed in the chapel of the Brancacci, where they were held in such estimation, that the place was regarded as a school of study by the most eminent artists who immediately succeeded him. Even the celebrated Michelagnolo, when observing these paintings many years afterwards, in company with his honest and loquacious friend Vasari, did not hesitate to express his decided approbation of their merits. The reputation of Masaccio was emulated by his disciple Filippo Lippi, who executed for Cosmo and his friends many celebrated pictures, of which Vasari has given a minute account. Cosmo, however, found no small difficulty in controlling the temper and regulating the eccentricities of this extraordinary character.[46] If the efforts of these early masters did not reach the true end of the art, they afforded considerable assistance towards it; and whilst Masaccio and Filippo decorated with their admired productions the altars of churches and the apartments of princes, Donatello gave to marble a proportion of form, a vivacity of expression, to which his contemporaries imagined that nothing more was wanting; Brunelleschi raised the great dome of the cathedral of Florence; and Ghiberti cast in brass the stupendous doors of the Church of St. John, which Michelagnolo deemed worthy to be the gates of Paradise.

In his person Cosmo was tall; in his youth he possessed the advantage of a prepossessing countenance; what age had taken from his comeliness, it had added to his dignity, *and in his latter years*, his appearance was so truly venerable,

as to have been the frequent subject of panegyric.* His manner was grave and complacent, but upon many occasions he gave sufficient proofs that this did not arise from a want of talents for sarcasm ; and the fidelity of the Florentine historians has preserved many of his shrewd observations and remarks.† When Rinaldo de' Albizi, who was then in exile, and meditated an attack upon his native place, sent a message to Cosmo, importing that the hen would shortly hatch, he replied, *She will hatch with an ill grace out of her own nest.* On another occasion, when his adversaries gave him to understand that they were not sleeping, *I believe it*, said Cosmo, *I have spoiled their sleep.—Of what colour is my hair ?* said Cosmo, uncovering his head, to the ambassadors of Venice who came with a complaint against the Florentines. *White*, they replied. *It will not be long*, said Cosmo, *before that of your senators will be so too.* Shortly before his death, his wife inquiring why he closed his eyes, *That I may accustom them to it*, was his reply.

If, from considering the private character of Cosmo, we attend to his conduct as the moderator and director of the Florentine republic, our admiration of his abilities will increase with the extent of the theatre upon which he had to act. So important were his mercantile concerns, that they often influenced in a very remarkable degree the politics of Italy. When Alfonso, king of Naples, leagued with the Venetians against Florence, Cosmo called in such immense debts from those places, as deprived them of resources for carrying on the war.‡ During the contest between the Houses of York and Lancaster, one of his agents in England was resorted to by Edward IV. for a sum of money, which was accordingly furnished, to such an extraordinary amount, that it might almost be considered as the means of supporting that monarch on the throne, and was repaid when his successes enabled him to fulfil his engagement.[47] The alliance of Cosmo was sedulously courted by the princes of Italy ; and it was remarked, that by a happy kind of fatality, whoever united their interests with his, were always enabled either to repress or to overcome their adversaries. By his assistance the republic of Venice resisted the united attacks of Filippo duke of Milan, and of

* Carm. Illust. Poet. Ital. viii. 489. † Mac. Ist. Fior. VII.
‡ Idem, ib.

the French nation; but when deprived of his support, the Venetians were no longer able to withstand their enemies. With whatever difficulties Cosmo had to encounter, at home or abroad, they generally terminated in the acquisition of additional honour to his country and to himself. The esteem and gratitude of his fellow-citizens were fully shewn a short time before his death, when by a public decree he was honoured with the title of *Pater Patriæ*, an appellation which was inscribed on his tomb, and which, as it was founded on real merit, has ever since been attached to the name of Cosmo de' Medici.

CHAPTER II.

1464—1469.

Early accomplishments of Lorenzo—Education—Lorenzo visits different parts of Italy—Conduct of Piero—Conspiracy of Luca Pitti—Frustrated by Lorenzo—The exiles instigate the Venetians to attack the Florentines—Battle near Bologna—Piero promotes the interests of learning — Leo Battista Alberti—Cristoforo Landino — Piero patronizes other eminent scholars—Giostra of Lorenzo and Giuliano—Poem of Luca Pulci—Poem of Angelo Politiano—DISPUTATIONES CAMALDULENSES—Lorenzo's description of his mistress—Sonnets in her praise—Lucretia Donati the object of his passion—Lorenzo marries Clarice Orsini — Visits the Duke of Milan — Death of Piero de Medici.

LORENZO DE' MEDICI was about sixteen years of age when Cosmo died, and had at that time given striking indications of extraordinary talents. From his earliest years he had exhibited proofs of a retentive and vigorous mind, which was cultivated, not only by all the attention which his father's infirmities would permit him to bestow, but by a frequent intercourse with his venerable grandfather. He owed also great obligations in this respect to his mother Lucretia, who was one of the most accomplished women of the age, and distinguished not only as a patroness of learning, but by her own writings. Of these some specimens yet remain, which are the more entitled to approbation, as they were produced at a time when poetry was at its lowest ebb in Italy.[48] The disposition of Lorenzo, which afterwards gave him a peculiar claim to the title of *magnificent*, was apparent in his childhood.[49] Having received as a present a horse from Sicily, he sent the donor in return a gift of much greater value; and on being reproved for his profuseness, he remarked that there was nothing more glorious than to overcome others in acts of generosity. Of his proficiency in classical learning, and the different branches of that philosophy which was then in repute, he has left indisputable proofs. Born to restore the lustre of his native tongue, he had rendered himself conspicuous by his *poetical talents before he* arrived at manhood.

To these accomplishments he united a considerable share of strong natural penetration and good sense, which enabled him, amidst the many difficulties that he was involved in, to act with a promptitude and decision which surprised those who were witnesses of his conduct; whilst the endowments which entitled him to admiration and respect were accompanied by others that conciliated, in an eminent degree, the esteem and affection of his fellow-citizens.

Tall in his stature, robust in his form, Lorenzo had in his person more the appearance of strength than of elegance. From his birth he laboured under some peculiar disadvantages; his sight was weak, his voice harsh and unpleasing, and he was totally deprived of the sense of smell.* With all these defects his countenance was dignified, and strongly indicated the magnanimity of his character; and the effects of his eloquence were conspicuous on many important occasions. In his youth he was much addicted to active and laborious exercises, to hawking, horsemanship, and country sports. Though not born to support a military character, he gave sufficient proofs of his courage, not only in public tournaments, which were then not unfrequent in Italy, but also upon more trying occasions. Such was the versatility of his talents, that it is difficult to discover any department of business, or of amusement, of art, or of science, to which they were not at some time applied; and in whatever he undertook, he arrived at a proficiency which would seem to have required the labour of a life much longer than that which he was permitted to enjoy.

Under the institution of Gentile d'Urbino, who afterwards, by the patronage of his pupil, became bishop of Arezzo, Lorenzo received the first rudiments of his education, and from the instructions of his tutor, aided perhaps by the exhortations of his pious mother, acquired that devotional temper which is so conspicuous in some of his writings. This disposition was however only occasional, nor was the mind of Lorenzo over-shaded with the habitual gloom of the professed devotee. In his hours of seriousness, or of sickness, the impressions made upon him by his early instructors became sufficiently apparent; but the vivacity of his temper often hurried him to a contrary extreme; and the levity, not to

* *Valorius*, in Vita Laur. Med. 9.

say the licentiousness, of some of his writings, is strikingly contrasted with the piety and seriousness of his other productions. The vigour of his intellect seems to have thrown an indiscriminate lustre on every object that presented itself. So various, yet so extensive were his powers, that they are scarcely reconcileable to that consistency of character with which the laws of human nature seldom dispense.

In superintending the subsequent progress of Lorenzo, several other persons eminent for their learning concurred. In the year 1457, Cristoforo Landino was appointed by the magistracy of Florence to the office of public professor of poetry and rhetoric in that city, and was soon afterwards entrusted by Piero de' Medici with the instruction of his two sons. Between Landino and his pupil Lorenzo a reciprocal attachment took place; and such was the opinion that the master entertained of the judgment of his scholar, that he is said frequently to have submitted his various and learned works to his perusal and correction.* In the Greek language, in ethics, and in the principles of the Aristotelian philosophy, Lorenzo had the advantage of the precepts of the learned Argyropylus,† and in those of the Platonic sect he was sedulously instructed by Marsilio Ficino, for whom he retained through life an unalterable friendship. But for many of his accomplishments he was not indebted to any preceptor. That exquisite taste in poetry, in music, and in every department of the fine arts, which enabled him to contribute so powerfully towards their restoration, was an endowment of nature, the want of which no education could have supplied.

With such qualifications, Lorenzo, soon after the death of his grandfather, entered on the stage of public life; for it was the laudable custom of the Florentines, early to habituate their youth to serious and important occupations. Besides, the infirmities of Piero de' Medici rendered such a coadjutor as Lorenzo was likely to prove, of great importance to him. His domestic education being therefore completed, his father judged it expedient for him to visit some of the principal courts of Italy; not so much for the purpose of gratifying an idle curiosity, as to conciliate, by a personal intercourse, the friendship of those with whom he was in future to maintain a correspondence on matters of great moment, and to

* *Band. Spec. Lit. Flor. i. 183.*† Politian. in Proem. ad. Miscell.

inform himself of such local circumstances as might enable him to transact the affairs of the republic with every possible advantage. In the year 1465, he had an interview at Pisa with the son of Ferdinand king of Naples, Federigo, who after the death of his eldest brother Alfonso, and his nephew Federigo, succeeded to the crown. This prince was then on his journey to Milan, to escort Ippolita, the daughter of Francesco Sforza, from thence to Naples, where she was to marry his elder brother Alfonso, duke of Calabria.* At this interview some instances of mutual respect and attachment took place between Federigo and Lorenzo, which we shall hereafter have occasion to relate.

In the following year Lorenzo made a visit to Rome, where he was kindly received by Paul II., one of the most arrogant pontiffs that ever sat in the chair of St. Peter. A few months afterwards he proceeded through Bologna and Ferrara to Venice, and thence to Milan. During his absence he had frequent letters from his father, several of which yet remain, and sufficiently evince the confidence that Piero placed in his son, with whom he enters into a detail of all political occurrences, and to whom he transmits such letters of importance as were received on public affairs during his absence.† That the respect paid by Piero to the judgment of Lorenzo did not arise from a blind partiality, may appear from the intercourse that already subsisted between Lorenzo and some of the most celebrated scholars of the age; several of whom, on his occasional absence from Florence, addressed themselves to him by letter, as their acknowledged patron and warmest friend.[30]

The death of Pius II., who had preceded Paul II. in the pontifical chair, happened a few days after that of Cosmo de' Medici, and not long afterwards died Francesco Sforza, duke of Milan, who had governed that state with great ability for the space of sixteen years.[31] This event gave no small alarm to Piero de' Medici, whose family had long supported a close intimacy with that of Sforza, from which they had mutually derived important advantages. Lorenzo was then at Rome, where his father addressed to him several letters, in some of which his anxiety for the peaceable establishment of the widow and children of Francesco in the government of

* Muratori, Annali d'Italia, vol. ix. p. 493. † App. No. VI.

Milan is strongly expressed. By the death of so many of the Italian princes within so short a space of time, the minds of men began to be turned towards new commotions, particularly in Florence, where the bodily imbecility of Piero gave grounds to hope that a vigorous attempt to deprive the house of Medici of its influence might be crowned with success. Nor was the conduct of Piero, on his succession to the immense inheritance of his father, calculated to strengthen the friendship of those whom Cosmo had attached to his interest. Apprehensive that his commercial concerns were too widely extended, and prompted by the treacherous advice of Dietisalvo Neroni, a man of ability and intrigue, who owed his fortunes to the protection and generosity of Cosmo, he began indiscriminately to collect the sums of money which his father had advanced to the citizens of Florence. The result was such as Neroni expected. Those who were friends of the father became enemies of the son; and had not Piero discovered the snare, and desisted from such rigorous proceedings, he might too late have found, that in supporting the character of the merchant, he had forgotten that of the statesman.

Amongst the number of opulent and aspiring citizens who had reluctantly submitted to the superior talents of Cosmo de' Medici, was Luca Pitti, whose name has been transmitted to posterity as the founder of the magnificent palace which has for some centuries been the residence of the sovereigns of Tuscany. The death of Cosmo, and the infirmities of Piero, afforded an opportunity that Luca conceived to be highly favourable to his ambitious purposes.* Having formed a combination with the powerful family of the Acciajuoli, he attempted, in conjunction with them, to supplant the authority and destroy the influence of the Medici with the magistrates and council of Florence. Being defeated in their exertions, they resorted to more violent methods, and resolved upon the assassination of Piero de Medici, believing, that if they could succeed in such a project, his sons were too young to occasion any formidable opposition to their views. Debilitated by the gout, Piero was generally carried in a chair by his domestics from his house at Careggi to his residence at Florence. Having received intimation of an intended com-

* Ammir. iii. 93.

motion, and being alarmed at the sudden approach of Ercole d'Este, brother of Borso, marquis of Ferrara, whom the conspirators had engaged to enter the territories of the republic, at the head of 1300 cavalry, he conceived his presence to be necessary in Florence, and accordingly set out from Careggi, accompanied only by a few attendants.* Lorenzo, who had left Careggi a short time before his father, was surprised to find the road to the city beset by armed men, and immediately suspecting their purpose, despatched one of his followers to him with directions to proceed by a more retired and circuitous path, whilst taking himself the direct road, he informed those who inquired with apparent anxiety for his father, that he was following at a short distance. By these means Lorenzo rescued his father from the impending danger, and gave a striking proof of that promptitude of mind which so eminently distinguished him on many subsequent occasions.

The suspicions that fell upon Luca Pitti and his party induced the conspirators to abandon their design of open violence; and the intrigues of the politician were again substituted for the dagger of the assassin. Encouraged by the support of the marquis of Ferrara, they daily increased in numbers and audacity, but when an open contest between the opposite parties was hourly expected, and the citizens apprehended a renewal of those sanguinary commotions, from which, under the guidance of the Medici, they had been a long time exempted, Luca suddenly withdrew himself from his party, and effected a reconciliation with the Medici. Several of the malcontents followed his example, and their desertion gave a decided superiority to the cause of Piero, which was also most opportunely strengthened by the appearance of a body of two thousand Milanese troops, that kept in awe the army of the insurgents, and frustrated the hopes founded on its assistance. The friends of the Medici failed not to take advantage of this favourable concurrence; Piero Acciajuoli and his two sons, Dietisalvo Neroni, and two of his brothers, and Niccolo Soderini, with his son Geri, were declared enemies of the state, and condemned to banishment.† The archbishop of Florence, who had taken a decided part against the Medici, retired to Rome. A few other citizens, unable to support their disgrace, adopted a voluntary exile;

* *Val. in vita Laur. 10.* † Ammir. iii. 99.

but the kindness of Lorenzo allayed the apprehensions of the greater part of the conspirators, and rendered them in future more favourable to his interests.—*He only knows how to conquer*, said Lorenzo, *who knows how to forgive.**

Though exempted from the fate of the other leaders of the faction, Luca experienced a punishment of a more galling and disgraceful kind. From the high estimation in which he had before been held, he fell into the lowest state of degradation. The progress of his magnificent palace was stopped; the populace, who had formerly vied with each other in giving assistance, refused any longer to labour for him; many opulent citizens, who had contributed costly articles and materials, demanded them back, alleging that they were only lent. The remainder of his days was passed in obscurity and neglect, but the extensive mansion which his pride had planned, still remains to give celebrity to his name.[52]

The defection of Luca Pitti, and the consequent establishment of the authority of the Medici in Florence, have been uniformly attributed by the Florentine historians to the abilities and prudence of Lorenzo; who, instead of resorting to forcible opposition, employed his own eloquence and the influence of his friends, in subduing the resentment of his adversaries, and particularly of Luca Pitti, whose versatile disposition fluctuated a long time between the remonstrances of his associates and the pacific representations of Lorenzo. A short time previous to this contest, Lorenzo had paid a visit to Naples, probably with a view of influencing the king to countenance his cause, in case the dissensions at Florence, which were then a subject of alarm, should terminate in an open rupture. The magnanimity of his conduct, as well in defeating this formidable conspiracy, as in his lenity towards his enemies, extended his reputation throughout Italy. No sooner was the result known at Naples, than Ferdinando addressed to him a letter strongly expressive of admiration and esteem; which being the testimony of a monarch whose character for sagacity and political knowledge was superior to that of any other potentate in Europe, must have been highly gratifying to the youthful ambition of Lorenzo.† The success of Lorenzo in this critical business increased also the

* Val. in vita, p. 11. Fabr. in vita, i. 22.

† *This letter will be found* in App. No. VIII.

confidence which his father had before placed in him, and from this time he was entrusted with a considerable share in the conduct of the republic, as well as in the management of the extensive private concerns of the family. But if the prudence of Lorenzo was conspicuous in defeating his adversaries, it was more so in the use he made of his victory. He well knew that humanity and sound policy are inseparable, and either did not feel, or wisely suppressed that vindictive spirit which civil contests seldom fail to excite. "I have heard from my brother Filippo," says Valori, "that upon his introducing to Lorenzo, for the purpose of reconciliation, Antonio Tebalducci, who had by different means attempted his ruin, Lorenzo, observing that my brother hesitated in requesting his indulgence towards an avowed enemy, said to him with great kindness, *I should owe you no obligation, Filippo, for introducing to me a friend; but by converting an enemy into a friend, you have done me a favour, which I hope you will as often as possible repeat.*"

The exiled party, which consisted principally of men of abilities and intrigue, soon began to stir up new commotions. But Agnolo Acciajuoli, who had retreated only to Sienna, was desirous, before he engaged in further opposition, of trying whether a reconciliation with the Medici yet remained practicable. His letter to Piero on this subject, and the answer it occasioned, are yet extant.[53] Many of the other conspirators retired to Venice, where they exerted their utmost endeavours to exasperate that formidable state against their countrymen. This attempt might have failed of success, had they not, in seeking to gratify their private resentment, flattered the ambitious aims of the Venetians on the rest of Italy. With this view they insinuated to the senate, that the support given by the Florentines, under the influence of Cosmo de' Medici, to Francesco Sforza, had enabled him to defend his states against their pretensions, and prevented their possessing themselves of all Lombardy. These representations had their full effect. Under the command of Bartolomeo Coglione, one of the most celebrated commanders of the time, a considerable army was collected for the purpose of attacking the states of Florence. Several of the Italian princes joined in person the standard of Bartolomeo, *and amongst* others Ercole d'Este, Alessandro Sforza, prince

of Pesaro, the Lords of Forli, of Faenza, and Mirandula; insomuch that this army was not more formidable for its numbers, than respectable for the rank and the talents of its leaders.

Nor were the Florentines in the mean time ignorant of the intended hostilities, or inattentive to their own defence. Besides the support derived from the duke of Milan, the king of Naples sent his son Federigo with a powerful reinforcement to their assistance. Galeazzo, the young duke of Milan, joined the army in person, as did also Giovanni Bentivoglio, prince of Bologna; and the command of the whole was entrusted to Federigo count of Urbino,* whose character as a soldier was not inferior to that of Coglione. The adverse forces approached each other near Bologna, but no great alacrity was shewn on either side to begin the engagement. Wearied with apprehensions, and sinking under the expense of supporting so numerous an army, the Florentines began to complain of the indecisive conduct of their general, which they at length understood was chiefly to be attributed to the duke of Milan, who, reserving to himself great authority, and having little experience in military affairs, threw continual obstacles in the way of the chief commander. A message was therefore despatched to the duke, requesting his presence in Florence, where he soon after arrived, and took up his residence in the palace of the Medici.† The count of Urbino, being freed from this restraint, or having no apology for longer delay, attacked the advanced guard of the enemy under the command of Alessandro Sforza. The engagement soon became general, and continued from noon till evening. Machiavelli assures us, that at the close of the battle both parties kept the field, that not a soldier lost his life, and that only a few horses were wounded, and some prisoners taken; but historians of more veracity have given a different relation.‡ It is, however, certain, that no important consequences resulted from a contest that had excited so much expectation. The troops shortly afterwards withdrew into their winter-quarters, which afforded the Florentines an opportunity, by the mediation of the marquis of Ferrara, of negotiating for a peace. This was accordingly effected without any stipulation being introduced on the part of the exiles; and thus the storm which seemed

* Tiraboschi, *vi. 13.* † *Ricordi in App.* No. X. ‡ Amm. iii. 102.

for a while to threaten the destruction of the Florentine state, after having been repressed in its first fury, gradually abated, and at length settled in a perfect calm.

Although Piero de' Medici was inferior in talents, both to his father Cosmo and his son Lorenzo, yet he gave repeated proofs of a strong attachment to the cause of letters, and continued an hereditary protection to those men of learning, who, under the patronage of his father, had arisen in, or been attracted to Florence. In the year 1441 he had been engaged in promoting a literary contest in that city, by proposing a premium for the best poem on a given subject. The reward of the victor was to be a coronet of silver imitating a laurel wreath. The secretaries of the pope were appointed to decide upon the merits of the candidates. Splendid preparations were made. Several competitors appeared, and publicly recited their poems; but the laudible intentions of Piero were defeated by the folly or the knavery of the ecclesiastics, who gave the prize to the church of S. Maria, pretending that the merits of the pieces were so nearly equal that a decision was impossible. This absurd determination occasioned great dissatisfaction to the Florentines, and was probably considered not only as obliquely satirizing the candidates, but the city itself.[54]

The coadjutor of Piero de' Medici on this occasion was the celebrated Leo Battista Alberti, who, independent of his extraordinary talents as an artist, deserves particular notice as one of the earliest scholars that appeared in the revival of letters.[55] He first distinguished himself by his Latin comedy entitled *Philodoxios*, copies of which he distributed amongst his friends, as the work of Lepidus, an ancient Roman poet. The literati were effectually deceived, and bestowed the highest applauses upon a piece which they conceived to be a precious remnant of antiquity. It first appeared about the year 1425, when the rage for ancient manuscripts was at its height, and Lepidus for a while took his rank with Plautus and with Terence.[56] As Alberti advanced in years he turned his attention to practical knowledge, and the present times are indebted to him for many useful and amusing inventions.[57] In his Latin treatises, which have been translated into Italian by Cosimo Bartoli, and published under the name of *Opuscoli Morali*, he appears as an author on a great

variety of subjects; but he is better known by his treaties on architecture, which has been translated into many languages. Nor ought it to be forgotten, that Alberti made an attempt to reconcile the measure of the Latin distich with the genius of his native tongue, in which he has been followed by Claudio Tolomei, and other writers.[58]

The reputation of Alberti as an architect, though it deservedly stands high in the estimation of posterity, must, however, be considered as inferior to that of Filippo Brunelleschi, who is the true father of the art in modern times. Vasari expresses his disapprobation of some part of the labours of Alberti. His paintings were not numerous, nor on a large scale; nor did he in this branch of art arrive at great practical perfection, which, as Vasari observes, is not much to be wondered at, as his time was mostly devoted to other studies. His principal merit is certainly to be sought for in his useful discoveries, and his preceptive writings. He was the first author who attempted practical treatises on the arts of design, all of which, but more particularly his treaties on architecture, are allowed to exhibit a profound knowledge of his subject, and will long continue to do honour to his memory.[59]

Had all the other professors of letters been silent as to the merits of Piero de' Medici, the applauses bestowed on him by Cristoforo Landino would alone be sufficient to rescue his memory from neglect. Landino had indeed every motive of gratitude to the family of his patron. He was born a Florentine, and being early disgusted with the study of the civil law, devoted himself to that of poetry and polite letters. In pursuing his inclinations, he had the good fortune to find the road that led him to honour and to affluence. The bounty of a private friend supported him through the early part of his education, to which the finances of his family were inadequate, and the munificence of Cosmo de' Medici completed what the kindness of Angelo da Todi had begun. His proficiency in the Greek language was remarkable, even at a period when the study of it was in its highest vigour, and immediately supplied from its native fountain. The philosophy of Aristotle, and the dogmas of the stoics, had early engaged his attention; but from his intercourse with the Medici, and his intimacy with Ficino, he afterwards became a decided partisan of the new

philosophy, and was among the few learned men whom Ficino thought proper to consult on his translation of the works of Plato. The Latin elegies of Landino[60] bear ample testimony to the virtues, the liberality, and the accomplishments of Piero de' Medici, whom he constantly honours with the appellation of his Mæcenas, and seems to have selected from the other individuals of that illustrious family, as the object of his particular affection and veneration.

If we consider the numerous testimonies that remain of the liberality of Piero de' Medici to men of learning, and advert at the same time to the infirm state of his health, and the short period during which he enjoyed the direction of the republic, we shall not hesitate in allotting to him a distinguished rank amongst the early promoters of letters. To Piero, Benedetto Accolti addressed, in terms of high commendation, his history of the wars between the christians and the infidels,[61] a work of considerable historical credit, and which, in the succeeding century, served as a guide to Torquato Tasso, in his immortal poem the *Gerusalemme Liberata*.[62] An uninterrupted friendship subsisted between Piero and the celebrated Donato Acciajuoli, who inscribed to him several of his learned works.* The Laurentian library contains many similar instances of the gratitude and observance of the scholars of the time. Amongst those deserving of more particular notice is Francesco Ottavio, who dedicated to Piero his poem *De cœtu poetarum*, in which he hesitates not to represent his patron as surpassing the example of his father in his attention to the cause of literature, and in his kindness to its professors.†

No sooner was the city of Florence restored to peace, and the dread of a foreign enemy removed, than the natural disposition of the inhabitants for splendid exhibitions began to revive. Amongst other amusements, a tournament was held, in which Lorenzo de' Medici bore away the prize, being a helmet of silver, with a figure of Mars as the crest. In another encounter Giuliano had equal success with his brother. These incidents are the more entitled to our notice, as they have given rise to two of the most celebrated Italian poems of the fifteenth century, the *Giostra of Lorenzo de' Medici*, by

* Band. Cat. Bib. Laur. ii. 554, 748.
† Carmina Illustr. Poetar. Ital. vii. 1.

Luca Pulci, and the *Giostra of Giuliano de' Medici*, by Angelo Politiano.

At what particular time these events took place, and whether the two brothers signalized themselves on the same, or on different occasions, has been rendered doubtful by the inattention and discordant relations of different writers, who have directly or incidentally adverted to this subject. Amongst these, Machiavelli has misinformed,[63] and Paulus Jovius confused his readers.[64] Of the authors who have followed them, some have employed themselves in comparing or contesting these various authorities,[65] whilst others have gone a step further, and ingrafted their own absurdities on the errors of their predecessors.[66] Even amongst those who are entitled to a greater share of attention, Fabroni has decided wrong,* and Menckenius, after a full inquiry into all previous testimony, confesses his inability to decide at all.† In solving this difficulty, it might have been expected that recourse would have been had, in the first instance, to the internal evidence of the poems themselves, by which all doubts on the subject would have been effectually removed; but Menckenius had never seen even the poem of Politiano, though it is of much more common occurrence than that of Pulci; and Fabroni, with the poem of Pulci before him, has suffered himself to be betrayed into an anachronism by the authority of Machiavelli. In the poem last mentioned, not only the year, but the precise day on which the tournament of Lorenzo took place, is particularly specified. This appears to have been the 7th of February, 1468,[67] at which time he was in his twentieth year, to which the poet also expressly adverts, as well as to the attack lately made upon the Florentines by Bartolomeo Coglione, called of Bergamo. The circumstance that gave rise to this solemnity was the marriage of Braccio Martello, an intimate friend of Lorenzo. The second prize of honour was adjudged to Carlo Borromei. At this time Giuliano was only in his fifteenth year; but he made his appearance on horseback among the combatants, and obtained a prize during the same festival; it being evident from the poem of Pulci, that he was to try his courage on a future day. The poem of Politiano contains also sufficient proof that the tournament of Giuliano is to be placed at no

* Fabroni places this event *before* the conspiracy of Luca Pitti.

† *Menck. in vita Politiani, 43, 44.*

very distant period from that of Lorenzo, as it appears Lorenzo was not then married, although that event took place within a few months after he had signalized himself in this contest. If further confirmation were necessary, it may be found in the Ricordi of Lorenzo, who defrayed the expense of this exhibition, which cost ten thousand florins, and was held in the place of S. Croce. In this authentic document Lorenzo speaks with becoming modesty of these his youthful achievements.*

It must be confessed that the poem of Pulci derives its merit rather from the minute information it gives us respecting this exhibition, than from its poetical excellence.[68] A considerable part of it is employed in describing the preparations for the tournament, and the habits and appearance of the combatants. The umpires were, Roberto da Sanseverino, Carlo Pandolfini, Tomaso Soderini, Ugolino Martelli, Niccolo Giugni, and Buongianni Gianfigliazzi. The candidates for the prize were eighteen in number. The steed upon which Lorenzo made his first appearance was presented to him by Ferdinand king of Naples; that on which he relied in the combat, by Borso marquis of Ferrara. The duke of Milan had furnished him with his suit of armour. His motto was *Le tems revient.* His device, the *fleurs de lys,* the privilege of using the arms of France having shortly before been conceded to the Medici by Louis XI. by a solemn act. His first conflict was with Carlo Borromei; his next with Braccio de' Medici, who attacked him with such strength and courage, that if the stroke had taken place, Orlando himself, as the poet assures us, could not have withstood the shock. Lorenzo took speedy vengeance, but his spear breaking into an hundred pieces, his adversary was preserved from a total overthrow. He then assailed Carlo da Forme, whose helmet he split, and whom he nearly unhorsed. Lorenzo then changing his steed, made a violent attack upon Benedetto Salutati, who had just couched his lance ready for the combat.

Vedestu mai falcon calare a piombo,
E poi spianarsi, e batter forte l' ale,
C' ha tratto fuori della schiera il colombo?
Così Lorenzo Benedetto assale;

---

* *Ric.* di Lor. in App. No. X.

Tanto che l' aria fa fischiar pel rombo,
Non va si presto folgor, non che strale;
Dettonsi colpi che parvon d' Achille,
Et balza un mongibel fuori di faville.

Hast not thou seen the falcon in his flight,
When high in air on balanced wing he hung,
On some lone straggler of the covey light?
—On Benedetto thus Lorenzo sprung.
Whistled the air, as ardent for the fight,
Fleet as the arrow flies he rushed along;
Achilles' rage their meeting strokes inspires,
Their sparkling armour rivals Etna's fires.

The poem of Politiano is of a very different character, and though produced about the same period of time, is a century posterior in point of refinement.[69] The age of Politiano when he wrote it, scarcely exceeded fourteen years, and it must not be denied that the poem bears upon the face of it the marks of juvenility—but what a manhood does it promise? From such an early exuberance of blossom what fruits might we not expect? The general approbation with which it was received, must have been highly flattering both to the poet and the hero; nor has posterity appealed from the decision. On the contrary, it has been uniformly allowed that this was one of the earliest productions in the revival of letters, that breathed the true spirit of poetry; and that it not only far excelled the Giostra of Pulci, but essentially contributed towards the establishment of a better taste in Italy.

It may seem strange, that although this poem is of considerable length, containing about fourteen hundred lines, it is left unfinished, and breaks off even before the tournament begins. Instead of giving us, like Pulci, a minute description of the habilaments of the combatants, the poet takes a wider circuit, and indulges himself in digressions and episodes of great extent. The express purpose for which it was written would not indeed be very apparent, were it not for the information afforded us in the commencement; and even here the author does not propose to confine himself to one subject in particular, but professes to celebrate the feats of arms and pomps of Florence, and the loves and studies of Giuliano de' Medici. Although Giuliano be the subject, the poem is addressed to Lorenzo, whose *favour* Politiano earnestly sup*plicates*.

E tu, ben nato Laur', sotto il cui velo
Fiorenza lieta in pace si riposa,
Nè teme i venti, o 'l minacciar del cielo,
O Giove irato in vista più crucciosa;
Accogli al ombra del tuo santo ostelo
La voce umil, tremante, e paurosa;
Principio, e fin, di tutte le mie voglie,
Che sol vivon d' odor delle tue foglie.

Deh sarà mai che con più alte note,
Le non contrasti al mio voler fortuna,
Lo spirto delle membre, che divote
Ti fur da' fati, insin già dalla cuna,
Risuoni te dai Numidi a Boote,
Dagl' Indi, al mar che 'l nostro ciel imbruna,
E, posto 'l nido in tuo felice ligno,
Di roco augel diventi un bianco cigno?

High born Lorenzo! Laurel—in whose shade
Thy Florence rests, nor fears the lowering storm,
Nor threatening signs in heaven's high front display'd,
Nor Jove's dread anger in its fiercest form;
O to the trembling muse afford thine aid,
—The muse that courts thee, timorous and forlorn,
Lives in the shadow of thy prosperous tree,
And bounds her every fond desire to thee.

Ere long the spirit that this frame inspires,
This frame, that from its earliest hour was thine,
If fortune frown not on my vast desires,
Shall spread to distant shores thy name divine;
To lands that feel the sun's intenser fires,
That mark his earliest rise, his last decline;
Nursed in the shade thy spreading branch supplies,
Tuneless before, a tuneful swan I rise.

The poet then proceeds to describe the youthful employments and pursuits of Giuliano de' Medici, and particularly adverts to his repugnance to surrender his heart to the attacks continually made upon it by the fair sex.

Ah quante Ninfe per lui sospirorno!
Ma fu sì altero sempre il giovinetto,
Che mai le Ninfe amanti lo piegorno,
Mai potè riscaldarsi 'l freddo petto.
Facea sovente pe' boschi soggiorno;
Inculto sempre, e rigido in aspetto;
Il volto diffendea dal solar raggio
Con ghirlanda di pino, o verde faggio.

E poi, quando nel ciel parean le stelle,
Tutto gioioso a suo magion tornava

E'n compagnia delle nove sorelle,
Celesti versi con disio cantava:
E d' antica virtù mille fiammelle,
Con gli alti carmi ne' petti destava;
Così chiamando amor lascivia umana,
Si godea con le Muse, e con Diana.

For Julian many a maiden heaved the sigh,
And many a glance the tender flame confess'd;
But not the radiance of the brightest eye
Could melt the icy rigour of his breast.
Wild through the trackless woods the youth would hie,
Severe of aspect, and disdaining rest:
Whilst the dark pine, or spreading beech supplied
A wreath, from summer suns his head to hide.

When evening's star its milder lustre lends,
The wanderer to his cheerful home retires,
There every muse his loved return attends,
And generous aims, and heavenly verse inspires:
Deep through his frame the sacred song descends,
With thirst of ancient praise his soul that fires;
And Love, fond trifler, mourns his blunted dart,
That harmless flies where Dian shields the heart.

After some beautiful verses, in which Giuliano reproaches the weakness of those who devote themselves to the tender passion, he goes to the chase, which gives the poet an opportunity of displaying his talent for description, in which he particularly excels. Love, who feels his divinity insulted, employs a stratagem to subdue the obdurate heart of Giuliano. A beautiful white hind crosses his way, which he pursues, but which perpetually eludes his endeavours to wound it, and leads him far distant from his companions. When his courser is almost exhausted with fatigue, a nymph makes her appearance, and Giuliano, astonished at her beauty, forgets the pursuit, and accosts her with trepidation and amazement. Her answer completes her triumph. Evening comes on, and Giuliano returns home, alone and pensive. The poet then enters upon a description of the court of Venus in the island of Cyprus, which extends to a considerable length, and is ornamented with all the graces of poetry. Cupid, having completed his conquest, returns thither to recount his success to his mother; who, in order to enhance its value, is desirous that Giuliano should signalize himself in a tournament. The whole band of loves accordingly repairs to Florence, and Giuliano *prepares for the combat.* In a dream sent by Venus,

he seems to come off with victory. On his return, crowned with olive and laurel, his mistress appears to him, but is soon enveloped in a thick cloud, and carried from his sight; which incident the poet applies to the sudden death of the beautiful Simonetta, the mistress of Giuliano.[70] Some consolatory verses are applied to the lover, who, awaking, invokes Minerva to crown his attempt with glory. But here the narrative is interrupted; nor does it appear that the author resumed his task at any subsequent period, having probably thrown the work aside as a production of his younger years, scarcely deserving of his riper attention.

The proficiency made by Lorenzo and Giuliano in active accomplishments, did not, however, retard their progress in the pursuits of science, or the acquisition of knowledge. About the year 1468, Landino wrote his *Disputationes Camaldulenses*, which, at the same time that they open to us the means of instruction adopted by him in the education of his pupils, give us the fairest evidence of their proficiency.[71] In the infancy of science, particular departments of knowledge are frequently cultivated with great success; but it is only in periods of high improvement that men are accustomed to comprehend the general plan of human life, and to allot to every occupation and pursuit its proper degree of importance. The *Disputationes Camaldulenses* afford us sufficient proof that the Florentines had, at this early period, arrived at that mental elevation which enabled them to take a distinct view of the various objects by which they were surrounded, and to apply all that was then known of science to its best uses. In the introduction to this work Landino informs us, that having, in company with his brother Piero, made an excursion from his villa in Casentina to a monastery in the wood of Camaldoli, they found that Lorenzo and Giuliano de' Medici had arrived there before them, accompanied by Alamanni Rinuccini, and Piero and Donato Acciajuoli; all men of learning and eloquence, who had applied themselves with great diligence to philosophical studies. The pleasure of their first meeting was enhanced by the arrival of Leo Battista Alberti, who, returning from Rome, had met with Marsilio Ficino, and had prevailed upon him to pass a few days, during the heat of autumn, in the healthful retreat of Camaldoli. *Mariotto, abbot* of the monastery, introduced to each other

his learned friends; and the remainder of the day, for it was then drawing towards evening, was passed in attending to the conversation of Alberti, of whose disposition and accomplishments Landino gives us a most favourable idea.* On the following day, after the performance of religious duties, the whole company agreed to ascend through the wood towards the summit of the hill, and in a short time arrived at a solitary spot, where the extended branches of a large beech overhung a clear spring of water. At the invitation of Alberti, a conversation here takes place, which he begins, by observing, that those persons may be esteemed peculiarly happy, who, having improved their minds by study, can withdraw themselves at intervals from public engagements and private anxiety, and in some agreeable retreat indulge themselves in an ample range through all the objects of the natural and moral world. "But if this be an occupation suitable for all men of learning, it is more particularly so for you," continued Alberti, addressing himself to Lorenzo and Giuliano, "on whom the direction of the affairs of the republic is likely, from the increasing infirmities of your father, soon to devolve." For although, Lorenzo, you have given proof of such virtues as would induce us to think them rather of divine than human origin; although there seems to be no undertaking so momentous as not to be accomplished by that prudence and courage which you have displayed, even in your early years; and although the impulse of youthful ambition, and the full enjoyment of those gifts of fortune which have often intoxicated men of high expectation and great virtue, have never yet been able to impel you beyond the just bounds of moderation; yet, both you and that republic which you are shortly to direct, or rather which now in a great measure reposes on your care, will derive important advantages from those hours of leisure, which you may pass either in solitary meditation, or social discussion, on the origin and nature of the human mind. For it is impossible that any person should rightly direct the affairs of the public, unless he has previously established in himself virtuous habits, and enlightened his understanding with that knowledge, which will enable him clearly to discern why he is called into existence, what is due to others, and what to himself." A conversation then commences between Lorenzo and

* *Land. Disput. Camal.* 7. 1508.

Alberti, in which the latter endeavours to shew, that as reason is the distinguishing characteristic of man, the perfection of his nature is only to be attained by the cultivation of his mind, and by a total abstraction from worldly pursuits. Lorenzo, who is not a mere silent auditor, opposes a doctrine which, if carried to its extreme, would separate man from his duties; and contends that no essential distinction can be made between active and contemplative life, but that each should mutually assist and improve the other; and this he illustrates in such a variety of instances, that although it is evidently the object of Landino, through the medium of Alberti, to establish the pure Platonic dogma, that abstract contemplation can alone constitute the essence of human happiness, yet Lorenzo appears to have raised objections which the ingenuity of the philosopher in the sequel of the dispute seems scarcely to have invalidated.[73] On the following day the same subject is pursued, and Alberti fully explains the doctrine of Plato respecting the true end and aim of human life; illustrating it by the opinions of many of the most celebrated followers of that philosopher. The third and fourth days are spent in a commentary by Alberti on the Æneid, in which he endeavours to shew, that under the fiction of the poem are represented the leading doctrines of that philosophy which had been the subject of their previous discussion. Whatever may be thought of the propriety of such a construction, certain it is, that there are many passages in this poem which seem strongly to countenance such an opinion; and, at all events, the idea is supported by Alberti with such a display of learning, and such a variety of proofs, as must have rendered his commentary highly amusing and instructive to his youthful auditors.

It must not however be supposed, that amidst his studious avocations, Lorenzo was insensible to that passion which has at all times been the soul of poetry, and has been so philosophically and so variously described in his own writings. To this subject he has indeed devoted a considerable portion of his works; but it is somewhat extraordinary that he has not thought proper, upon any occasion, to inform us of the name of his mistress; nor has he gratified our curiosity so far as to give her even a poetical appellation. Petrarca had his Laura, *and Dante his* Beatrice; but Lorenzo has studiously concealed

the name of the sovereign of his affections, leaving it to be ascertained by a thousand brilliant descriptions of her superlative beauty and accomplishments. In the usual order of things it is love that creates the poet; but with Lorenzo, poetry appears to have been the occasion of his love. The circumstances, as related by himself, are these:*— "A young lady of great personal attractions happened to die in Florence; and as she had been very generally admired and beloved, so her death was as generally lamented. Nor was this to be wondered at; for independent of her beauty, her manners were so engaging, that almost every person who had any acquaintance with her, flattered himself that he had obtained the chief place in her affections. This fatal event excited the extreme regret of her admirers; and as she was carried to the place of burial, with her face uncovered, those who had known her when living pressed for a last look at the object of their adoration, and accompanied her funeral with their tears,[74]

'Whilst death smiled lovely in her lovely face.'

'Morte bella parea nel suo bel volto.'—PETR.

"On this occasion all the eloquence and the wit of Florence were exerted in paying due honours to her memory, both in prose and in verse. Amongst the rest, I also composed a few sonnets; and in order to give them greater effect, I endeavoured to convince myself that I too had been deprived of the object of my love, and to excite in my own mind all those passions that might enable me to move the affections of others. Under the influence of this delusion, I began to think how severe was the fate of those by whom she had been beloved; and from thence was led to consider, whether there was any other lady in this city deserving of such honour and praise, and to imagine the happiness that must be experienced by any one whose good fortune could procure him such a subject for his pen. I accordingly sought for some time without having the satisfaction of finding any one, who, in my judgment, was deserving of a sincere and constant attachment. But when I had nearly resigned all expectations of success, chance threw in my way that which had been denied to my most diligent inquiry; as if the god of

* "Commento di *Lor. de' Medici* sopra alcuni de' suoi Sonetti." 123, 129, *&c. Ed. Ald. 1554.*

love had selected this hopeless period to give me a more decisive proof of his power. A public festival was held in Florence, to which all that was noble and beautiful in the city resorted. To this I was brought by some of my companions (I suppose as my destiny led), against my will, for I had for some time past avoided such exhibitions; or if at times I attended them, it proceeded rather from a compliance with custom, than from any pleasure I experienced in them. Among the ladies there assembled, I saw one of such sweet and attractive manners, that whilst I regarded her, I could not help saying, *If this person were possessed of the delicacy, the understanding, the accomplishments of her who is lately dead—most certainly she excels her in the charms of her person.*"

* * * * * *

"Resigning myself to my passion, I endeavoured to discover, if possible, how far her manners and her conversation agreed with her appearance; and here I found such an assemblage of extraordinary endowments, that it was difficult to say whether she excelled more in her person, or in her mind. Her beauty was, as I have before mentioned, astonishing. She was of a just and proper height. Her complexion extremely fair, but not pale; blooming, but not ruddy. Her countenance was serious without being severe; mild and pleasant without levity or vulgarity. Her eyes were lively, without any indication of pride or conceit. Her whole shape was so finely proportioned, that amongst other women she appeared with superior dignity, yet free from the least degree of formality or affectation. In walking, in dancing, or in other exercises which display the person, every motion was elegant and appropriate. Her sentiments were always just and striking, and have furnished materials for some of my sonnets; she always spoke at the proper time, and always to the purpose, so that nothing could be added, nothing taken away. Though her remarks were often keen and pointed, yet they were so tempered as not to give offence. Her understanding was superior to her sex, but without the appearance of arrogance or presumption; and she avoided an error too common among women, who when they think themselves sensible, become for the most part insupportable. To recount all her excellences would far exceed my present limits; and

I shall therefore conclude with affirming, that there was nothing which could be desired in a beautiful and accomplished woman, which was not in her most abundantly found. By these qualities I was so captivated, that not a power or faculty of my body or mind remained any longer at liberty, and I could not help considering the lady who had died, as the star of Venus, which at the approach of the sun is totally overpowered and extinguished." Such is the description that Lorenzo has left us of the object of his passion, in his comment upon the first sonnet which he wrote in her praise; and if we do not allow great latitude to the partiality of a lover, we must confess that few poets have been fortunate enough to meet with a mistress so well calculated to excite their zeal, or to justify the effects of their admiration.

The first poetical offspring of this passion was the following :—

SONETTO.

Lasso a me, quando io son la dove sia
Quell' angelico, altero, e dolce volto,
Il freddo sangue intorno al core accolto
Lascia senza color la faccia mia :
Poi mirando la sua, mi par sì pia,
Ch'io prendo ardire, e torna il valor tolto ;
Amor ne' raggi de' begli occhi involto
Mostra al mio tristo cor la cieca via :
E parlandogli alhor, dice, io ti giuro
Pel santo lume di questi occhi belli,
Del mio stral forza, e del mio regno onore,
Ch'io sarò sempre teco, e ti assicuro
Esser vera pietà che mostran quelli :
Credogli lasso ! e da me fugge il core.

Alas for me ! whene'er my footsteps trace
Those precincts where eternal beauty reigns,
The sanguine current from a thousand veins
Flows round my heart, and pallid grows my face :
But when I mark that smile of heavenly grace,
Its wonted powers my drooping soul regains ;
Whilst Love, that in her eyes his state maintains,
Points to my wandering heart its resting place ;
And stooping from his beamy mansion swears,
" By all that forms my power, and points my dart,
The living lustre of those radiant eyes,
I still will guide thy way ; dismiss thy fears;
True are those looks of love." My trusting heart
Believes th' insidious vow—and from me flies.

The effects of this passion on Lorenzo were such as might be expected to be produced on a young and sensible mind. Instead of the glaring exhibitions to which he had been accustomed, the hurry of the city, and the public avocations of life, he found in himself a disposition for silence and for solitude, and was pleased in associating the ideas produced by every rural object with that of the mistress of his affections. Of these sentiments he has afforded us a specimen in the following sonnet :—

SONETTO.

Cerchi chi vuol, le pompe, e gli alti honori,
Le piazze, e tempi, e gli edifici magni,
Le delicie, il tesor, qual accompagni
Mille duri pensier, mille dolori :
Un verde praticel pien di bei fiori,
Un rivolo, che l' erba intorno bagni,
Un augelletto, che d'amor si lagni,
Acqueta molto meglio i nostri ardori.
L' ombrose selve, i sassi, e gli alti monti,
Gli antri oscuri, e le fere fuggitive,
Qualche leggiadra Ninfa paurosa ;
Quivi veggio io con pensier vaghi, e pronti
Le belle luci, come fossin vive :
Qui me toglie hor una, hor altra cosa.

Seek he who will in grandeur to be blest,
Place in proud halls, and splendid courts, his joy,
For pleasure or for gold, his arts employ,
Whilst all his hours unnumbered cares molest.
—A little field in native flowerets drest,
A rivulet in soft murmurs gliding by,
A bird whose love-sick note salutes the sky,
With sweeter magic lull my cares to rest.
And shadowy woods, and rocks, and towering hills,
And caves obscure, and nature's free-born train,
And some lone nymph that timorous speeds along,
Each in my mind some gentle thought instils
Of those bright eyes that absence shrouds in vain ;
—Ah gentle thoughts ! soon lost the city cares among.

Having thus happily found a mistress that deserved his attention, Lorenzo was not negligent in celebrating her praises. On this, his constant theme, he has given us a considerable number of beautiful sonnets, canzoni, and other poetical compositions; which, like those of Petrarca, are sometimes devoted *to the more general* celebration of the person, or the mind of *his mistress, and sometimes* dwell only on one particular fea-

ture or accomplishment; whilst at other times these productions advert to the effects of his own passion, which is analyzed and described with every possible illustration of poetic ingenuity and philosophic refinement.

But having thus far traced the passion of Lorenzo, we may now be allowed to ask who was the object of so refined a love; adored without being defined, and celebrated without a name? Fortunately, the friends of Lorenzo were not in this respect equally delicate with himself. Politiano, in his Giostra of Giuliano, has celebrated the mistress of Lorenzo by the name of Lucretia. And Ugolino Verini, in his Fiametta, has addressed to her a Latin poem in elegiac verse, in which he shews himself a powerful advocate for Lorenzo, and contends, that whatever might be her accomplishments, he was a lover deserving of her favour. Valori affords us more particular information; from him we learn that Lucretia was a lady of the noble family of the Donati, equally distinguished by her beauty and her virtue, and a descendant of Curtio Donato, who had rendered himself eminent throughout Italy by his military achievements.*

Whether the assiduities of Lorenzo and the persuasions of his friends were sufficiently powerful to soften that obduracy which there is reason to presume Lucretia manifested on his first addresses, yet remains a matter of doubt. The sonnets of Lorenzo rise and fall through every degree of the thermometer of love; he exults and he despairs—he freezes and he burns—he sings of raptures too great for mortal sense, and he applauds a severity of virtue that no solicitations can move. From such contradictory testimony what are we to conclude? Lorenzo has himself presented us with the key that unlocks this mystery. From the relation which he has before given, we find that Lucretia was the mistress of the poet, and not of the man. Lorenzo sought for an object to concentrate his ideas, to give them strength and effect, and he found in Lucretia a subject that suited his purpose, and deserved his praise. But having so far realized his mistress, he has dressed and ornamented her according to his own imagination. Every action of her person, every motion of her mind, is subject to his control. She smiles, or she frowns;

* *Valor. in vita*, 8.

she refuses, or relents; she is absent, or present; she intrudes upon his solitude by day, or visits him in his nightly dreams, just as his presiding fancy directs. In the midst of these delightful visions Lorenzo was called upon to attend to the dull realities of life. He had now attained his twenty-first year, and his father conceived that it was time for him to enter into the conjugal state. To this end he had negotiated a marriage between Lorenzo and Clarice, the daughter of Giacopo Orsini, of the noble and powerful Roman family of that name, which had so long contended for superiority with that of the Colonna. Whether Lorenzo despaired of success in his youthful passion, or whether he subdued his feelings at the voice of paternal authority, is left to conjecture only. Certain, however, it is, that in the month of December, 1468, he was betrothed to a person whom it is probable he had never seen, and the marriage ceremony was performed on the 4th day of June following.[76] That the heart of Lorenzo had little share in this engagement is marked by a striking circumstance. In adverting to his marriage in his Ricordi,* he bluntly remarks that he took this lady to wife, "or rather," says he, "she was given to me," on the day before mentioned.[77] Notwithstanding this indifference, it appears from indisputable documents, that a real affection soon afterwards subsisted between them; and there is reason to believe that Lorenzo always treated her with particular respect and kindness. Their nuptials were celebrated with great splendour. Two military spectacles were exhibited, one of which represented a field battle of horsemen, and the other the attack and storming of a fortified citadel.

In the month of July following, Lorenzo took another journey to Milan, for the purpose of standing sponsor in the name of his father, to Galeazzo, the eldest son of Galeazzo Sforza, the reigning duke. In this expedition he was accompanied by Gentile d'Urbino, who gave a regular narrative of their proceedings to Clarice. A letter from Lorenzo himself to his wife is also yet preserved, written upon his arrival at Milan, which, though very short and not distinguished by any flights of fancy, exhibits more sincerity and affection than the greater part of his amorous sonnets.†

* "*Ricordi di Lor.*" App. No. X. † Fabr. in vita, ii. 56.

Lorenzo de' Medici to his wife Clarice.

"I arrived here in safety, and am in good health. This I believe will please thee better than anything else except my return; at least so I judge from my own desire to be once more with thee. Associate as much as possible with my father and my sisters. I shall make all possible speed to return to thee; for it appears a thousand years till I see thee again. Pray to God for me. If thou want anything from this place, write in time.

"Thy LORENZO DE' MEDICI."

"From Milan, 22d of July, 1469."

From the Ricordi of Lorenzo and the letters of Gentile, it appears that Lorenzo was treated at Milan with great distinction and honour. "More indeed," says he, "than were shewn to any other person present, although there were many much better entitled to it." On his departure he presented the duchess with a gold necklace, and a diamond which cost about three thousand ducats; "whence," says he in his Ricordi, "it followed, that the duke requested I would stand sponsor to all his other children."

Piero de' Medici did not long survive the marriage of his son. Exhausted by bodily sufferings, and wearied with the arrogant and tyrannical conduct of many of those who had espoused his cause, and which his infirmities prevented him from repressing, he died on the 3d day of December, 1469, leaving his widow Lucretia, who survived him many years. His funeral was without ostentation; "perhaps," says Ammirato, "because he had in his lifetime given directions to that effect; or because the parade of a magnificent interment might have excited the envy of the populace towards his successors, to whom it was of more importance to *be* great, than to *appear* to be so."*

Before Piero was attacked by the disorder which for a long time rendered him almost incapable of attending to public business, he had been employed in several embassies of the greatest importance, which he had executed much to his own honour and the advantage of the republic. Even after he was disabled from attending in the council, he continued to

* *Amm. iii.* 106.

regulate the affairs of Florence, and to discuss with the principal citizens the most important subjects, in such a manner as to evince the solidity of his judgment and the integrity of his heart. He possessed a competent share of eloquence, some specimens of which are given by Machiavelli, who asserts that the extortions and abuses practised by his friends and adherents were so flagitious, and so hateful to his temper, that if he had lived it was his intention to have recalled the exiled citizens; for which purpose he had an interview, at his seat at Caffagiolo, with Agnolo Acciajuoli; but the numerous errors of this celebrated historian give us just reason to doubt on those points which have not the concurrent testimony of other writers. "It is probable," says Tiraboschi, "that had Piero enjoyed better health and longer life, he might have done more for the interests of literature; but if he had only been known as the father of Lorenzo de' Medici, it would have been a sufficient title to the gratitude of posterity."

CHAPTER III.

1469—1476.

Political state of Italy—Venice—Naples—Milan—Rome—Florence—Lorenzo succeeds to the direction of the republic—Giuliano de' Medici—Attack on Prato—League against the Turks—Riches of the Medici—Their commercial concerns—Other sources of their revenue—The duke of Milan visits Florence—Lorenzo devotes his leisure to literature—Angelo Politiano—His temper and character—Death of Paul II.—A persecutor of learned men—Succeeded by Sixtus IV.—Lorenzo deputed to congratulate him—Revolt and Sackage of Volterra—Lorenzo establishes the academy of Pisa—Negotiation for a marriage between the Dauphin and a daughter of the king of Naples—The king declines the proposal—Ambition and rapacity of Sixtus IV.—League between the duke of Milan, the Venetians, and the Florentines—The king of Denmark at Florence—Progress of the Platonic academy—Poem of Lorenzo entitled ALTERCAZIONE—Platonic festival—Effects of this institution—Number and celebrity of its members.

AT the time of the death of Piero de' Medici, the republic of Florence was not engaged in any open war. The absentees were however a cause of continual alarm, and the situation of the Italian states was such, as to give just grounds of apprehension that the tranquillity of that country would not long remain undisturbed.

Of these the most powerful was that of Venice, which aspired to nothing less than the dominion of all Lombardy, and the supreme control of Italy itself. The superiority which it had acquired was in a great degree derived from the extensive commerce then carried on by the Venetians to different parts of the East, the valuable productions of which were conveyed by way of Egypt into the Mediterranean, and from thence distributed by the Venetians throughout the rest of Europe. In this branch of commerce the Genoese and the Florentines had successively attempted to rival them; but although each of these people, and particularly the latter, had obtained a considerable portion of this lucrative trade, the Venetians maintained a decided superiority until the discovery

of a new and more expeditious communication with India, by the Cape of Good Hope, turned the course of eastern traffic into a new channel. The numerous vessels employed in transporting their commodities to different countries, rendered the state of Venice the most formidable maritime power in Europe. Ever intent on its own aggrandizement, it has only been restrained within its limits by formidable leagues between the Italian sovereigns, and by the seasonable intervention of foreign powers. Its internal tranquillity is remarkably contrasted with the turbulence of Florence; but the Venetian nobility had erected their authority on the necks of the people, and Venice was a republic of nobles with a populace of slaves. In no country was despotism ever reduced to a more accurate system. The proficiency made by the Venetians in literature has accordingly borne no proportion to the rank which they have in other respects held among the Italian states. The talents of the higher orders were devoted to the support of their authority, or the extension of their territory; and among the lower class, with their political rights, their emulation was effectually extinguished. Whilst the other principal cities of Italy were daily producing works of genius, Venice was content with the humble, but more lucrative employment of communicating those works to the public by means of the press. Other governments have exhibited a different aspect at different times, according to the temper of the sovereign, or the passions of the multitude; but Venice uniformly preserved for ages the same settled features, a phenomenon in political history.

The kingdom of Naples was at this time governed by Ferdinand of Arragon, who had in the year 1458, succeeded his father Alfonso. Under his administration that country experienced a degree of prosperity to which it had long been a stranger. At the same time that Ferdinand kept a watchful eye on the other governments of Italy, and particularly on that of Venice, he was consulting the happiness of his own subjects by the institution of just and equal laws, and by the promotion of commerce and of letters; but the virtues of the monarch were sullied by the crimes of the man, and the memory of Ferdinand is disgraced by repeated instances of treachery and inhumanity. Galeazzo Maria, son of the *eminent Francesco* Sforza, held the states of Milan, which

were then of considerable extent. Of the virtues and talents of the father, little however is to be traced in the character of the son. Immoderate in his pleasures, lavish in his expenses, rapacious in supplying his wants, he incurred the contempt and hatred of his subjects. Like another Nero, he mingled with his vices a taste for science and for arts. To the follies and the crimes of this man, posterity must trace the origin of all those evils, which, after the death of Lorenzo de' Medici, depopulated and laid waste the most flourishing governments of Italy.

The pontifical chair was filled by Paul II. the successor of Pius II. A Venetian by birth, he had been educated in the profession of a merchant. On his uncle Eugenius IV. being promoted to the papacy, he changed his views, and betook himself to study, but too late in life to make any great proficiency. To compensate for this defect, Paul assumed a degree of magnificence and splendour before unknown. His garments were highly ornamented, and his tiara was richly adorned with jewels. Of a tall and imposing figure, he appeared in his processions like a new Aaron, and commanded the respect and veneration of the multitude. His dislike to literature was shewn by an unrelenting persecution of almost all the men of learning who had the misfortune to reside within his dominions. In the pontifical government, it may with justice be observed, that the interests of the prince and the people are always at variance with each other. Raised to the supremacy at an advanced period of life, when the claims of kindred begin to draw closer round the heart, the object of the pope is generally the aggrandizement of his family; and as he succeeds to the direction of a state whose finances have been exhausted by his predecessor, under the influence of similar passions, he employs the short space of time allowed him, in a manner the most advantageous to himself, and the most oppressive to his subjects. Such is nearly the uniform tenor of this government; but in the fifteenth century, when the pope by his secular power held a distinguished rank among the sovereigns of Italy, he often looked beyond the resources of his own subjects, and attempted to possess himself by force of some of the smaller independent states which bordered upon his dominions, and over which the holy see always *pretended a paramount* claim, as having at

some previous time formed a part of its territory, and having been either wrested from it by force, or wrongfully granted away by some former pontiff. These subordinate governments, though obtained by the power of the Roman state, were generally disposed of to the nominal nephews of the pope, who frequently bore in fact a nearer relationship to him; and were held by them until another successor in the see had power enough to dispossess the family of his predecessor, and vest the sovereignty in his own.

With any of these governments, either in extent of territory, or in point of military establishment, the city of Florence could not contend; but she possessed some advantages that rendered her of no small importance in the concerns of Italy. Independent of the superior activity and acuteness of her inhabitants, their situation, almost in the centre of the contending powers, gave them an opportunity of improving circumstances to their own interest, of which they seldom failed to avail themselves; and if Florence was inferior to the rest in the particulars before mentioned, she excelled them all in the promptitude with which she could apply her resources when necessity required. The battles of the Florentines were generally fought by Condottieri, who sold, or rather lent their troops to those who offered the best price; for the skill of the commander was shown in these contests, not so much in destroying the enemy, as in preserving from destruction those followers on whom he depended for his importance or his support. The Florentines were collectively and individually rich; and as the principal inhabitants did not hesitate, on pressing emergencies, to contribute to the credit and supply of the republic, the city of Florence was generally enabled to perform an important part in the transactions of Italy, and if not powerful enough to act alone, was perhaps more desirable as an ally than any other state of that country.[78]

Such was the situation of the different governments of Italy at the time of the death of Piero de' Medici; but besides these, a number of inferior states interfered in the politics of the times, and on some occasions, with no inconsiderable effect. Borso d'Este, marquis of Ferrara, although of illegitimate birth, had succeeded to the government on *the death of Leonello*, to the exclusion of his own legitimate

brothers, and administered its affairs with great reputation.[79] Torn by domestic factions, the Genoese were held in subjection by the duke of Milan, whilst Sienna and Lucca, each boasting a free government, were indebted for their independence rather to the mutual jealousy of their neighbours, than to any resources of their own.

We have already seen, that during the indisposition of Piero de' Medici, Lorenzo had frequently interfered in the administration of the republic, and had given convincing proofs of his talents and his assiduity. Upon the death of his father, he therefore succeeded to his authority as if it had been a part of his patrimony. On the second day after that event, he was attended at his own house by many of the principal inhabitants of Florence, who requested that he would take upon himself the administration and care of the republic, in the same manner as his grandfather and his father had before done.* Had Lorenzo even been divested of ambition, he well knew the impossibility of retiring with safety to a private station, and without long hesitation complied with the wishes of his fellow-citizens.[80] Sensible, however, of the difficulties which he had to encounter, he took every precaution to obviate the ill effects of envy and suspicion, by selecting as his principal advisers such of the citizens as were most esteemed for their integrity and their prudence, whom he consulted on all occasions of importance. This practice, which he found so useful to him in his youth, he continued in his maturer years; but after having duly weighed the opinions of others, he was accustomed to decide on the measures to be adopted by the strength of his own judgment, and not seldom in opposition to the sentiments of those with whom he had advised. Letters of condolence were addressed to him on the death of his father, not only by many eminent individuals, but by several of the states and princes of Italy, and from some he received particular embassies, with assurances of friendship and support.

Between Lorenzo and his brother Giuliano, there subsisted a warm and uninterrupted affection. Educated under the same roof, they had always participated in the same studies and amusements. Giuliano was therefore no stranger to the learned languages, and, in his attention to men of talents,

* *Ricordi di Lor. de' Med.* in App. No. X. &c.

emulated the example and partook of the celebrity of his brother. He delighted in music and in poetry, particularly in that of his native tongue, which he cultivated with success; and by his generosity and urbanity gained, in a great degree, the affections of the populace, to which it is probable his fondness for public exhibitions not a little contributed. At the death of his father, Giuliano was only about sixteen years of age, so that the administration of public affairs rested wholly on Lorenzo, whose constant attention to the improvement of his brother may be considered as the most unequivocal proof[61] of his affection.*

A hasty and ill-conducted attempt by Bernardo Nardi, one of the Florentine exiles, to surprise and possess himself of the town of Prato, a part of the Florentine dominions, was one of the first events that called for the interposition of the republic. A body of soldiers was despatched to the relief of the place, but the intrepidity of Cesare Petrucci, the chief magistrate, assisted by Giorgio Ginori, a Florentine citizen and knight of Rhodes, had rendered further assistance unnecessary; and Bernardo being made prisoner, was sent to Florence, where he paid with his life the forfeit of his folly.† Being interrogated previous to his execution, as to his motives for making such an attempt with so small a number of followers, and such little probability of success, he replied, that having determined rather to die in Florence than to live longer in exile, he wished to ennoble his death by some splendid action.‡ No sooner had this alarm subsided, than apprehensions arose of a much more formidable nature. Pursuing his destructive conquests, the Turkish emperor, Mahomet II., had attacked the island of Negropont, which composed a part of the Venetian territory, and, after a dreadful slaughter of both Turks and Christians, had taken the capital city by storm, and put the inhabitants to the sword.§ Encouraged by success, he vowed not to lay down his arms until he had abolished the religion of Christ, and extirpated all his followers. A strong sense of common danger is perhaps, of all others, the most powerful incentive to concord, and the selfish views of the Italian states were, for a short time, lost in the contemplation of this destructive

* *Laur.* Med. ad Pol. in Ep. Pol. lib. x.
† Amm. iii. 107.
‡ *Mac. Hist. lib. vii.*
§ Murat. Ann. ix. 507.

enemy, whose success was equally dreaded by the prince, the scholar, and the priest. In the month of December, 1470, a league was solemnly concluded, for the common defence, between the pope, the king of Naples, the duke of Milan, and the Florentines, to which almost all the other states of Italy acceded.* In the same month Lorenzo de' Medici received a further proof of the confidence of his fellow-citizens, in being appointed syndic of the republic, by virtue of which authority he bestowed upon Buongianni Gianfiliazzi, then Gonfaloniere, the order of knighthood in the church of S. Reparata.†

The multiplicity of his public concerns did not prevent Lorenzo from attending to his domestic affairs, and taking the necessary precautions for continuing with advantage those branches of commerce which had proved so lucrative to his ancestors. Such were the profits which they had derived from these sources, that besides the immense riches which the family actually possessed, the ancestors of Lorenzo had, in a course of thirty-seven years, computing from the return of Cosmo from banishment in 1434, expended in works of public charity or utility upwards of 660,000 florins; a sum which Lorenzo himself justly denominates incredible, and which may serve to give us a striking idea of the extensive traffic by which such munificence could be supported.‡ In relating this circumstance, Lorenzo gives his hearty sanction to the manner in which this money had been employed. "Some persons would perhaps think," says he, in his private Ricordi, "that it would be more desirable to have a part of it in their purse; but I conceive it has been a great advantage to the public, and well laid out, and am therefore perfectly satisfied." Of this sum the principal part had been acquired and expended by Cosmo de' Medici, who had carried on, in conjunction with his brother Lorenzo, a very extensive trade, as well in Florence as in foreign parts. On the death of Lorenzo, in the year 1440, his proportion of the riches thus obtained, which amounted in the whole to upwards of 235,000 florins, was inherited by his son, Pier Francesco de' Medici, for whose use Cosmo retained it until the year 1451, when a distribution took place between the two families.

* Murat. Ann. ix. *508.* † Amm. iii. 107.
‡ *Ricordi di Lor. de' Med.* in App. No. X.

f chiefs of the republic, Pier Francesco preferred a
fe, and equally remote from the praise of munific
ne reproach of ostentation, transmitted to his descen
mple a patrimony, as enabled them, in concurren
ther favourable circumstances, to establish a per
uthority in Florence, and finally to overturn the l
f their native place.

Of the particular branch of traffic by which the
cquired their wealth, little information remains; b
s no doubt that a considerable portion of it arose fi
rade which the Florentines, in the early part of the f
entury, began to carry on to Alexandria for the prod
f the east, in which they attempted to rival the states o
nd of Venice. To this they were induced by the re
ations of Taddeo di Cenni, who, having resided at
nd being apprised of the advantages which that city
rom the traffic in spices, and other eastern merch
revailed upon his countrymen, in the year 1421, to a
articipation in the trade. Six new officers were acc
reated, under the title of maritime consuls, who
repare, at the port of Leghorn (the dominion of wh
he Florentines had then lately obtained by purcha
irge galleys and six guard ships.† In the following
'lorentines entered on their new commerce with g
emnity. A public procession took place, and the
avour, which had always accompanied their domesti

his favour. The embassy was eminently successful. Early in the following year the ambassadors returned, having obtained permission to form a commercial establishment at Alexandria for the convenience of their trade, and with the extraordinary privilege of erecting a church for the exercise of their religion.* In this branch of traffic, which was of a very lucrative nature, and carried on to a great extent, the Medici were deeply engaged, and reciprocal presents of rare or curious articles were exchanged between them and the sultans, which sufficiently indicate their friendly intercourse.

Besides the profits derived from their mercantile concerns, the wealth of the Medici was obtained through many other channels. A very large income arose to Cosmo and his descendants from their extensive farms at Poggio-Cajano, Caffagiolo, and other places, which were cultivated with great assiduity, and made a certain and ample return. The mines of alum in different parts of Italy were either the property of the Medici, or were hired by them from their respective owners, so that they were enabled almost to monopolize this article, and to render it highly lucrative. For a mine in the Roman territory it appears that they paid to the papal see the annual rent of 100,000 florins.† But perhaps the principal sources of the riches of this family arose from the commercial banks which they had established in almost all the trading cities of Europe, and which were conducted by agents in whom they placed great confidence. At a time when the rate of interest frequently depended on the necessities of the borrower, and was in most cases very exorbitant, an inconceivable profit must have been derived from these establishments, which, as we before noticed, were at times resorted to for pecuniary assistance by the most powerful sovereigns in Europe.

In the month of March, 1471, Galeazzo Sforza, duke of Milan, accompanied by his duchess Bona, sister of Amadeo, duke of Savoy, paid a visit to Florence, where they took up their residence with Lorenzo de' Medici; but their attendants, who were very numerous, were accommodated at the public charge. [82] Not sufficiently gratified by the admiration of his own subjects, Galeazzo was desirous of displaying his magnificence in the eyes of the Florentines, and of partaking with

* Amm. 1st. Fior. ii. 999. † Fabr. in Vita Laur. i. 39, 182.

them in the spectacles and amusements with which their city abounded. His equipage was accordingly in the highest style of splendour and expense ;[83] but, notwithstanding this profusion, his wonder, and perhaps his envy, was excited by the superior magnificence of Lorenzo, which was of a kind not always in the power of riches to procure. Galeazzo observed with admiration the extensive collection of the finest remains of ancient art, which had been selected throughout all Italy for a long course of years, with equal assiduity and expense. He examined, with apparent pleasure, the great variety of statues, vases, gems, and intaglios, with which the palace of Lorenzo was ornamented, and in which the value of the materials was often excelled by the exquisite skill of the workmanship ; but he was more particularly gratified by the paintings, the productions of the best masters of the times, and owned that he had seen a greater number of excellent pictures in that place, than he had found throughout the rest of Italy. With the same attention he examined the celebrated collection of manuscripts, drawings, and other curious articles of which Lorenzo was possessed ; and, notwithstanding his predilection for courtly grandeur, had the taste, or the address, to acknowledge, that in comparison with what he had seen, gold and silver lost their value. The arrival of the duke at Florence seems to have been the signal for general riot and dissipation. Machiavelli affects to speak with horror of the irregular conduct of him and of his courtiers ; and remarks, with a gravity that might well have become a more dutiful son of the church, that this was the first time that an open disregard was avowed in Florence of the prohibition of eating flesh in Lent.* For the amusement of the duke and his attendants, three public spectacles were exhibited ; one of which was the annunciation of the Virgin, another the ascension of Christ, and the third the descent of the Holy Spirit. The last was exhibited in the church of S. Spirito ; and, as it required the frequent use of fire, the building caught the flames, and was entirely consumed—a circumstance which the piety of the populace attributed to the evident displeasure of heaven.

There is however abundant reason to believe that Lorenzo was induced to engage in the avocations and amusements before mentioned, rather by necessity than by choice, and that

* Mac. Hist. lib. vii.

his happiest hours were those which he was permitted to devote to the exercise of his talents, and the improvement of his understanding, or which were enlivened by the conversation of those eminent men who sometimes assembled under his roof in Florence, and occasionally accompanied him to his seats at Fiesole, Carreggi, or Caffagiolo. Those who shared his more immediate favour were Marsilio Ficino, the three brothers of the family of Pulci, and Matteo Franco; but of all his literary friends, Politiano was the most particularly distinguished. It has been said that this eminent scholar was educated under the protection of Cosmo de' Medici; but at the death of Cosmo he was only ten years of age, having been born on the 14th day of July, 1454. Politiano was indebted for his education to Piero, or rather to Lorenzo de' Medici, whom he always considered as his peculiar patron, and to whom he felt himself bound by every tie of gratitude.[84] The place of his birth was Monte-Pulciano, or *Mons Politianus*, a small town in the territory of Florence,[85] whence he derived his name, having discontinued that of his family, which has given rise to great diversity of conjecture respecting it.[85] The father of Politiano, though not wealthy, was a doctor of the civil law, which may be an answer to the many invidious tales as to the meanness of his birth. On his arrival at Florence he applied himself with great diligence to the study of the Latin language under Cristoforo Landino, and of the Greek, under Andronicus of Thessalonica. Ficino and Argyropylus were his instructors in the different systems of the Platonic and Aristotelian philosophy; but poetry had irresistible allurements for his young mind, and his *stanze* on the Giostra of Giuliano, if they did not first recommend him to the notice of Lorenzo, certainly obtained his approbation and secured his favour.* The friendship of Lorenzo provided for all his wants, and enabled him to prosecute his studies free from the embarrassments and interruptions of pecuniary affairs.[87] He was early enrolled among the citizens of Florence, and appointed secular prior of the college of S. Giovanni. He afterwards entered into clerical orders, and having obtained the degree of doctor of the civil law, was nominated canon of the cathedral of Florence. Entrusted by Lorenzo with the education of his children, and the care of his extensive collection of

* Pol. in fine Miscell.

manuscripts and antiquities, he constantly resided under his roof, and was his inseparable companion at those hours which were not devoted to the more important concerns of the state.

Respecting the temper and character of Politiano, his epistles afford us ample information. In one of these, addressed to Matteo Corvino, king of Hungary, a monarch eminently distinguished by his encouragement of learned men, he hesitates not, whilst he pays a just tribute of gratitude to the kindness of Lorenzo, to claim the merit due to his own industry and talents.* "From a humble situation," says he, "I have, by the favour and friendship of Lorenzo de' Medici, been raised to some degree of rank and celebrity, without any other recommendation than my proficiency in literature. During many years I have not only taught in Florence the Latin tongue with great approbation, but even in the Greek language I have contended with the Greeks themselves—a species of merit that I may boldly say has not been attained by any of my countrymen for a thousand years past." In the intercourse which Politiano maintained with the learned men of his time, he appears to have been sufficiently conscious of his own superiority. The letters addressed to him by his friends were in general well calculated to gratify his vanity; but although he was in a high degree jealous of his literary reputation, he was careful to distinguish how far the applauses bestowed upon him were truly merited, and how far they were intended to conciliate his favour. If he did not always estimate himself by the good opinion entertained of him by others, he did not suffer himself to be depressed by their envy or their censure.† "I am no more raised or dejected," says he, "by the flattery of my friends, or the accusations of my adversaries, than I am by the shadow of my own body; for although that shadow may be somewhat longer in the morning and the evening than it is in the middle of the day, this will scarcely induce me to think myself a taller man at those times than I am at noon."

The impulse which Lorenzo de' Medici had given to the cause of letters soon began to be felt, not only by those who immediately surrounded him, but throughout the Tuscan territories, and from thence it extended itself to the rest

* *Pol. Ep. lib. ix. Ep.* 1. † Ibid. lib. iii. Ep. 24.

of Italy. By the liberal encouragement which he held out to men of learning, and still more by his condescension and affability, he attracted them from all parts of that country to Florence; so that it is scarcely possible to name an Italian of that age, distinguished by his proficiency in any branch of literature, that has not shared the attention or partaken of the bounty of Lorenzo.

Paul II., between whom and the family of the Medici there subsisted an irreconcilable enmity, died on the 26th of July, 1471, leaving behind him the character of an ostentatious, profligate, and illiterate priest. This antipathy, which took place in the lifetime of Piero de' Medici, though Fabroni supposes it arose after his death,* was occasioned by the ambition of Paul, who, under the influence of motives to which we have before adverted, was desirous of possessing himself of the city of Rimini, then held by Roberto, the natural son of Gismondo Malatesti, whose virtues had obliterated in the eyes of the citizens the crimes of his father.† Finding his pretensions opposed, Paul attempted to enforce them by the sword, and prevailed upon his countrymen the Venetians to afford him their assistance. Roberto had resorted for succour to the Medici, and by their interference the Roman and Venetian troops were speedily opposed in the field by a formidable army, led by the duke of Urbino, and supported by the duke of Calabria and Roberto Sanseverino. An engagement took place, which terminated in the total rout of the army of the pope, who, dreading the resentment of so powerful an alliance, acceded to such terms as the conquerors thought proper to dictate; not however without bitterly inveighing against the Medici for the part they had taken in opposing his ambitious project.

During the pontificate of Paul II. letters and science experienced at Rome a cruel and unrelenting persecution, and their professors exhibited in their sufferings a degree of constancy and resolution, which in another cause might have advanced them to the rank of martyrs. The imprisonment of the historian Platina, who, on being arbitrarily deprived of a respectable office to which he was appointed by Pius II. had dared to thunder in the ears of the pope the dreaded name of a general council, might perhaps admit of some justification; but this was only a prelude to the devastation which Paul

* *Fabr. in vita, i. 29.* † Amm. iii. 105. Murat. ix. 505.

made amongst the men of learning, who, during his pontificate, had chosen the city of Rome as their residence.* A number of these uniting together, had formed a society for the research of antiquities, chiefly with a view to elucidate the works of the ancient authors, from medals, inscriptions, and other remains of art. As an incitement to, or as characteristic of their studies, they had assumed classic names, and thereby gave the first instance of a practice which has since become general among the academicians of Italy. Whilst these men were employing themselves in a manner that did honour to their age and country, Paul was indulging his folly and his vanity in ridiculous and contemptible exhibitions; and happy had it been if he had confined his attention to these amusements; but on the pretext of a conspiracy against his person, he seized upon many members of the academy, which he pretended to consider as a dangerous and seditious assembly, accusing them of having, by their adoption of heathen names, marked their aversion to the Christian religion. Such of them as were so unfortunate as to fall into his hands he committed to prison, where they underwent the torture, in order to draw from them a confession of crimes which had no existence, and of heretical opinions which they had never avowed. Not being able to obtain any evidence of their guilt, and finding that they had resolution to suffer the last extremity rather than accuse themselves, Paul thought proper at length to acquit them of the charge, but at the same time, by a wanton abuse of power, he ordered that they should be detained in prison during a complete year from the time of their commitment, alleging that he did it to fulfil a vow which he had made when he first imprisoned them.†

To Paul II. succeeded Francesco della Rovere, a Franciscan monk, who assumed the name of Sixtus IV. His knowledge of theology and the canon law had not conciliated the favour of the populace; for during the splendid ceremony of his coronation a tumult arose in the city, in which his life was endangered.‡ To congratulate him on his elevation, an embassy of six of the most eminent citizens was deputed from Florence, at the head of which was Lorenzo de' Medici.

* Murat. Ann. ix. 508.

† Platina nella vita di Paolo II.—Zeno. Dissert. Voss. Art. Platina—Tirab. vi. par. i. 82.

‡ Muratori, ix. 511.

Between Lorenzo and the pope mutual instances of good-will took place; and Lorenzo, who under the direction of his agents had a bank established at Rome, was formally invested with the office of treasurer of the holy see, an appointment which greatly contributed to enrich his maternal uncle, Giovanni Tornabuoni, who, whilst he executed that office on behalf of Lorenzo, had an opportunity of purchasing from Sixtus many of the rich jewels that had been collected by Paul II., which he sold to different princes of Europe, to great emolument.* During this visit Lorenzo made further additions to the many valuable specimens of ancient sculpture, of which, by the diligence of his ancestors, he was already possessed. On his return to Florence he brought with him two busts, in marble, of Augustus and Agrippa, which were presented to him by the pope, with many cameos and medals, of the excellency of which he was an exquisite judge.† In the warmth of his admiration for antiquity, he could not refrain from condemning the barbarism of Paul, who had demolished a part of the Flavian amphitheatre in order to build a church to S. Marco. At this interview it is probable that Lorenzo solicited from Sixtus the promise of a cardinal's hat for his brother, and it is certain that he afterwards used his endeavours to obtain for Giuliano a seat in the sacred college, through the medium of the Florentine envoy at Rome; but the circumstances of the times, and the different temper of the pope and of Lorenzo, soon put an end to all friendly intercourse between them, and an enmity took place which was productive of the most sanguinary consequences.

Soon after the return of Lorenzo to Florence, a disagreement arose between that republic and the city of Volterra, which composed a part of its dominions. A mine of alum had been discovered within the district of Volterra, which being at first considered as of small importance, was suffered to remain in the hands of individual proprietors; but it afterwards appearing to be very lucrative, the community of Volterra claimed a share of the profits as part of their municipal revenue. The proprietors appealed to the magistrates of Florence, who discountenanced the pretensions of the city of Volterra, alleging, that if the profits of the mine were to be applied to the use of the public, they ought to become a part

* Fabr. in vita, vol. i. p. 38. † Ricordi in App. No. X.

of the general revenue of the government, and not of any particular district. This determination gave great offence to the citizens of Volterra, who resolved not only to persevere in their claims, but also to free themselves, if possible, from their subjection to the Florentines. A general commotion took place at Volterra. Such was the violence of the insurgents, that they put to death several of their own citizens who disapproved of their intemperate proceedings. Even the Florentine commissary, Piero Malegonelle, narrowly escaped with his life. This revolt excited great alarm at Florence, not from the idea that the citizens of Volterra were powerful enough to succeed in an attempt which they had previously made at four different times without success, but from an apprehension, that if a contest took place, it might afford a pretext for the pope or the king of Naples to interfere on the occasion. Hence a great diversity of opinion prevailed amongst the magistrates and council of Florence, some of whom, particularly Tomaso Soderini, strongly recommended conciliatory measures. This advice was opposed by Lorenzo de' Medici, who, from the enormities already committed at Volterra, was of opinion that the most speedy and vigorous means ought to be adopted to repress the commotion. In justification of this apparent severity, he remarked, that in violent disorders, where death could only be prevented by bold and decisive measures, those physicians were the most cruel who appeared to be the most compassionate. His advice was adopted by the council, and preparations were made to suppress the revolt by force. The inhabitants of Volterra exerted themselves to put the city in a state of defence, and made earnest applications for assistance to the neighbouring governments. About a thousand soldiers were hired and received within the walls, to assist in supporting the expected attack; but the Florentines having surrounded the place with a numerous army,[88] under the command of the count of Urbino, the citizens soon surrendered at discretion. The Florentine commissaries took possession of the palace, and enjoined the magistrates to repair peaceably to their houses. One of them on his return was insulted and plundered by a soldier; and notwithstanding the utmost exertions of the duke of Urbino, who put to death the offender, this incident led the way to a general sackage of the city, the soldiers who had engaged in its

defence uniting with the conquerors in despoiling and plundering the unfortunate inhabitants. Lorenzo was no sooner apprized of this event, than he hastened to Volterra, where he endeavoured to repair the injuries done to the inhabitants, and to alleviate their distresses, by every method in his power. Although the unhappy termination of this affair arose from an incident, which, as the sagacity of Lorenzo could not foresee, so his precaution could not prevent, yet it is highly probable, from the earnestness which he showed to repair the calamity, that it gave him no small share of regret. Nor has he on this occasion escaped the censure of a contemporary historian, who being himself an inhabitant of Volterra, probably shared in those distresses of which he considered Lorenzo as the author, and has, therefore, on this and on other occasions, shewn a disposition unfriendly to his character.*

About the close of the following year great apprehensions of a famine arose in Florence, and five citizens were appointed to take the necessary precautions for supplying the place. The dreadful effects of this calamity were however obviated, principally by the attention of Lorenzo, who shortly afterwards took a journey to Pisa, where he made a long residence.[89] The object of this visit was the re-establishment and regulation of the academy of that place, which, after having existed nearly two centuries, and having been celebrated for the abilities of its professors, and the number of its students, had fallen into disrepute and neglect. An institution of a similar nature had been founded in Florence in 1348—a year rendered remarkable by the dreadful pestilence of which Boccaccio has left so affecting a narrative; but Florence was on many accounts an improper situation for this purpose. The scarcity of habitations, the high price of provisions, and the consequent expense of education, had greatly diminished the number of students, whilst the amusements with which that place abounded were unfavourable to a proficiency in serious acquirements. Sensible of these disadvantages, the Florentines, who had held the dominion of Pisa from the year 1406, resolved to establish the academy of that place in its former splendour. Lorenzo de' Medici and four other citizens were appointed to superintend the execution of their purpose;[90]

* Raffaelle da Volterra, in Comment. Urban Geogr. 138. Lugd. 1552.

should derive from an alliance with a monarch who might justly be esteemed the greatest prince on earth, he rejects the proposition on account of the conditions that accompanied it; declaring that no private considerations should induce him to interrupt the friendship subsisting between him and his ally the duke of Burgundy, or his relation the king of Spain, and that he would rather lose his kingdom, and even his life, than suffer such an imputation upon his honour and his character. If in his reply he has alleged the true reasons for declining a connexion apparently so advantageous to him, it must be confessed that his sentiments do honour to his memory. The magnanimity of Ferdinand affords a striking contrast to the meanness and duplicity of Louis XI. It is scarcely necessary to add that the proposed union never took place. The Dauphin, afterwards Charles VIII., married the accomplished daughter of the duke of Bretagne, and some years afterwards expelled the family of his once-intended father-in-law from their dominions, under the pretence of a will, made in favour of Louis XI. by a count of Provence, one of that very family of Anjou, against whose claims Louis had himself proposed to defend the king of Naples.

Sixtus IV. at the time he ascended the pontifical chair, had several sons, upon whom, in the character of nephews, he afterwards bestowed the most important offices and the highest dignities of the church. The indecency of Sixtus, in thus lavishing upon his spurious offspring the riches of the Roman see, could only be equalled by their profuseness in dissipating them. Piero Riario, in whose person were united the dignities of cardinal of S. Sisto, patriarch of Constantinople, and archbishop of Florence, expended at a single entertainment in Rome, given by him in honour of the duchess of Ferrara, 20,000 ducats, and afterwards made a tour through Italy with such a degree of splendour, and so numerous a retinue, that the pope himself could not have displayed greater magnificence.* His brother Girolamo was dignified with the appellation of count; and that it might not be regarded as an empty title, 40,000 ducats were expended in purchasing from the family of Manfredi the territory of Imola, of which he obtained possession,† and to

* Muratori Ann. ix. 515. † Ibid. 516.

which he afterwards added the dominion of Forli. The city of Castello became no less an object of the ambition of Sixtus; but instead of endeavouring to possess himself of it by compact, he made an attempt to wrest it by force from Niccolo Vitelli, who then held the sovereignty; for which purpose he despatched against it another of his equivocal relations, Giuliano della Rovere, who afterwards became pope under the name of Julius II., and who, in the character of a military cardinal, had just before sacked the city of Spoleto, and put the inhabitants to the sword. Niccolo having obtained the assistance of the duke of Milan and of the Florentines, made a vigorous defence, and, though obliged at length to capitulate, obtained respectable terms. His long resistance was attributed by the pope, and not without reason, to Lorenzo de' Medici, who, independent of his private regard for Niccolo, could not be an indifferent spectator of an unprovoked attack upon a place which immediately bordered on the territories of Florence, and greatly contributed towards their security.* These depredations, which were supposed to be countenanced by the king of Naples, roused the attention of the other states of Italy; and, towards the close of the year 1474, a league was concluded at Milan, between the duke, the Venetians, and the Florentines, for their mutual defence, to which neither the pope nor the king were parties: liberty was however reserved for those potentates to join in the league if they thought proper; but this they afterwards refused, probably considering this article of the treaty as inserted rather for the purpose of deprecating their resentment, than with the expectation of their acceding to the compact.†

In this year, under the magistracy of Donato Acciajuoli, a singular visitor arrived at Florence. This was Christian, or Christiern, king of Denmark and Sweden, who was journeying to Rome, for the purpose, as was alleged, of discharging a vow. He is described by the Florentine historians as of a grave aspect, with a long and white beard; and although he was considered as a barbarian, they admit that the qualities of his mind did not derogate from the respectability of his external appearance. Having surveyed the city, and paid a ceremonial visit to the magistrates, who received the royal

* Ammir. iii. 113. † Ammir. iii. 113. Murat. Ann. ix. 518.

visitor with great splendour, he requested to be favoured with a sight of the celebrated copy of the Greek Evangelists, which had been obtained some years before from Constantinople, and of the Pandects of Justinian, brought from Amalfi to Pisa, and thence to Florence. His laudable curiosity was accordingly gratified; and he expressed his satisfaction by declaring, through the medium of his interpreter, that these were the real treasures of princes; alluding, as was supposed, to the conduct of the duke of Milan, who had attempted to dazzle him with the display of that treasure of which he had plundered his subjects, to gratify his vanity and his licentiousness; on which occasion Christian had coldly observed, that the accumulation of riches was an object below the attention of a great and magnanimous sovereign. Ammirato attempts to shew that this remark is rather specious than just; but the authority of the Roman poet is in favour of the Goth.* It was a spectacle worthy of admiration, says the same historian, to see a king, peaceable and unarmed, pass through Italy, whose predecessors had not only overthrown the armies of that country, and harassed the kingdoms of France and of Spain, but had even broken and overturned the immense fabric of the Roman empire itself.

If we do not implicity join in the applauses bestowed by Landino on the professors and the tenets of the Platonic or new philosophy,† we must not, on the contrary, conceive that the study of these doctrines was a mere matter of speculation and curiosity. From many circumstances, there is great reason to conclude that they were applied to practical use, and had a considerable influence on the manners and the morals of the age. The object towards which mankind have always directed their aim, and in the acquisition of which every system, both of religion and philosophy, proposes to assist their endeavours, is the *summum bonum*, the greatest possible degree of attainable happiness; but in what this chief good consists has not been universally agreed upon, and this variety of opinion constitutes the essential difference between the ancient sects of philosophy. Of all these sects there was none whose tenets were so elevated and sublime, so calculated to withdraw the mind from the gratifications of

* Hor. lib. ii. Ode 2. † Ap. Band. Spec. Lit. Flor. ii. 38.

sense, and the inferior objects of human pursuit, as that of the Platonists; which, by demonstrating the imperfection of every sensual enjoyment, and every temporal blessing, rose at length to the contemplation of the Supreme Cause, and placed the ultimate good in a perfect abstraction from the world and an implicit love of God. How far these doctrines may be consistent with our nature and destination, and whether such sentiments may not rather lead to a dereliction than a completion of our duty, may perhaps be doubted; but they are well calculated to attract a great and aspiring mind. Mankind, however, often arrive at the same conclusion by different means; and we have in our days seen a sect rise up whose professors, employing a mode of deduction precisely opposite to the Platonists of the fifteenth century, strongly resemble them in their sentiments and manners. Those important conclusions which the one derived from the highest cultivation of intellect, the other has found in an extreme of humiliation, and a constant degradation and contempt of all human endowments. Like navigators who steer a course directly opposite, they meet at last at the same point of the globe; and the sublime reveries of the Platonists, as they appear in the works of some of their followers, and the doctrines of the modern Methodists, are at times scarcely distinguishable in their respective writings.

In this system Lorenzo had been educated from his earliest years. Of his proficiency in it he has left a very favourable specimen in a poem of no inconsiderable extent. The occasion that gave rise to this poem appears from a letter of Ficino, who undertook to give an abstract of the doctrines of Plato in prose, whilst Lorenzo agreed to attempt the same subject in verse.* Lorenzo completed his task with that facility for which he was remarkable in all his compositions, and sent it to the philosopher, who performed the part he had undertaken by giving a dry and insipid epitome of the poem of Lorenzo.† What seems yet more extraordinary is, that Ficino, in a letter to Bernardo Rucellai (who had married one of the sisters of Lorenzo), transmits to him a prosaic paraphrase of the beautiful address to the Deity at the conclusion of the poem, affirming that he daily made use of it in his devotions, and recommending it to Bernardo, for the like purpose. At the same

* Fic. Ep. lib. i. 38. Ed. 1497. † Ibid. 41.

time, instead of attributing the composition to its real author, he adverts to it in a manner that Bernardo might well be excused from understanding.[93] It is needless to add, that this subject appears to much greater advantage in the native dress of the poet, than in the prosaic garb of the philosopher.[94] The introduction is very pleasing. The author represents himself as leaving the city, to enjoy for a few days the pleasures of a country life.

Da più dolce penser tirato e scorta,
Fuggito avea l' aspra civil tempesta,
Per ridur l' alma in più tranquillo porto.
Così tradutto il cor da quella, a questa
Libera vita, placida, e sicura,
Che è quel po del ben ch' al mondo resta:
E per levar da mie fragil natura
Mille pensier, che fan la mente lassa,
Lassia il bel cerchio delle patrie mura.
E pervenuto in parte ombrosa, e bassa,
Amena valle che quel monte adombra,
Che 'l vecchio nome per età non lassa,
La ove un verde laur' facea ombra,
Alla radice quasi del bel monte,
M' assisi, e 'l cord d' ogni pensier si sgombra.

Led on by pensive thought I left erewhile
Those civil storms the restless city knows,
Pleased for a time to soothe my brow of toil,
And taste the little bliss that life bestows.
Thus with free steps my willing course I sped
Far from the circle of my native walls;
And sought the vale with thickest foliage spread,
On whose calm breast the mountain shadow falls.
Charmed with the lovely spot, I sat me down
Where first the hill its easy slope inclined,
And every care that haunts the busy town,
Fled, as by magic, from my tranquil mind.

Whilst the poet is admiring the surrounding scenery, he is interrupted by a shepherd, who brings his flock to drink at an adjacent spring; and who, after expressing his surprise at meeting such a stranger, inquires from Lorenzo the reason of his visit.

Dimmi per qual cagion sei quì venuto?
Perchè i theatri, e i gran palazzi, e i templi
Lassi, e l' aspro sentier ti è più piaciuto?

Deh! dimmi in questi boschi hor che contempli?
Le pompe, le richezze, e le delitie,
Forse vuoi prezzar più pe' nostri exempli?
—Ed io a lui—Io non so qual divitie,
O qual honor sien più suavi, e dulci,
Che questi, fuor delle civil malitie.
Tra voi lieti pastori, tra voi bubulci,
Odio non regna alcuno, o ria perfidia,
Nè nasce ambition per questi sulci.
Il ben quì si possiede senza invidia;
Vostra avaritia ha piccola radice;
Contenti state nella lieta accidia.
Quì una per un altra non si dice;
Nè è la lingua al proprio cor contraria
Che quel ch' oggi el fa meglio, è più felice.
Ne credo che gli avvengha in sì pura aria,
Che 'l cuor sospiri, e fuor la bocca rida;
Che più saggio è chi 'l ver più copre e varia.

Thy splendid halls, thy palaces forgot,
Can paths o'erspread with thorns a charm supply;
Or dost thou seek, from our severer lot,
To give to wealth and power a keener joy?
—Thus I replied—I know no happier life,
No better riches than you shepherds boast,
Freed from the hated jars of civil strife,
Alike to treachery and to envy lost.
The weed, ambition, 'midst your furrowed field
Springs not, and avarice little root can find;
Content with what the changing seasons yield,
You rest in cheerful poverty resigned.
What the heart thinks the tongue may here disclose;
Nor inward grief with outward smiles is drest.
Not like the world—where wisest he who knows
To hide the secret closest in his breast.

Comparing the amusements of the city with the more natural and striking incidents of the country, he has the following passage:—

S' advien ch' un tauro con un altro giostri,
Credo non manco al cuor porgha diletto,
Che feri ludi de' theatri nostri.
E tu giudicatore al più perfetto
Doni verde corona, ed in vergogna
Si resto l' altro, misero, ed in dispetto.

If chance two bulls in conflict fierce engage,
And, stung by love, maintain the doubtful fight;
Say, can the revels of the crowded stage
In all its pomp afford a nobler sight?

Judge of the strife, thou weav'st a chaplet gay,
And on the conqueror's front the wreath is hung:
Abash'd the vanquish'd takes his lonely way,
And sullen and dejected moves along

The shepherd however allows not the superior happiness of a country life, but in reply represents, in a very forcible manner, the many hardships to which it is inevitably liable. In the midst of the debate the philosopher Marsilio approaches, to whom they agree to submit the decision of their controversy. This affords him an opportunity of explaining the philosophical tenets of Plato; in the course of which, after an inquiry into the real value of all subordinate objects and temporal acquisitions, he demonstrates, that permanent happiness is not to be sought for either in the exalted station of the one, or in the humble condition of the other, but that it is finally to be found only in the knowledge and the love of the first great Cause.

In order to give additional stability to these studies, Lorenzo and his friends formed the intention of renewing, with extraordinary pomp, the solemn annual feasts to the memory of the great philosopher, which had been celebrated from the time of his death to that of his disciples Plotinus and Porphyrius, but had then been discontinued for the space of twelve hundred years. The day fixed on for this purpose was the 7th of November, which was supposed to be the anniversary, not only of the birth of Plato, but of his death, which happened among his friends at a convivial banquet, precisely at the close of his eighty-first year. The person appointed by Lorenzo to preside over the ceremony at Florence was Francesco Bandini, whose rank and learning rendered him extremely proper for the office. On the same day another party met at Lorenzo's villa at Carreggi, where he presided in person. At these meetings, to which the most learned men in Italy resorted, it was the custom for one of the party, after dinner, to select certain passages from the works of Plato, which were submitted to the elucidation of the company, each of the guests undertaking the illustration or discussion of some important or doubtful point. By this institution, which was continued for several years, the philosophy of Plato was supported not only in credit but in splendour, and its professors were considered as the most respectable and enlightened

men of the age. Whatever Lorenzo thought proper to patronize became the admiration of Florence, and consequently of all Italy. He was the *glass of fashion;* and those who joined in his pursuits, or imitated his example, could not fail of sharing in that applause which seemed to attend on every action of his life.

Of the particular nature, or the beneficial effects of this establishment, little further is now to be collected, nor must we expect, either on this or any other occasion, to meet with the transactions of the Florentine academy in the fifteenth century. The principal advantages of this institution seem to have been the collecting together men of talents and erudition, who had courage to dissent from established modes of belief, and supplying them with new, rational, and important topics of conversation. From these discourses it was not difficult to extract the purest lessons of moral conduct, or the sublimest sentiments of veneration for the Deity; but good sense was the only alembic through which the true essence could be obtained, and this was not at hand on all occasions. The extravagances of some of the disciples contributed to sink into discredit the doctrines of their master. Even Ficino himself, the great champion of the sect, exhibits a proof, that when the imagination is once heated by the pursuit of a favourite object, it is difficult to restrain it within proper bounds. Habituated from his earliest youth to the study of this philosophy, and conversant only with Plato and his followers, their doctrines occupied his whole soul, and appeared in all his conduct and conversation. Even his epistles breathe nothing but Plato, and fatigue us with the endless repetition of opinions which Lorenzo has more clearly exhibited in a few luminous pages. Ficino was not, however, satisfied with following the track of Plato, but has given us some treatises of his own, in which he has occasionally taken excursions far beyond the limits which his master prescribed to himself.[95] We might be inclined to smile at his folly, or to pity his weakness, did not the consideration of the follies and the weaknesses of the present times, varied indeed from those of past ages, but perhaps not diminished, repress the arrogant emotion.

Of those who more particularly distinguished themselves by the protection which they afforded to the new philosophy, or by the progress they made in the study of it, Ficino has left a

had rendered him an object of horror—his insatiable debauchery, of disgust :* he was even suspected of having destroyed his mother, who, as he thought, interfered too much in the government of Milan ; and who suddenly died as she was making her retreat from thence to Cremona. But no commotion whatever took place in the city, and Giovan Galeazzo, a child of eight years of age, peaceably succeeded his father in the dukedom.† The imbecility of his youth tempted the daring spirit of his uncle, Lodovico, to form a systematic plan for obtaining the government of Milan, in the execution of which he drew ruin upon himself, and entailed a long succession of misery upon his unfortunate country.

The connexion that had long subsisted between the houses of Sforza and Medici, rendered it impossible for Lorenzo to be an indifferent spectator of this event. At his instance Tomaso Soderini was despatched to Milan, to assist by his advice the young prince and his mother who had taken upon herself the regency during the minority of her son. The ambitious designs of Lodovico soon became apparent. Having persuaded his three brothers, Sforza, duke of Bari, Ottaviano, and Ascanio, to second his views, he began to oppose the authority of the duchess, and attempted to divest her of the assistance of her faithful and experienced counsellor Cecco Simoneta, a native of Calabria, whose integrity and activity had recommended him to the patronage of the celebrated Francesco Sforza.[97] Simoneta, aware of his design, endeavoured to frustrate it, by imprisoning and punishing some of his accomplices of inferior rank. The four brothers immediately resorted to arms, and of this circumstance Simoneta availed himself to obtain a decree, that either banished them from Milan or prohibited their return. Ottaviano, one of the brothers, soon afterwards perished in attempting to cross the river Adda. These rigorous measures, instead of depressing the genius of Lodovico, gave a keener edge to his talents, and superadded to his other motives the desire of revenge. Nor was it long before his resentment was gratified by the destruction of Simoneta, who expiated by his death the offence he had committed against the growing power of the brothers.‡ No sooner was the duchess deprived of his support, than Lodovico wrested from her feeble hands the sceptre of Milan,

* Mac. lib. vii. † Murat. Ann. ix. 522. ‡ Murat. Ann. ix. 532.

and took the young duke under his immediate protection; where, like a weak plant in the shade of a vigorous tree, he languished for a few miserable years, and then fell a victim to that increasing strength in which he ought to have found his preservation.

The public agitation excited by the assassination of the duke of Milan had scarcely subsided, before an event took place at Florence of a much more atrocious nature, inasmuch as the objects destined to destruction had not afforded a pretext in any degree plausible for such an attempt. Accordingly we have now to enter on a transaction that has seldom been mentioned without emotions of the strongest horror and detestation, and which, as has justly been observed, is an incontrovertible proof of the practical atheism of the times in which it took place*—a transaction in which a pope, a cardinal, an archbishop, and several other ecclesiastics, associated themselves with a band of ruffians, to destroy two men who were an honour to their age and country; and purposed to perpetrate their crime at a season of hospitality, in the sanctuary of a Christian church, and at the very moment of the elevation of the host, when the audience bowed down before it, and the assassins were presumed to be in the immediate presence of their God.

At the head of this conspiracy were Sixtus IV. and his nephew Girolamo Riario. Raffaello Riario, the nephew of this Girolamo, who, although a young man then pursuing his studies, had lately been raised to the dignity of cardinal, was rather an instrument than an accomplice in the scheme. The enmity of Sixtus to Lorenzo had for some time been apparent, and if not occasioned by the assistance which Lorenzo had afforded to Niccolo Vitelli, and other independent nobles, whose dominions Sixtus had either threatened or attacked, was certainly increased by it. The destruction of the Medici appeared therefore to Sixtus as the removal of an obstacle that thwarted all his views, and by the accomplishment of which the small surrounding states would soon become an easy prey. There is, however, great reason to believe that the pope did not confine his ambition to these subordinate governments, but that, if the conspiracy had succeeded to his wish, he meant to have grasped at the

* Voltaire, Essai sur les Mœurs, ii. p. 283. Ed. Genev. 1769, 4to.

dominion of Florence itself.[98] The alliance lately formed between the Florentines, the Venetians, and the duke of Milan, which was principally effected by Lorenzo de' Medici, and by which the pope found himself prevented from disturbing the peace of Italy, was an additional and powerful motive of resentment.* One of the first proofs of the displeasure of the pope was his depriving Lorenzo of the office of treasurer of the papal see, which he gave to the Pazzi, a Florentine family, who, as well as the Medici, had a public bank at Rome, and who afterwards became the coadjutors of Sixtus in the execution of his treacherous purpose.

This family was one of the noblest and most respectable in Florence; numerous in its members, and possessed of great wealth and influence. Of three brothers, two of whom had filled the office of gonfaloniere, only one was then living. If we may credit the account of Politiano,[99] Giacopo de' Pazzi, the surviving brother, who was regarded as the chief of the family, and far advanced in years, was an unprincipled libertine, who having by gaming and intemperance dissipated his paternal property, sought an opportunity of averting, or of concealing his own ruin in that of the republic. Giacopo had no children; but his elder brother Piero had left seven sons, and his younger brother Antonio three; one of whom, Guglielmo de' Pazzi, had, in the lifetime of Cosmo de' Medici, married Bianca, the sister of Lorenzo. Francesco, the brother of Guglielmo, had for several years resided principally at Rome. Of a bold and aspiring temper, he could not brook the superiority of the Medici, which was supposed to have induced him to choose that place as his residence in preference to Florence.

Several of the Florentine authors have endeavoured to trace the reason of the enmity of this family to that of the Medici; but nothing seems discoverable which could plausibly operate as a motive, much less as a justification of their resentment. On the contrary, the affinity between the two families, and the favours conferred by the Medici on the Pazzi, memorials of which yet remain in the hand writing of Giacopo,† might be presumed to have prevented animosity, if not to have conciliated esteem: and that they lived on

* Murat. Ann. ix. 526.

† In letters from him to Lorenzo, two of which are given by Fabroni.

terms of apparent friendship and intimacy is evident from many circumstances of the conspiracy. Machiavelli relates a particular injury received by one of the Pazzi, which, as he informs us, that family attributed to the Medici. Giovanni de' Pazzi had married the daughter of Giovanni Borromeo, whose immense property upon his death should have descended to his daughter. But pretensions to it being made by Carlo, his nephew, a litigation ensued, in the event of which the daughter was deprived of her inheritance.* There is, however, reason to believe that this decree, whether justifiable or not, and of which we have no documents to enable us to form a judgment, was made many years before the death of Piero de' Medici, when his sons were too young to have taken a very active part in it; and it is certain that it produced no ostensible enmity between the families. It is also deserving of notice, that this transaction happened at a time when Lorenzo was absent from Florence, on one of his youthful excursions through Italy.†

This conspiracy, of which Sixtus and his nephew were the real instigators, was first agitated at Rome, where the intercourse between the count Girolamo Riario and Francesco de' Pazzi, in consequence of the office held by the latter, afforded them an opportunity of communicating to each other their common jealousy of the power of the Medici, and their desire of depriving them of their influence in Florence; in which event it is highly probable, that the Pazzi were to have exercised the chief authority in the city, under the patronage, if not under the avowed dominion of the papal see. The principal agent engaged in the undertaking was Francesco Salviati, archbishop of Pisa, to which rank he had lately been promoted by Sixtus, in opposition to the wishes of the Medici, who had for sometime endeavoured to prevent him from exercising his episcopal functions. If it be allowed that the unfavourable character given of him by Politiano is exaggerated, it is generally agreed that his qualities were the reverse of those which ought to have been the recommendations to such high preferment. The other conspirators were Giacopo Salviati, brother of the archbishop, Giacopo Poggio, one of the sons of the celebrated Poggio Bracciolini, and who, like

* Mac. Hist. lib. viii. † This fact is authenticated by the letter from Luigi Pulci to Lorenzo. See App. No. VII.

all the other sons of that eminent scholar, had obtained no small share of literary reputation ;[100] Bernardo Bandini, a daring libertine, rendered desperate by the consequences of his excesses ; Giovan Battista Montesicco, who had distinguished himself by his military talents as one of the *Condottieri* of the armies of the pope ; Antonio Maffei, a priest of Volterra ; and Stefano da Bagnone, one of the apostolic scribes, with several others of inferior note.

In the arrangement of their plan, which appears to have been concerted with great precaution and secrecy, the conspirators soon discovered, that the dangers which they had to encounter were not so likely to arise from the difficulty of the attempt, as from the subsequent resentment of the Florentines, a great majority of whom were strongly attached to the Medici. Hence it became necessary to provide a military force, the assistance of which might be equally requisite whether the enterprise proved abortive or successful. By the influence of the pope, the king of Naples, who was then in alliance with him, and on one of whose sons he had recently bestowed a cardinal's hat, was also induced to countenance the attempt.

These preliminaries being adjusted, Girolamo wrote to his nephew, the cardinal Riario, then at Pisa, ordering him to obey whatever directions he might receive from the archbishop. A body of two thousand men were destined to approach by different routes towards Florence, so as to be in readiness at the time appointed for striking the blow.

Shortly afterwards the archbishop requested the presence of the cardinal at Florence, whither he immediately repaired, and took up his residence at the seat of the Pazzi, about a mile from the city. It seems to have been the intention of the conspirators to have effected their purpose at Fiesole, where Lorenzo then had his country residence, to which they supposed that he would invite the cardinal and his attendants. Nor were they deceived in this conjecture, for Lorenzo prepared a magnificent entertainment on this occasion ; but the absence of Giuliano, on account of indisposition, obliged the conspirators to postpone the attempt.* Being thus disappointed in their hopes, another plan was now to be adopted; *and on further* deliberation it was resolved, that the assassi-

* Valor. in vita, p. 23.

nation should take place on the succeeding Sunday, in the church of the Reparata, since called *Santa Maria del Fiore*, and that the signal for execution should be the elevation of the host. At the same moment, the archbishop and others of the conspirators were to seize upon the palace, or residence of the magistrates, whilst the office of Giacopo de Pazzi was to endeavour, by the cry of liberty, to incite the citizens to revolt.

The immediate assassination of Giuliano was committed to Francesco de' Pazzi and Bernardo Bandini, and that of Lorenzo had been entrusted to the sole hand of Montesicco. This office he had willingly undertaken whilst he understood that it was to be executed in a private dwelling; but he shrunk from the idea of polluting the house of God with so heinous a crime.* Two ecclesiastics were therefore selected for the commission of a deed from which the soldier was deterred by conscientious motives. These were Stefano da Bagnone, the apostolic scribe, and Antonio Maffei.

The young cardinal having expressed a desire to attend divine service in the church of the Reparata, on the ensuing Sunday, being the twenty-sixth day of April, 1478, Lorenzo invited him and his suite to his house in Florence. He accordingly came with a large retinue, supporting the united characters of cardinal and apostolic legate, and was received by Lorenzo with that splendour and hospitality with which he was always accustomed to entertain men of high rank and consequence. Giuliano did not appear, a circumstance that alarmed the conspirators, whose arrangements would not admit of longer delay. They soon however learned that he intended to be present at the church. The service was already begun, and the cardinal had taken his seat, when Francesco de' Pazzi and Bandini, observing that Giuliano was not yet arrived, left the church and went to his house, in order to insure and hasten his attendance. Giuliano accompanied them; and as he walked between them, they threw their arms round him with the familiarity of intimate friends, but in fact to discover whether he had any armour under his dress;† possibly conjecturing, from his long delay, that he had suspected their purpose. At the same time, by their freedom and *jocularity*, they endeavoured to obviate

* *Mac. lib. viii.* † Ibid.

any apprehensions which he might entertain from such a proceeding.[101] The conspirators having taken their stations near their intended victims, waited with impatience for the appointed signal.[102] The bell rang—the priest raised the consecrated wafer—the people bowed before it—and at the same instant Bandini plunged a short dagger into the breast of Giuliano. On receiving the wound he took a few hasty steps and fell, when Francesco de' Pazzi rushed upon him with incredible fury, and stabbed him in different parts of his body, continuing to repeat his strokes even after he was apparently dead. Such was the violence of his rage that he wounded himself deeply in the thigh. The priests who had undertaken the murder of Lorenzo were not equally successful. An ill-directed blow from Maffei, which was aimed at the throat, but took place behind the neck, rather roused him to his defence than disabled him. He immediately threw off his cloak, and holding it up as a shield in his left hand, with his right he drew his sword, and repelled his assailants. Perceiving that their purpose was defeated, the two ecclesiastics, after having wounded one of Lorenzo's attendants, who had interposed to defend him, endeavoured to save themselves by flight. At the same moment, Bandini, his dagger streaming with the blood of Giuliano, rushed towards Lorenzo; but meeting in his way with Francesco Nori, a person in the service of the Medici, and in whom they placed great confidence, he stabbed him with a wound instantaneously mortal.[103] At the approach of Bandini the friends of Lorenzo encircled him, and hurried him into the sacristy, where Politiano and others closed the doors, which were of brass. Apprehensions being entertained that the weapon which had wounded him was poisoned, a young man attached to Lorenzo sucked the wound.[104] A general alarm and consternation commenced in the church; and such was the tumult which ensued, that it was at first believed that the building was falling in;* but no sooner was it understood that Lorenzo was in danger, than several of the youth of Florence formed themselves into a body, and receiving him into the midst of them, conducted him to his house, making a circuitous turn from the church lest he should meet with the dead body of his brother.

* Valor in vita Laur. 25.

Whilst these transactions passed in the church, another commotion arose in the palace; where the archbishop, who had left the church, as agreed upon before the attack of the Medici, and about thirty of his associates, attempted to overpower the magistrates, and to possess themselves of the seat of government.[105] Leaving some of his followers stationed in different apartments, the archbishop proceeded to an interior chamber, where Cesare Petrucci, then gonfaloniere, and the other magistrates, were assembled. No sooner was the gonfaloniere informed of his approach, than out of respect to his rank he rose to meet him. Whether the archbishop was disconcerted by the presence of Petrucci, who was known to be of a resolute character, of which he had given a striking instance in frustating the attack of Bernardo Nardi upon the town of Prato, or whether his courage was not equal to the undertaking, is uncertain; but instead of intimidating the magistrates by a sudden attack, he began to inform Petrucci that the pope had bestowed an employment on his son, of which he had to deliver to him the credentials.* This he did with such hesitation, and in so desultory a manner, that it was scarcely possible to collect his meaning. Petrucci also observed that he frequently changed colour, and at times turned towards the door, as if giving a signal to some one to approach. Alarmed at his manner, and probably aware of his character, Petrucci suddenly rushed out of the chamber, and called together the guards and attendants. By attempting to retreat, the archbishop confessed his guilt.[106] In pursuing him, Petrucci met with Giacopo Poggio, whom he caught by the hair, and, throwing him on the ground, delivered him into the custody of his followers. The rest of the magistrates and their attendants seized upon such arms as the place supplied, and the implements of the kitchen became formidable weapons in their hands. Having secured the doors of the palace, they furiously attacked their scattered and intimidated enemies, who no longer attempted resistance. During this commotion they were alarmed by a tumult from without, and perceived from the windows Giacopo de' Pazzi, followed by about one hundred soldiers, crying out liberty, and exhorting the people to revolt. At the same time they found

* M. Tuscanus, ap. Adimar. int. doc. p. 142.

that the insurgents had forced the gates of the palace, and that some of them were entering to defend their companions. The magistrates however persevered in their defence, and repulsing their enemies, secured the gates till a reinforcement of their friends came to their assistance. Petrucci was now first informed of the assassination of Giuliano, and the attack made upon Lorenzo. The relation of this treachery excited his highest indignation. With the concurrence of the state councillors, he ordered Giacopo Poggio to be hung in sight of the populace, out of the palace windows, and secured the archbishop, with his brother and the other chiefs of the conspiracy. Their followers were either slaughtered in the palace, or thrown half alive through the windows. One only of the whole number escaped. He was found some days afterwards concealed in the wainscots, perishing with hunger, and in consideration of his sufferings received his pardon.*

The young cardinal Riario, who had taken refuge at the altar, was preserved from the rage of the populace by the interference of Lorenzo, who appeared to give credit to his asseverations, that he was ignorant of the intentions of the conspirators.† It is said that his fears had so violent an effect upon him that he never afterwards recovered his natural complexion. His attendants fell a sacrifice to the resentment of the citizens. The streets were polluted with the dead bodies and mangled limbs of the slaughtered. With the head of one of these unfortunate wretches on a lance, the populace paraded the city, which resounded with the cry of *Palle! Palle!*‡ *Perish the traitors!* Francesco de' Pazzi being found at the house of his uncle Giacopo, where, on account of his wound, he was confined to his bed, was dragged out naked and exhausted by loss of blood, and being brought to the palace, suffered the same death as his associate. His punishment was immediately followed by that of the archbishop, who was hung through the windows of the palace, and was not allowed even to divest himself of his prelatical robes. The last moments of Salviati, if we may credit Politiano, were marked by a singular instance of ferocity. Being suspended close to

* Ammir. iii. 118. † Valor, in vita, p. 26.

‡ The palle d'oro, or golden balls, the arms of the family of Medici.

Francesco de' Pazzi, he seized the naked body with his teeth, and relaxed not from his hold even in the agonies of death.[107] Jacopo de' Pazzi had escaped from the city during the tumult; but the day following he was made a prisoner by the neighbouring peasants, who, regardless of his entreaties to put him to death, brought him to Florence, and delivered him up to the magistrates.* As his guilt was manifest, his execution was instantaneous, and afforded from the windows of the palace another spectacle that gratified the resentment of the enraged multitude. His nephew Renato, who suffered at the same time, excited in some degree the commiseration of the spectators. Devoted to his studies, and averse to popular commotions, he had refused to be an actor in the conspiracy, and his silence was his only crime. The body of Giacopo had been interred in the church of Santa Croce, and to this circumstance the superstition of the people attributed an unusual and incessant fall of rain that succeeded these disturbances. Partaking in their prejudices or desirous of gratifying their revenge, the magistrates ordered his body to be removed without the walls of the city. The following morning it was again torn from the grave by a great multitude of children, who, in spite of the restrictions of decency, and the interference of some of the inhabitants, after dragging it a long time through the streets, and treating it with every degree of wanton opprobrium, threw it into the river Arno.[108] Such was the fate of a man who had enjoyed the highest honour of the republic, and for his services to the state had been rewarded with the privileges of equestrian rank.[109] The rest of this devoted family were condemned either to imprisonment or to exile,† excepting only Guglielmo de' Pazzi, who, though not unsuspected, was first sheltered from the popular fury in the house of Lorenzo, and was afterwards ordered to remain at his own villa, about twenty-five miles distant from Florence.

Although most diligent search was made for the priests who had undertaken the murder of Lorenzo, it was not till the third day after the attempt that they were discovered, having obtained a shelter in the monastery of the Benedictine monks. No sooner were they brought from the

* Ammir. iii. 119. Strinat. ap. Adimar. in not. p. 27.

† Cod. abbatiæ Flor. ap. Adimar. in not. p. 36.

place of their concealment, than the populace, after cruelly mutilating them, put them to death; and with difficulty were prevented from slaughtering the monks themselves.* Montesicco, who had adhered to the cause of the conspirators, although he had refused to be the active instrument of their project, was taken a few days afterwards, as he was endeavouring to save himself by flight, and beheaded, having first made a full confession of all the circumstances attending the conspiracy, by which it appeared that the pope was privy to the whole transaction.† The punishment of Bernardo Bandini was longer delayed. He had safely passed the bounds of Italy, and had taken refuge at length in Constantinople; but the sultan Mahomet, being apprized of his crime, ordered him to be seized, and sent in chains to Florence; at the same time alleging, as the motive of his conduct, the respect which he had for the character of Lorenzo de' Medici. He arrived in the month of December in the ensuing year, and met with the due reward of his treachery. An embassy was sent from Florence to return thanks to the sultan in the name of the republic.[110]

Throughout the whole of this just but dreadful retribution, Lorenzo had exerted all his influence to restrain the indignation of the populace, and to prevent the further effusion of blood. Soon after the attempt upon his life, an immense multitude surrounded his house, and, not being convinced of his safety, demanded to see him.‡ He seized the opportunity which their affection afforded, and, notwithstanding his wound, endeavoured, by a pathetic and forcible address, to moderate the violence of their resentment. He entreated that they would resign to the magistrates the task of ascertaining and of punishing the guilty, lest the innocent should be incautiously involved in destruction.§ His appearance and his admonitions had a powerful and instantaneous effect. With one voice the people devoted themselves to the support of his cause, and besought him to take all possible precautions for his safety, as upon that depended the hopes and welfare of the republic. However Lorenzo might be gratified with these proofs of the affection of his fellow-citizens, he could not but lament that inconsiderate zeal which was so likely to impel them to a

* Pol. Conj. Pact. Comment. in App.
† Fabr. in vita, i. 69.
‡ Valor. in vita, 25.
§ Amm. iii. 118.

culpable excess. Turning to some of the Florentine nobility by whom he was attended, he declared that he felt more anxiety from the intemperate acclamations of his friends, than he had experienced even from his own disasters.*

The general sorrow for the loss of Giuliano was strongly marked. On the fourth day after his death his obsequies were performed with great magnificence, in the church of S. Lorenzo. It appeared that he had received from the daggers of Bandini and Francesco de' Pazzi no less than nineteen wounds. Many of the Florentine youth changed their dress in testimony of respect to his memory. In the prædilection of the Florentines for Giuliano historians are agreed. Even Machiavelli allows that he possessed all the humanity and liberality that could be wished for in one born to such an elevated station, and that his funeral was honoured by the tears of his fellow-citizens.† Tall of stature—strong in his person—his breast prominent—his limbs full and muscular—dark eyes—a lively look—an olive complexion—loose black hair turned back from his forehead:—such is the portrait given of Giuliano by his intimate associate Politiano, who to these particulars has further added, that he excelled in active exercises, in horsemanship, in wrestling, in throwing the spear: that he was habituated to thirst and to hunger, and frequently passed a day in voluntary abstinence: possessed of great courage, of unshaken fortitude, a friend to religion and order, an admirer of painting, music, and other elegant arts. From the same author we also learn, that Giuliano had given proofs of his poetical talents in several pieces remarkable for their strength of diction and plenitude of thought; but of these no specimens now remain.[111]

Shortly after this transaction, Lorenzo received a visit from Antonio da San Gallo, who informed him that the untimely death of Giuliano had prevented his disclosing to Lorenzo a circumstance with which it was now become necessary that he should be acquainted.‡ This was the birth of a son, whom a lady of the family of Gorini had borne to Giuliano about twelve months before his death, and whom Antonio had held over the baptismal font, where he received

* Valor. in vita. p. 27. † Mac. Hist. lib. viii.
‡ Cod. Abbat. Flor. ap. Adimar. in notis ad Conj. Pact. Com. p. 40.

the name of Giulio. Lorenzo immediately repaired to the place of the infant's residence, and taking him under his protection, delivered him to Antonio, with whom he remained until he arrived at the seventh year of his age. This concealed offspring of illicit love, to whom the kindness of Lorenzo supplied the untimely loss of a father, was destined to act an important part in the affairs of Europe. The final extinction of the liberties of Florence ; the alliance of the family of Medici with the royal house of France ; the expulsion of Henry VIII. of England from the bosom of the Roman church, and the consequent establishment of the doctrines of the reformers in this island, are principally to be referred to this illegitimate son of Giuliano de' Medici, who, through various vicissitudes of fortune, at length obtained the supreme direction of the Roman see, and under the name of Clement VII. guided the bark of St. Peter through a succession of the severest storms which it has ever experienced.[112]

The public grief occasioned by the death of Giuliano was however mingled with, and alleviated by exultation for the safety of Lorenzo. Every possible method was devised to brand with infamy the perpetrators of the deed. By a public decree, the name and arms of the Pazzi were ordered to be for ever suppressed. The appellations of such places in the city as were derived from that family, were directed to be changed. All persons contracting marriage with the descendants of Andrea de' Pazzi were declared to be *ammoniti*, and prohibited from all offices and dignities in the republic. The ancient ceremony of conducting annually the sacred fire from the church of S. Giovanni to the house of the Pazzi was abolished, and a new method was adopted of continuing this popular superstition.* Andrea dal Castagno was employed at the public expense, to represent the persons of the traitors on the walls of the palace, in the execution of which he obtained great applause, although the figures, as a mark of infamy, were suspended by the feet.† On the other hand the skill of the Florentine artists was exerted in soothing the feelings, and gratifying the curiosity of the public, by perpetuating the remembrance of the dangers which Lorenzo

* The decree on this occasion is given by Fabroni.

† Vasari, nella vita di Andrea dal Castagno.

had escaped. By the assistance of Andrea Verocchio, Orsini, a celebrated modeller in wax, formed three figures as large as the life, which bore the most perfect resemblance of the person and features of Lorenzo, and which were placed in different churches of the territory of Florence. One of these represented him in the dress which he wore when he received the wound, and as he appeared to the populace at the window of his palace.[113] A more lasting memorial was devised by Antonio Pollajuoli, who struck a medal on this occasion, exhibiting in the ancient choir of the Reparata, the assassination of Giuliano, and the attack made upon Lorenzo. In this medal, the conspirators are all represented naked, not merely for the purpose of displaying the knowledge of the artist in the human figure, in which he excelled all his contemporaries, but, as some have conjectured, as being characteristic of the flagitious act in which they were engaged.*

Although the body of troops destined to support the conspirators had kept aloof from the scene of action, and with difficulty effected their retreat from the Florentine dominions,† yet Lorenzo was well aware of the storm that was gathering around him, and with equal prudence and resolution prepared to meet it. By the confession of Montesicco, he was fully informed of the implacable hatred of the pope, which was inflamed almost to madness by the miscarriage of his designs, and the publicity of his treachery. Lorenzo also knew that the king of Naples, who was not less formidable to Italy from the ferocity and military reputation of his son Alfonso, duke of Calabria, than from the extent and resources of his own dominions, would most probably concur with the pope. His comprehensive eye saw at one glance the extent of the danger to which he was exposed, and he accordingly adopted every measure that might be likely to oppose or to avert it. He addressed himself to all the Italian states, with strong representations of the conduct of the pope, and entreated them, by every motive which was likely to influence them, to shew their open disapprobation of a species of treachery, from which neither rank, nor talents, nor virtue, could afford protection. He adverted to the fatal consequences which must arise to Italy from the subjugation of the Florentine republic, and connected his cause with that of the

* Vasari, vita di Ant. Pollaiuoli. † Raph. Volater. in Geogr. lib. v.

country at large. In the same terms he wrote to the kings of France and of Spain, endeavouring to obtain their interference in his behalf, and to convince them of the injustice of his enemies, and of his own innocence and moderation.[114] Nor was he negligent, in the mean time, in providing for his own defence. By every possible means he incited the citizens of Florence to make preparation for repelling their enemies. He procured from all quarters large supplies of provisions, with every other requisite for supporting an obstinate siege. The activity of Lorenzo infused a similar spirit into those around him, and the hopes of the people were supported by the early appearance, in Mugello, of Giovanni Bentivoglio, the firm ally of the Medici, with a chosen band of soldiers, which he led to the relief of Lorenzo as soon as he was apprized of his danger. Moved by his representations, or jealous of the power of the pope and of the king of Naples, several other states of Italy warmly espoused the cause of the Florentines. Ercole de' Este, duke of Ferrara, attended in person with a powerful reinforcement. The Venetians, although cautious in their determination, displayed a manifest partiality to the Florentines; and even the kings of Spain, and of France, transmitted to Lorenzo the fullest assurances of their conviction of the rectitude of his conduct, and of their willingness to interpose with all their authority in his behalf.[115] So favourable a concurrence of circumstances gave fresh spirits to the Florentines, and removed in a great degree the apprehensions of the friends of the Medici. At this juncture Politiano addressed to Gentile d'Urbino, bishop of Arezzo, a Latin ode, which is not less entitled to notice for its intrinsic merit, than as an authentic indication of the public opinion at the time it was written.*

AD GENTILEM EPISCOPUM.

Gentilos animi maxima pars mei,
Communi nimium sorte quid angeris
Quid curis animum lugubribus teris,
Et me discrucias simul?

Pœsi digna quidem perpetuo sumus
Luctu, qui mediis (hen miseri) sacris
Illum, illum juvenem, vidimus, O nefas!
Stratum sacrilega manu!

* Politiano afterwards sent this poem, with an address, to Lorenzo de' Medici. Pol. Op. Ed. Ald. 1498.

At sunt attonito quæ dare pectori
Solamen valeant plurima, nam super
Est, qui vel gremio creverit in tuo,
Laurens Etruriæ caput.

Laurens quem patriæ cœlicolum pater
Tutum terrifica gorgone præstitit;
Quem Tuscus pariter, quem Venetus Leo
Servant, et Draco pervigil.

Illi bellipotens excubat Hercules;
Illi fatiferis militat arcubus;
Illi mittit equos Francia martios,
Felix Francia regibus.

Circumstat populus murmure dissono;
Circumstant juvenem purpurei patres;
Causa vincimus et robore militum;
Hac stat Juppiter, hac favet.

Quare, O cum misera quid tibi Nenia,
Si nil proficimus? quin potius gravis
Absterisse bono lætitiæ die
Audes nubila pectoris.

Nam cum jam gelidos umbra reliquerit
Artus, non dolor hanc perpetuus retro,
Mordacesve trahunt sollicitudines,
Mentis curaque pervicax.

O Friend, whose woes this bosom shares,
Why ceaseless mourn our mutual cares?
Ah, why thy days to grief resign,
With thy regrets recalling mine?

Eternal o'er the atrocious deed,
'Tis true our kindred hearts may bleed;
When He, twin glory of our land,
Fell by a sacrilegious hand!

But sure, my friend, there yet remains
Some solace for these piercing pains,
Whilst He, once nurtured at thy side,
Lorenzo lives, Etruria's pride.

Lorenzo, o'er whose favour'd head,
Jove his terrific gorgon spread;
Whose steps the lion pair await,
Of Florence, and Venetia's state.

For him his crest the dragon rears;
For him the Herculean band appears;
Her martial succour Gallia brings·
Gallia that glories in her kings!

See round the youth the purpled band
Of venerable fathers stand;
Exulting crowds around him throng,
And hail him as he moves along.

Strong in our cause and in our friends,
Our righteous battle Jove defends;
Thy useless sorrows then represt,
Let joy once more dilate thy breast.

To animate the clay-cold frame,
No sighs shall fan the vital flame;
Nor all the tears that love can shed,
Recall to life the silent dead.

Notwithstanding the vigour and activity of Lorenzo in preparing for the war, he was anxiously desirous of preventing, if possible, such a calamity. By his moderation, and even kindness to the surviving relatives of the conspirators, he sought to obliterate the remembrance of past disturbances, and to unite all the citizens in one common cause. Upwards of one hundred persons had already perished, some by the hands of justice, and others by the fury of the populace.* Many had absconded or concealed themselves, under apprehensions of being charged with a participation of the crime. Among the latter was Averardo Salviati, a near relation of the archbishop of Pisa. Lorenzo being informed that he had secreted himself in his house, requested, by the mediation of a common friend, an interview with him, and on his arrival received him with such tokens of kindness and benevolence as drew tears from all who were present.† Salviati was not ungrateful: a closer intimacy took place between them, and a few years afterwards Lorenzo gave one of his daughters in marriage to Giacopo Salviati, the nephew of Averardo, whose character and accomplishments merited such an honour. The cardinal Raffaello Riario was liberated as soon as the tumult had subsided, and was suffered to return to Rome.[116] To Raffaello Maffei of Volterra, the brother of Antonio, one of the priests who had undertaken the assassination of Lorenzo, a man distinguished by his uncommon learning and indefatigable spirit of research, Lorenzo wrote a Latin letter, full of kindness and urbanity, which, on account of the elegance of its diction, Maffei erroneously attributed to the pen of Politiano.‡ Even the survivors of the Pazzi family, although they had at first been treated with great severity, were, by the interference of Lorenzo, in a short time restored to their former honours. The only public monument that remained

* Orig. e descend. della casa de' Med. MS. † Valori in vita, p. 35.
‡ Raph. Volt. Com. Urb. p. 153. Ed. Lugd. 1552.

of this transaction was the painting on the walls of the palace by Andrea dal Castagno, which was suffered to remain long after the family of the Pazzi had been reinstated in their ancient rights and dignity.

The generosity and moderation of Lorenzo, although they endeared him still more to his fellow-citizens, had no effect upon the temper of Sixtus, who no sooner heard of the miscarriage of his design, the death of the archbishop, and the restraint imposed upon the cardinal, than he gave a loose to his impetuosity, and poured out against Lorenzo the bitterest invectives. In the first paroxysms of his anger, he directed that the property of the Medici and of all Florentine citizens then in Rome should be confiscated, and the Florentines themselves imprisoned; and had he not entertained apprehensions respecting the fate of the cardinal, it is probable that he would have treated them with still greater severity. To appease his wrath the republic despatched to Rome Donato Acciajuoli, a person no less celebrated for his talents and his learning, than for the credit with which he had performed the most important embassies and filled the highest offices of the state. This measure, far from pacifying the pope, seemed to add fresh fuel to his anger. Instead of attending to the representations of the ambassador, he threatened to send him as a prisoner to the castle of S. Angelo, and would certainly have executed his purpose, had not the legates from Venice and from Milan interfered in his favour, and declared that they should consider such a breach of the faith of nations as an insult to themselves. The resentment of Sixtus then burst forth through another channel. He attacked the Florentines with his spiritual weapons, and anathematized not only Lorenzo de' Medici, but the gonfaloniere and other magistrates of the republic. In the document which Sixtus issued on this occasion, Lorenzo is emphatically styled the "child of iniquity and the nursling of perdition." After bestowing similar epithets on the magistrates, Sixtus proceeds to relate the manifold offences of Lorenzo against the holy see. Adverting to the gentleness and moderation of his own character, he then declares, that "according to the example of our Saviour, he had long suffered in peace the insults and the injuries of his enemies, and that he should still have continued to exercise his forbearance, had not Lorenzo

de' Medici, with the magistrates of Florence, and their abettors, discarding the fear of God, inflamed with fury, and instigated by diabolical suggestions, laid violent hands on ecclesiastical persons, *proh dolor et inauditum scelus!* hung up the archbishop, imprisoned the cardinal, and by various means destroyed and slaughtered their followers." He then solemnly excommunicates Lorenzo, the gonfaloniere, and other officers of the state, and their immediate successors; declaring them to be incapable of receiving or transmitting property by inheritance or will; and prohibiting their descendants from enjoying any ecclesiastical employment. By the same instrument he suspended the bishops and clergy of the Florentine territories from the exercise of their spiritual functions.[117]

Whatever might have been the effect of this denunciation, if directed solely against the persons immediately concerned in the transactions to which the pope referred, it appears, that in extending his censures to the dignitaries of the church, who were not personally implicated in the imputed guilt, Sixtus had exceeded his authority; and the exasperated ecclesiastics, availing themselves of his imprudence, retorted upon the pope the anathemas which he had poured out against them. The most eminent civilians of the time were consulted on this occasion, many of whom asserted the nullity of the prohibition. By the exertions of Gentile d'Urbino, bishop of Arezzo, a convocation was summoned in the church of the Reparata, and Fabroni has produced, from the archives of Florence, a document yet remaining in the hand-writing of Gentile, which purports to be the result of the deliberations which there took place.[118] The professed tendency of this piece is to criminate the pope, as being the chief instigator of the enormities committed at Florence, and to exculpate Lorenzo de' Medici and the Florentines from the charges which Sixtus had brought against them; but this vindication would have lost nothing of its effect, if, in exposing the guilt of the pontiff, it had consulted the dignity of those he had injured, and exhibited a more temperate and dispassionate refutation. How so unmodified and daring an attack can be reconciled to the catholic idea of the infallibility of the holy see, it is not easy to discover. If it be acknowledged that the bull of Sixtus had exceeded all the limits of decorum, it must also

be allowed that the reply of the synod is in this respect equally censurable; nor is it in the power of language to convey a more copious torrent of abuse, than was poured out upon this occasion by the Florentine clergy, on the supreme director of the Roman church.

Sixtus did not however relax from his purpose. Whilst he brandished in one hand the spiritual weapon, which has impressed with terror the proudest sovereigns of Europe, in the other he grasped a temporal sword, which he now openly, as he had before secretly, aimed at the life of Lorenzo. At his instigation the king of Naples despatched an envoy to Florence, to prevail upon the citizens to deliver up Lorenzo into the hands of his enemies, or at least to banish him from the Tuscan territories. The alternative denounced to them was the immediate vengeance of both the king and the pope. These threats had not however the intended effect, but on the contrary produced another instance of the attachment of the Florentines to Lorenzo. They not only refused to comply with the proposition of the king, but avowed their firm resolution to suffer every extremity, rather than betray a man with whose safety and dignity those of the republic were so nearly connected. They also directed their chancellor Bartolomeo Scala* to draw up an historical memorial of all the proceedings of the conspiracy;[119] by which it clearly appeared, that throughout the whole transaction, the conspirators had acted with the privity and assent of the pope.[120]

Lorenzo was now fully apprized of the danger of his situation. It was sufficiently evident that this powerful league was not formed against the Florentines, but against himself; and that the evils of war might be avoided by a compliance with the requisition of the king. Under these circumstances, instead of sheltering himself in the affections of his fellow-citizens, he boldly opposed himself to the danger that threatened him, and resolved either to fall with dignity, or to render his own cause that of the republic at large. He therefore called together about three hundred of the principal citizens, whom he addressed in a striking and energetic harangue, at the close of which he earnestly besought them, that as the public tranquillity could not be preserved by other means, nor a treaty effected with their enemies, unless it was

* V. App. No. XV.

sealed with his blood, they would no longer hesitate to comply with the terms proposed, nor suffer their attention to the safety of an individual to bring destruction upon the state. When Lorenzo had concluded, Giacopo de' Alessandri, with the concurrence of every person present, declared it to be the unanimous resolution of the whole assembly to defend his life at the hazard of their own.*

All was now prepared for war, the approaching horrors of which were increased by the appearance of the plague at Florence. In this emergency Lorenzo thought it advisable to send his wife and children to Pistoia. "I now remove from you," said he to the citizens, "these objects of my affection, whom I would, if necessary, willingly devote for your welfare; that whatever may be the result of this contest, the resentment of my enemies may be appeased with my blood only."

Though the duke of Calabria and the count of Urbino were esteemed the most formidable commanders of Italy, the Florentines could boast of men of great eminence and experience in the military art; but the supreme command was entrusted to Ercole d'Este, duke of Ferrara. The enemy were now approaching towards Florence, and marked their way with devastation. After possessing themselves of several smaller places, they at length besieged Arezzo, but on the approach of the Florentine troops they prepared for an engagement. Notwithstanding the inferiority of the latter in the reputation of their generals, and in the number of their soldiers, they possessed such advantages as it was supposed would, in case of a general engagement, have ensured their success. The citizens of Arezzo by a vigorous defence had damped the spirit of the papal and Neapolitan troops, who experienced also a scarcity of provisions, and were very disadvantageously posted; but after the two armies had regarded each other for some time with mutual apprehensions, a truce was proposed by the duke of Urbino, which was acceded to by the duke of Ferrara, to the great dissatisfaction of the Florentines, who conceived that their general had betrayed their cause. The two armies retired into their winter quarters; and the Florentines found themselves incumbered with great and increasing expense, without being relieved from their fears.†

* Mac. Hist. lib. viii. Amm. iii. 123. Fabr. in vita, i. 87.
† Mac. Hist. lib. viii.

This season, however, afforded Lorenzo another opportunity of trying the result of further negotiation; but whilst he endeavoured on the one hand to reconcile himself to the pope, on the other hand, he made preparation to meet his enemies, in case his negotiation should prove unsuccessful. From the connexion between his family and that of Sforza, he had promised himself powerful support from Milan; but the disagreement between the duchess and Lodovico Sforza, which terminated in the latter assuming the regency during the minority of the young duke, in a great degree disappointed his hopes. The Venetians had sent Bernardo Bembo, the father of the celebrated Pietro Bembo,[121] as their ambassador to Florence, and professed themselves inimical to the proceedings of the pope and the king. They did not, however, yet think proper to engage in the war; but with that species of policy by which they were always distinguished, looked on, for the purpose of taking advantage of any opportunity of aggrandizing themselves at the expense of their neighbours. In the course of the winter, different envoys arrived at Florence from the emperor and the kings of France and Hungary, who repeated to Lorenzo their assurances of attachment and support, at the same time advising him once more to attempt a reconciliation with the pope, under the sanction of their names and influence. A deputation, consisting of several of the most respectable citizens of Florence, was accordingly sent to Rome; but Sixtus still remained inflexible, and paid no more regard to the recommendations of the European sovereigns, than he had before done to the entreaties and remonstrances of Lorenzo himself.

In order to testify to the king of France the sense which they entertained of his interposition, the Florentines despatched Donato Acciajuoli as their ambassador to Paris. Shortly after his departure intelligence was received at Florence of his death, which happened at Milan, as he was pursuing his journey. This circumstance was a subject of the sincerest grief to the Florentines, who well knew how to appreciate the virtues of their fellow-citizens, and omitted no opportunity of inciting the patriotism of the living, by the honours they bestowed on the memory of the dead. A sumptuous funeral was decreed to his remains; Lorenzo de' Medici and three other eminent citizens were appointed curators of

his children, who were declared to be exempt from the payment of taxes ; and the daughters had considerable portions assigned them from the public treasury.*

Besides the duke of Ferrara, the Florentines had, during the winter, prevailed upon several other experienced commanders, amongst whom were Roberto Malatesta, Constantino Sforza, and Rodolfo Gonzaga, to espouse their cause. The states of Venice also at length sent a reinforcement under the command of Carlo Montone and Diefebo d'Anguillari : by these powerful succours the Florentines found themselves enabled to take the field in the ensuing spring with great expectations of success. Emboldened by this support they determined to carry on a war not merely defensive. Their troops were divided into two bodies, one of which was destined to make an irruption into the territories of the pope, and the other to oppose the duke of Calabria. At the approach of Montone, who intended to attack Perugia, the troops of the pope made a precipitate retreat ; but the unexpected death of that commander relieved them in some degree from their fears, and they at length ventured to oppose the further progress of the Florentines. The two armies met near the lake of Perugia, the ancient Thrasymenus, rendered remarkable by the defeat which the Romans experienced there from the arms of Hannibal. Struck with the similarity of their situation, a sentiment of terror pervaded the papal troops, who were soon repulsed, and obliged to quit the field with considerable loss, whilst the successful army proceeded to invest Perugia. The other division of the Florentine troops was not equally successful.[122] The mercenary views of the different commanders, who preferred plunder to victory, defeated the hopes which the Florentines had justly formed of their success. A disagreement took place among the leaders ; in consequence of which the duke of Ferrara, with his own immediate followers, retired from the service of the republic. Availing himself of this opportunity, the duke of Calabria made an instantaneous attack upon the Florentines, who, having lost all confidence in their commanders, pusillanimously deserted their standards, and consulted their safety by a shameful flight. The consternation occasioned at Florence by this disaster is scarcely to be described, as it was supposed that the duke of

* Amm. 1st. iii. 126.

Calabria would immediately proceed to the attack of the city; and this distress was heightened by the ravages of the plague, and by impending famine. Happily, however, the apprehensions of the Florentines on this occasion were not wholly realized. Instead of proceeding towards Florence, the duke rather chose to employ himself in plundering the surrounding country. The capture of the town of Colle, which made an obstinate resistance, and of some adjacent places of less importance, engaged his attention till the detachment that had been sent to the attack of Perugia having suddenly raised the siege, returned towards Florence, and alleviated the fears of the citizens. An unexpected proposition made by the duke of Calabria for a truce of three months, was cheerfully assented to by the Florentines, who thus once more obtained a temporary relief from a state of anxiety and a profusion of expense, which were become equally insupportable.*

But although by this cessation of hostilities the tranquillity of the city was for a time restored, the situation of Lorenzo de' Medici was in the highest decree critical and alarming. He had witnessed the terrors of the populace on the approach of the Neapolitan army; and although he had great confidence in the affections of the citizens, yet as the war was avowedly waged against him as an individual, and might at any time be concluded by delivering him up to his enemies, he knew enough of human nature to be convinced that he had just grounds to dread the event. The rising discontents and murmurs of the people increased his suspicion; even the truce was unfavourable to him, as it gave the Florentines an opportunity of estimating the injuries they had sustained by the war, which, like wounds received by an individual in the ardour of action, were not fully felt till the heat of the contest had subsided.† Complaints began to be heard that the public treasure was exhausted, and the commerce of the city ruined, whilst the citizens were burdened by oppressive taxes. Insinuations of a more personal nature were not always suppressed; and Lorenzo had the mortification of being told, that sufficient blood had been already shed, and that it would be expedient for him rather to devise some means of effecting a peace, than of making further prepara-

* Mac. Hist. lib. viii. Amm. iii. 142. † Mac. Hist. lib. viii.

tions for the war.* Under these circumstances, he resolved to adopt some measure which should effectually close the contest, although with the hazard of his life. In deliberating on the mode of accomplishing his purpose, his genius suggested to him one of those bold expedients, which only great minds can conceive and execute. This was, secretly to quit the city of Florence, to proceed immediately to Naples, and to place himself in the hands of Ferdinand, his avowed enemy; with the determination either to convince him of the injustice and impolicy of his conduct, and thereby induce him to agree to a separate peace, or to devote himself to the perservation of his country.

In the commencement of the month of December, 1479, Lorenzo accordingly left the city, without having communicated his intentions to his fellow citizens, and proceeded to San Miniato, a town in the Florentine state, whence he addressed a letter to the magistrates of Florence, which places the motives of his conduct in a very clear point of view.[123]

"*Lorenzo de' Medici to the States of Florence.*

"If I did not explain to you, before I left Florence, the cause of my departure, it was not from want of respect, but because I thought, that in the dangerous circumstances in which our city is placed, it was more necessary to act than to deliberate. It seems to me that peace is become indispensable to us; and as all other means of obtaining it have proved ineffectual, I have rather chosen to incur some degree of danger myself, than to suffer the city to continue longer under its present difficulties: I therefore mean, with your permission, to proceed directly to Naples; conceiving, that as I am the person chiefly aimed at by our enemies, I may, by delivering myself into their hands, perhaps be the means of restoring peace to my fellow citizens. Of these two things, one must be taken for granted; either the king of Naples, as he has often asserted, and as some have believed, is friendly to the Florentine state, and aims, even by these hostile proceedings, rather to render us a service, than to deprive us of our liberties; or he wishes to effect the ruin of the republic. If he be favourably disposed towards us, there is no better method of putting his intention to the test, than by placing myself freely in his hands, and this I will venture to say is

* Fabr. in vita Laur. i.100.

the only mode of obtaining an honourable peace. If, on the other hand, the views of the king extend to the subversion of our liberties, we shall at least be speedily apprized of his intentions; and this knowledge will be more cheaply obtained by the ruin of one, than of all. I am contented to take upon myself this risk, because, as I am the person principally sought after, I shall be a better test of the king's intentions; it being possible that my destruction is all that is aimed at: and again, as I have had more honour and consideration amongst you than my merits could claim, and perhaps more than have in our days been bestowed on any private citizen, I conceive myself more particularly bound than any other person to promote the interest of my country, even with the sacrifice of my life. With this full intention I now go; and perhaps it may be the will of God, that as this war was begun in the blood of my brother and of myself, it may now by my means be concluded. All that I desire is, that my life and my death, my prosperity and my misfortunes, may contribute towards the welfare of my native place. Should the result be answerable to my wishes, I shall rejoice in having obtained peace to my country, and security to myself. Should it prove otherwise, my misfortunes will be alleviated by the idea that they were requisite for my country's welfare; for if our adversaries aim only at my destruction, I shall be in their power; and if their views extend further, they will then be fully understood. In the latter case, I doubt not that all my fellow citizens will unite in defending their liberties to the last extremity, and I trust with the same success as, by the favour of God, our ancestors have heretofore done. These are the sentiments with which I shall proceed; entreating Heaven that I may be enabled on this occasion to perform what every citizen ought at all times to be ready to perform for his country. *From San Miniato, the 7th December*, 1479."[124]

The departure of Lorenzo upon so novel and so dangerous an expedition, occasioned various opinions and conjectures at Florence. Those who were friendly to the Medici, or who were interested in the personal welfare of Lorenzo, could not regard this measure without great anxiety. Even those who entertained the highest opinion of his prudence were inclined to consider his conduct in this instance as rash and incon-

siderate, and as having resulted rather from the impulse of the moment, than from that mature deliberation which generally preceded his determinations.* They remembered the fate of Giacopo Piccinini, who, with more claims on the favour of Ferdinand than Lorenzo could pretend to, had, on a visit to him at Naples, in violation of all the laws of honour and hospitality, been thrown into a dungeon, and soon afterwards secretly murdered.[125] Those who entertained better hopes, founded them on a conjecture that Lorenzo had previously obtained an assurance from Ferdinand of a welcome reception, and a safe return; which assurance was supposed to be sanctioned by the other states of Italy. In proportion as his friends were alarmed at the dangers that threatened him, those who feared, or who envied the authority which he had obtained in Florence, rejoiced in the probability of his destruction; and by affecting on all occasions to express their apprehensions of his ruin, and of a consequent change of government in Florence, endeavoured as far as in their power to prepare the way for those events.†

From San Miniato, Lorenzo went to Pisa, where he received from the magistrates of Florence their unlimited authority to enter into such conditions with the king as he might think advisable.[126] Thence he embarked for Naples, and on his arrival there was surprised, but certainly not displeased, to find that the king had information of his approach, and had directed the commanders of his galleys to receive him with due honour. This token of respect was confirmed by the presence of the king's son Federigo, and his grandson Ferdinand, who met Lorenzo on his landing, and conducted him to the presence of the king.‡ The Neapolitans testified their eagerness to see a man who had been the object of such contention, and whose character and accomplishments were the subject of general admiration. On his interview with Ferdinand, Lorenzo omitted nothing that was likely to conciliate his esteem, and attach him to his cause. Fully acquainted with the political state of Italy, and with the temper and intentions of its different potentates, he demonstrated to Ferdinand the impolicy of separating the interests of the Neapolitans from those of the Florentines. He reminded him

* Murat. Ann. ix. 533.
† Mac. Ist. lib. viii.
‡ Val. in vita Laur. p. 34.

of the dangers which the kingdom of Naples had repeatedly experienced from the pretensions of the holy see, and thence adverted to the imprudence of contributing to the aggrandizement of the papal power. Nor was he silent on that flagrant breach of divine and human laws, which had deprived him of a brother, and endangered his own life; from which he justly inferred, that the perpetrators of such a crime could be bound by no engagements but such as suited their own interest or ambition. To representations thus forcibly urged, it was impossible that the king could be inattentive; and although he did not immediately comply with the wishes of Lorenzo, yet he gave him hopes of eventual success, and treated him with every distinction due to his character, expressing his approbation of him in the words of Claudian, *vicit præsentia famam.**

During the abode of Lorenzo at Naples, which was protracted by the cautious hesitation of the king, he rendered his liberality, his taste, and his urbanity, subservient to the promotion of his political views, and was careful that the expectations formed of him by the populace should not be disappointed. His wealth and his munificence seemed to be equally boundless, and were displayed, amongst other instances, in apportioning out in marriage young women of the lower rank, who resorted to Naples from the remotest parts of Calabria and Appulia to share his bounty.† The pleasures which he experienced from thus gratifying his natural disposition, were however counterbalanced by the anxiety of his solitary moments, when the difficulties which he had to encounter pressed upon his mind with a weight almost irresistible.‡ The disposition of Ferdinand was severe and unrelenting; from an appeal to his feelings little was to be expected; his determination could only be influenced by motives of policy or of interest. The conquests of his son Alfonso had rendered him less favourable to the views of Lorenzo; and it was particularly unfortunate, that whilst the negotiation was depending, Alfonso broke the stipulated truce, and gained advantages over the Florentine troops. The pope had also received intelligence of the arrival of Lorenzo at Naples, and exerted all his interest with Ferdinand to prevail upon him either to detain Lorenzo there, or to send him to Rome, on pretence of accommodating his difference with the holy see, and effecting a general peace. Notwith-

* Val. in vita Laur. p. 34. † *Ibid.* p. 35. ‡ Ibid. p. 36.

standing these unfavourable circumstances, Lorenzo did not relax in the pursuit of his object, nor betray in public the least appearance of dejection. He had already obtained the confidence of Caraffa, count of Metalonica, the minister of Ferdinand, and made daily progress in the affections of the king himself, who was at length induced seriously to weigh his propositions, and to consider the advantages that might result to himself and his family, by attaching to his interests a man of such talents and influence, now in the prime of life, and daily rising in the public estimation. Led by these considerations, and by the unwearied assiduities of Lorenzo, he at length gave way to his solicitations; and having once adopted a decided opinion, became as warmly devoted to Lorenzo, as he before had been inimical to him. The conditions of the treaty were accordingly agreed on;[127] and Lorenzo, who had arrived at Naples not merely an unprotected stranger, but an open enemy, left that place at the end of three months, in the character of an ally and a friend.

Having thus accomplished his purpose, he instantly embarked for Pisa, notwithstanding the entreaties of Ferdinand, who wished to prolong his stay. His apology to the king for this apparent want of respect, was the desire that he had to communicate to his fellow-citizens, as speedily as possible, the happy result of his expedition; but the excuses of Lorenzo were urged with a levity and jocularity which he judged most likely to conceal his real motives, and to prevent the suspicions of Ferdinand. Shortly before his departure the king presented to him a beautiful horse, and Lorenzo returned his thanks by observing, *That the messenger of joyful news ought to be well mounted.* He had, however, more urgent reasons for his haste: every moment that delayed his return gave encouragement to his enemies, and endangered his authority at Florence; but above all, he was apprehensive that the repeated remonstrances of the pope might induce the king to waver in his resolution, or to change his opinion. The event proved that his distrust was not unfounded; Lorenzo had no sooner sailed from Naples, than a messenger arrived there from Rome, with such propositions to the king, on the part of the pope, as would in all probability not only have defeated the treaty, but have led the way to the ruin of Lorenzo de' Medici. Such was the effect which this communication had *on the mind of* the king, that he despatched a letter to Lo-

renzo, entreating him, in the most pressing language, that at whatever place he might receive it, he would immediately return to Naples, where the ambassador of Sixtus was ready to accede to the articles of pacification. Having once escaped from the jaws of the lion, Lorenzo did not think proper a second time to confide in his clemency; and his determination was probably confirmed by the tenor of the letter from Ferdinand, which discovers such an extreme degree of anxiety for the accomplishment of his purpose, as seems scarcely consistent with an open and generous intention.*

After touching at Leghorn, Lorenzo returned to Pisa, where the event of his embassy being known, he was received with the utmost demonstrations of joy. Thence he hastened to Florence, where the exultation of the populace was unbounded. Secured from the storm that had so long threatened to burst upon their heads, and restored to tranquillity by the magnanimity of a single citizen, they set no limits to their applause. All ranks of people surrounded and congratulated Lorenzo on his return. His faithful associate Politiano, having struggled in vain to approach his patron, expressed his affection in a few extempore stanzas, in which is given a lively picture of this interesting scene; where Lorenzo is represented as towering above his fellow-citizens, by his superior stature, and expressing his sense of their kindness by all the means in his power, by his smiles, his nods, his voice, and his hands.[128]

The reconciliation which had thus been effected between the king of Naples and the republic of Florence was a cause of vexation not only to the pope, but to the Venetians, who expressed great dissatisfaction that a measure of such importance, should have been adopted without their previous concurrence. In order to excuse to the pope the step which he had taken, Ferdinand alleged his apprehensions from the Turks, who had long threatened a descent upon Italy. Sixtus did not, however, relinquish the prosecution of his favourite object, the destruction of Lorenzo de' Medici, in which he was constantly incited to persevere, by his nephew Girolamo Riario, whose hatred to Lorenzo was unalterable. To no purpose did the Florentines despatch a new embassy to Rome to deprecate the wrath and entreat the clemency of the pope. Riario began to make preparations for renewing the war;

* V. App. No. XVII.

and at his instance the duke of Calabria, instead of withdrawing his troops from Tuscany, remained at Sienna, where he continued to exercise great authority, and to fill with apprehensions the surrounding country. But while the affairs of Florence remained in this state of suspense, a more general alarm took place, and speedily accomplished what the intercessions and humiliation of the Florentines might have failed of effecting. Mahomet II., the conqueror of Constantinople, was yet living, and meditated further victories. In turning his arms westward, he first attacked the island of Rhodes; but being delayed and irritated by a vigorous defence, he determined to retrieve his military credit by making a descent upon Italy, where he captured the important city of Otranto, and threatened the whole extent of that country with devastation and slavery.

This alarming incident roused the adjacent states of Italy to their defence. So opportunely did it occur for the safety of Lorenzo, that it has given rise to an opinion that he incited and encouraged it.[129] But if Mahomet had in fact any invitation upon this occasion, it was most probably from the Venetians, who were strongly suspected of having favoured his purpose; and this suspicion was afterwards strengthened by the reluctance which they shewed to unite with the other states of Italy in expelling the Turks from Otranto.[130] Compelled to attend to the defence of his own country, the duke of Calabria suddenly withdrew his troops from Sienna; and the pope of his own motion gave the Florentines to understand, that, on a proper submission, he should now listen to terms of reconciliation. Twelve of the most respectable citizens were sent to Rome, as a deputation in the name of the republic; but although the pope expressed his desire that Lorenzo should be of the number, he wisely judged that such a measure would neither be consistent with his honour nor his safety. Francesco Soderini, bishop of Volterra, made the oration to the pope; who, in his reply, once more gave way to his anger, and, in very severe language, reproached the Florentines with their disobedience to the holy see. Having vented his rage, he received their submission; and in milder terms reconciled them to the church; at the same time touching their backs with a wand, according to the usual ceremony, and releasing the city from his interdict.

CHAPTER V.

1480—1481.

Studies of Lorenzo de' Medici—Rise of Italian literature in the fourteenth century—Its subsequent degradation—Revivers of it in the fifteenth century—Burchiello—The three brothers of the Pulci—Writings of Bernardo Pulci—Of Luca Pulci—Of Luigi Pulci—Of Matteo Franco — Early productions of Lorenzo — Inquiry into his merits as a poet—Object and characteristics of poetry—Description—Talents of Lorenzo for description—Poetic comparison—Instances of it from the writings of Lorenzo—Personification of material objects —Of the passions and affections — Comparative excellence of the ancients and moderns in the PROSOPOPEIA—Instances of this figure in the writings of Lorenzo—Various species of poetry cultivated by him —Origin of the Italian sonnet—Character of the sonnets of Dante—Of Petrarca—Of Lorenzo de' Medici—SELVE D' AMORE of Lorenzo—His poem of Ambra—On hawking—Moral pieces—Sacred poems—The BEONI—Rise of the jocose Italian satire—STANZE CONTADINESCHE —State of the Italian Drama—The Musical Drama—CANTI CARNASCIALESCHI—CANZONE A BALLO—Critique of Pico of Mirandula on the poems of Lorenzo—Opinions of other authors on the same subject—The poems of Lorenzo celebrated in the NUTRICIA of Politiano.

THE establishment of peace was a blessing which Lorenzo felt in common with the rest of his fellow-citizens ; but to him it was peculiarly grateful, as it left him at liberty to attend to the prosecution of those studies in which he had always found his most unembittered pleasures, and the surest alleviation of his cares. "When my mind is disturbed with the tumults of public business," says he, writing to Ficino, "and my ears are stunned with the clamours of turbulent citizens, how would it be possible for me to support such contention unless I found a relaxation in science ?" Nor was it to any particular study, in exclusion to others, that he addicted himself during his hours of leisure, although poetry had in his younger years a decided preference. "So vigorous and yet so various was his genius," says Pico of Mirandula, "that he seemed equally formed for every pursuit ; but that which principally excites my wonder is, that even when he is deeply engaged in the affairs of the republic, his conversation and his

thoughts should be turned to subjects of literature, as if he were perfect master of his time."* Lorenzo was not, however, insensible, that amidst his serious and important avocations, the indulgence of a poetical taste might be considered as indicating a levity of disposition inconsistent with his character. "There are some," says he,† "who may perhaps accuse me of having dissipated my time in writing and commenting upon amorous subjects, particularly in the midst of my numerous and unavoidable occupations: to this accusation I have to reply, that I might indeed be justly condemned if nature had endowed mankind with the power of performing, at all times, those things which are most truly commendable; but inasmuch as this power has been conceded only to few, and to those few the opportunity of exercising it cannot often occur in the course of life, it seems to me, that considering our imperfect nature, those occupations may be esteemed the best in which there is the least to reprove.—If the reasons I have before given," he afterwards adds, "be thought insufficient for my exculpation, I have only to confide in the kindness of my readers. Persecuted as I have been from my youth, some indulgence may perhaps be allowed me for having sought consolation in these pursuits." In the sequel of his commentary he has thought it necessary to touch more fully on the peculiarity of his situation. "It was my intention," says he, "in my exposition of this sonnet, to have related the persecutions which I have undergone; but an apprehension that I may be thought arrogant and ostentatious, induces me to pass slightly over them. In relating our own transactions it is not indeed easy to avoid these imputations. When the navigator informs us of the perils which his ship has escaped, he means rather to give us an idea of his own exertions and prudence, than of the obligations which he owes to his good fortune, and perhaps enhances the danger beyond the fact, in order to increase our admiration. In the same manner, physicians frequently represent the state of their patient as more dangerous than it is in reality, so that if he happen to die, the cause may be supposed to be in the disorder, and not their want of skill; and if he recover, the greater is the merit of the cure. I shall therefore only say, that my sufferings have been very

* In Proem. ad tract. de ente et uno, in op. Pici. Ed. Ven. 1498.
† Commento di Lorenzo sopra alcuni de' suoi sonetti, ed. Aldo. 1554.

severe, the authors of them having been men of great authority and talents, and fully determined to accomplish, by every means in their power, my total ruin. Whilst I, on the other hand, having nothing to oppose to these formidable enemies, but youth and inexperience, saving indeed the assistance which I derived from divine goodness, was reduced to such an extreme of misfortune, that I had at the same time to labour under the excommunication of my soul, and the dispersion of my property, to contend with endeavours to divest me of my authority in the state, and to introduce discord into my family, and with frequent attempts to deprive me of my life, insomuch that I should have thought death itself a much less evil than those with which I had to combat. In this unfortunate situation it is surely not to be wondered at, if I endeavoured to alleviate my anxiety by turning to more agreeable subjects of meditation, and in celebrating the charms of my mistress sought a temporary refuge from my cares."

In taking a retrospect of the state of letters in Italy, it is impossible not to be struck with the great superiority which that country possessed over the rest of Europe. "To the Commedia of Dante, the sonnets of Petrarca, and the Decamerone of Boccaccio, three little books written for the purposes of satire, of gallantry, and of feminine amusement, we are to trace the origin of learning, and true taste in modern times."* Whether Dante was stimulated to his singular work by the success of his immediate predecessors, the Provençal poets, or by the example of the ancient Roman authors, has been doubted. The latter opinion seems, however, to be the more probable. In his "Inferno," he had apparently the descent of Æneas in view. "Virgil is the guide of Dante through these regions of horror."[131] In the rest of his poem there is little resemblance to any antecedent production. Compared with the Æneid, it is a piece of grand Gothic architecture at the side of a beautiful Roman temple. Dante was immediately succeeded by Boccaccio and by Petrarca, not as imitators, but as originals in the different branches to which their talents led them. Though they followed Dante, they did not employ themselves in cultivating the ground

* Andres, dell' origine e progressi d' ogni letteratura, i. 339.

which he had broken up, but chose each for himself a new and an untried field, and reaped a harvest not less abundant.

The merits of these writers have been frequently recognised and appreciated, but perhaps by no one with more accuracy than by Lorenzo himself. In attempting to shew the importance and dignity of the Italian tongue, he justly remarks, that the proofs of its excellence are to be sought for in the writings of the three authors before mentioned; "who," says he, "have fully shewn with what facility this language may be adapted to the expression of every sentiment." He then proceeds as follows:* "If we look into the Commedia of Dante, we shall find theological and natural subjects treated with the greatest ease and address. We shall there discover those three species of composition so highly commended in oratory, the simple, the middle style, and the sublime; and shall find in perfection, in this single author, those excellences which are dispersed amongst the ancient Greek and Roman writers. Who can deny that the subject of love has been treated by Petrarca with more consistency and elegance than by Ovid, Catullus, Tibullus, Propertius, or any other of the Latin poets? The prose compositions of the learned and eloquent Boccaccio may be considered as unrivalled, not only on account of the invention which they display, but for the copiousness and elegance of the style. If on perusing the Decamerone we attend to the diversity of the subjects, sometimes serious or tragical, at others conversant with common life, and at others humorous or ridiculous; exhibiting all the perturbations incident to mankind, of affection and of aversion, of hope and of fear; if we consider the great variety of the narrative, and the invention of circumstances which display all the peculiarities of our nature, and all the effects of our passions, we may undoubtedly be allowed to determine, that no language is better adapted to the purposes of expression than our own."

But although the career of these first reformers of Italian literature was wonderfully rapid, the disciples they formed were few, and of those none maintained the reputation of their masters. Petrarca died in 1374, and Boccaccio in the year following. The clouds that had been awhile dispersed by the lustre of their abilities, again collected, and involved

* Com. di Lorenzo sopra alcuni de' suoi sonetti, ap. Ald. 1554.

the world in their gloom. A full century elapsed without producing any literary work that can be ranked with the composition of those great men.[132] The attempt of Piero de' Medici, in the year 1441, to create a spirit of poetical emulation in Florence, while it serves as a proof of his munificence, sufficiently indicates the low degree of estimation in which this study was then held, and the insignificance of its professors. If Philosophy in the fourteenth century went poor and naked, in the next she had changed her destiny with her sister Poetry.* The state of prose composition was equally wretched. No longer the vehicle of elegant or learned sentiment, the Italian language was consigned over to the use of the vulgar, corrupted by neglect, and debased by the mixture of provincial dialects. It was only on the most common occasions, or in the freedom of epistolary intercourse, that men of learning condescended to employ their native tongue; and even then it appears to have been considered as inadequate to the purpose, and the assistance of the Latin language was often resorted to, and intermixed with it, in order to render it intelligible.[133]

The only symptoms of improvement which had appeared in Italy, at the time that Lorenzo de' Medici first began to distinguish himself by his writings, are to be found in the productions of Burchiello, or in those of the three brothers of the family of Pulci, to some of which we have before adverted. Burchiello, who flourished about the middle of the fifteenth century, and who exercised in Florence a profession, in which, as he informs us,

The muses with the razor were at strife,†

has left a great number of sonnets, which exhibit no inconsiderable share of wit and vivacity, and occasionally display a felicity of expression, that might have done honour to better subjects than those which generally employed his pen; but it is to be regretted that the excellences of these pieces are too often lost in their obscurity, and that although we may at times perceive the vivid sallies of imagination, it is only as we see corruscations from a cloud by night, which leave us again in total darkness. This obscurity has been the cause of

* Povera e nuda va filosofia. Petr.

† La Poesia combatte col rasoio. Burch.

great regret to his admirers, several of whom have undertaken to comment upon and illustrate his works. Crescimbeni is of opinion, that these extravagant productions were intended to satirize the absurdities of his poetical contemporaries, and the folly of their admirers; but satire too obscure to be generally understood, is not likely to effect a reformation.[134]

The Pulci were of a noble family of Florence, but seem to have declined any participation in the offices of the republic, for the purpose of devoting themselves to their favourite studies. That a close intimacy subsisted between them and the Medici is apparent from many of the works of these brothers, some of which are inscribed to their great patrons, and others entirely devoted to their praise. The earliest production of any of this family is probably the elegy by Bernardo, to the memory of Cosmo de' Medici, which he has addressed to Lorenzo. To his elegy on the death of the beautiful Simonetta, we have before assigned its proper date. He afterwards translated the Eclogues of Virgil, which he also inscribed to Lorenzo de' Medici.[135] Bernardo is likewise the author of a poem on the passion of Christ, which is by no means devoid of poetical merit. It is preceded by a dedication to a pious nun; from which it appears that the good sister had not only prescribed this subject to the poet, but that by her pressing instances he had been induced to complete the work, which he affirms had cost him many a tear.[136] In the Laurentian library some other poems of this author are yet preserved, that have not hitherto been published.[137]

Of Luca Pulci, whose verses on the tournament of Lorenzo have before been noticed, we have two other poems. The first of these, entitled "Il Ciriffo Calvaneo," is an epic romance, and was probably the first that appeared in Italy; it being certainly produced some years prior to the "Morgante" of Luigi Pulci, and to the "Orlando Innamorato" of Bojardo, two pieces which have generally been considered as the first examples of this species of poetry. In relating the wars between the Christians and the Infidels, the author seems to have prepared the way for the more celebrated works on the same subject which soon afterwards followed.[138] This poem was left unfinished by the author,

but at the instance of Lorenzo de' Medici, was, after the death of Luca, completed by Bernardo Giambullari.[139] The "Driadeo d'Amore" is a pastoral romance in *ottava rima*, and is dedicated by the author to Lorenzo de' Medici, for whose particular amusement he professes to have written it.[140] The heroic epistles of Luca Pulci do credit to their author. These epistles are eighteen in number, and are composed in *terza rima*. The first is from Lucretia to Lauro; that is, from the accomplished Lucretia Donati to Lorenzo de' Medici. The others are founded on different incidents in the ancient Greek and Roman history.[141]

Luigi Pulci, the youngest of these brothers, was born on the 3d day of December, 1431, and appears, from many circumstances, to have lived on terms of the utmost friendship with Lorenzo de' Medici, who in one of his poems mentions him with great freedom and jocularity.* The principal work of this author is the "Morgante maggiore," a poem which has given rise to various opinions and conjectures, as to its tendency and its merits. Whether this poem, or the "Orlando Innamorato" of the count Bojardo, was first written, has been a matter of doubt; certain it is, that in publication the "Morgante" had the priority, having been printed at Venice in 1488, after a Florentine edition of uncertain date, whilst the "Orlando Innamorato," did not appear till the year 1496.[142] Accordingly the "Morgante" is generally regarded as the prototype of the "Orlando Furioso" of Ariosto. It has been said that Ficino and Politiano had each a share in the composition of this work; but the poetry of Politiano is of a very different character, and there is no instance on record that Ficino ever attempted poetical composition.[143] The same degree of credit is due to the opinion, that Luigi Pulci was accustomed to recite his poem at the table of Lorenzo de' Medici, about the year 1450;[144] for it must be remembered that Lorenzo de' Medici was only born in 1448. It may further be observed, that although the "Morgante" was written at the particular request of Lucretia, the mother of Lorenzo, it was not finished till after her death, which did not happen till the year 1482.† This singular offspring of the wayward genius of Pulci has been as immo-

* In his poem on hawking, entitled "La Caccia col Falcone," at the close of the present work. † Morgant. Magg. cant. xxviii. stan. 124.

derately commended by its admirers, as it has been unreasonably degraded and condemned by its opponents; and whilst some have not scrupled to give it the precedence, in point of poetical merit, to the productions of Ariosto and of Tasso, others have decried it as vulgar, absurd, and profane; and the censures of the church have been promulged in confirmation of the latter part of the sentence.[145] From the solemnity and devotion with which every canto is introduced, some have judged that the author meant to give a serious narrative; but the improbability of the relation, and the burlesque nature of the incidents, destroy all ideas of this kind. By others, this author has been accused of a total want of elegance in his expressions, and of harmony in his verse; but this work yet ranks as classical in Italian literature, and, if it be not poetry of the highest relish, has a flavour that is yet perceptible.*

The sonnets of Luigi Pulci, printed with those of Matteo Franco, have the same capricious character as his other writings, and bear a resemblance to those of his predecessor Burchiello. Franco, the poetic correspondent of Pulci, was a canon of Florence, and was by no means inferior to him in pungency and humour. It is to be regretted that these authors so far exceeded at times the bounds of civility and decorum, that it is scarcely possible to suggest an expression of reproach and resentment which is not to be found in their writings. The family name of Pulci (*Pulex*) affords an ample subject for the satirical powers of Franco.[146] His person is a theme equally fertile. Famine, says his antagonist, was as naturally depicted in his countenance as if it had been the work of Giotto.[147] He had made an eight days' truce with death, which was on the point of expiring, when he would be swept away to *Giudecca*, (the lowest pit of Dante,) where his brother Luca was gone before to prepare him a place.[148] Luigi supports this opprobrious contest by telling his adversary that he was marked at his birth with the sign of the halter, instead of that of the cross, and by a thousand other imputations, of which decency forbids a repetition.[149] We are, however, informed, by the editor of the ancient edition of these poems, that although, for the amusement of their readers, these authors so lavishly abused and satirized

* Baillet, Jugem. des Sçav. iv. 30.

each other, they continued in reality intimate friends; and this information is rendered highly probable, by their having equally shared the favour of Lorenzo de' Medici, whose authority would have suppressed the first indications of real dissension. The freedoms in which they indulged themselves called, however, for the interference of the Inquisition; and a prohibition was issued against the further circulation of this work.[150] But although the productions of the before-mentioned authors display some share of vivacity and imagination, and exhibit at times a natural and easy vein of poetry; yet upon the whole they are strongly tinctured with the rusticity of the age in which they were produced.

That Lorenzo de' Medici had begun to exercise his talents for poetry at a very early age, there remains decisive proof. We have before adverted to his interview with Federigo of Naples, at Pisa, in the year 1465. On this occasion he was requested by that prince to point out to him such pieces of Italian poetry as were most deserving of his attention. Lorenzo willingly complied with his request; and shortly afterwards selected a small volume, at the close of which he added some of his own sonnets and canzoni, addressing them to Federigo in a few prefatory lines, as a testimony of his affection and regard.[151] Hence it appears, that at the age of seventeen Lorenzo had attempted different kinds of composition, which may be considered not only as anterior to the celebrated poem of Politiano, on the "Giostra" of Giuliano, which we have before noticed, but probably to any of the writings of the Pulci. But however the Pulci may contend with Lorenzo in priority, they fall greatly short of him in all the essential requisites of a poet; and whilst their productions bear the uniform character of a rude and uncultivated age, those of Lorenzo de' Medici are distinguished by a vigour of imagination, an accuracy of judgment, and an elegance of style, which afforded the first great example of improvement, and entitle him, almost exclusively, to the honourable appellation of the restorer of Italian literature. Within the course of a few years Politiano, Benivieni, and others, imbibed the true spirit of poetry, and Florence had once more the credit of rekindling that spark which was soon to diffuse a lustre through the remotest parts of Europe.

If, in order to justify the pretensions of Lorenzo to the rank here assigned him it were sufficient merely to adduce the authority of succeeding critics, this would be productive of little difficulty. But to found our opinion of an author whose works are yet open to examination, on that of others, however it may soothe our indolence, or gratify our curiosity, cannot inform our judgment. It is from the writings which yet remain of Lorenzo de' Medici that we are to acquire a just idea of his general character as a poet, and to determine how far they have been instrumental in effecting a reformation in the taste of his countrymen, or in opening the way to subsequent improvements.

The great end and object of poetry, and consequently the proper aim of the poet, is to communicate to us a clear and perfect idea of his proposed subject. What the painter exhibits to us by variety of colour, by light and shade, the poet expresses in appropriate language. The former seizes merely the external form, and that only in a given attitude; the other surrounds his object, pierces it, and discloses its most hidden qualities. With the former it is inert and motionless; with the latter it lives and moves, it is expanded or compressed, it glares upon the imagination, or vanishes in air, and is as various as nature herself.

The simple description of natural objects is perhaps to a young mind the most delightful species of poetry, and was probably the first employment of the poet. It may be compared to melody in music, which is relished even by the most uncultivated ear. In this department Virgil is an exquisite master.[132] Still more lively are the conceptions of Dante, still more precise the language in which they are expressed. As we follow him, his wildest excursions take the appearance of reality. Compared with his vivid hues, how faint, how delicate is the colouring of Petrarca! yet the harmony of the tints almost compensates for their want of force. With accurate descriptions of the face of nature the works of Lorenzo abound; and these are often heightened by those minute but striking characteristics, which though open to all observers, the eye of the poet can alone select. Thus the description of an Italian winter, with which he opens his poem of "Ambra," * is marked by several appropriate and striking images.

* Published at the close of the present work.

The foliage of the olive appears of a dark green, but is nearly white beneath :

L' uliva, in qualche dolce piaggia aprica,
Secondo il vento par, or verde, or bianca.

On some sweet sunny slope the olive grows,
Its hues still changing as the zephyr blows.

The flight of the cranes, though frequently noticed in poetry, was perhaps never described in language more picturesque than the following from the same poem :

Stridendo in ciel, i gru veggonsi a lunge
L' aere stampar di varie e belle forme ;
E l' ultima col collo steso aggiunge
Ov' è quella dinanzi alle vane orme.

Marking the tracts of air, the clamorous cranes
Wheel their due flight, in varied lines descried ;
And each with outstretched neck his rank maintains,
In marshall'd order through th' ethereal void.

The following picture from his "Selve d' Amore" is also drawn with great truth and simplicity :

Al dolce tempo il bon pastore informa
Lasciar le mandre, ove nel verno giacque :
E 'l lieto gregge, che ballando in torma,
Torna all' alte montagne, alle fresche acque.
L' agnel, trottando pur la materna orma
Segue ; ed alcun, che pur or ora nacque,
L' amorevol pastore in braccio porta :
Il fido cane a tutti fa la scorta.

Sweet spring returns ; the shepherd from the fold
Brings forth his flock, nor dreads the wintry cold ;
Delighted once again their steps to lead
To the green hill, clear spring, and flowery mead.
True to their mother's track, the sportive young
Trip light, the careful hind slow moves along,
Pleased in his arms the new-dropt lamb to bear ;
His dog, a faithful guard, brings up the rear.

In the same poem is a description of the golden age, in which the author seems to have exerted all his powers in selecting such images as are supposed to have been peculiar to that happy state of life.

But the description of natural objects awakes in the poet's mind corresponding emotions ; as his heart warms, his fancy

expands, and he labours to convey a more distinct or a more elevated idea of the impressions of his own imagination. Hence the origin of figures, or figurative language; in the use of which he aims at describing his principal subject, by the qualities of some other object more generally known, or more striking in its nature. These figures of poetry have furnished the philologists of ancient and modern times with a great variety of minute distinctions, but many of them consist rather in form than in substance; comparison, expressed or implied, will be found to be the essence of them all.

In the employment of comparative illustration, Lorenzo de' Medici is often particularly happy. An attentive observer of the works of nature, as well in her general appearances, as in her more minute operations, intimately acquainted with all the finer productions of art, and accustomed to the most abstruse speculations of philosophy, whatever occurred to his mind excited a profusion of relative ideas, either bearing a general resemblance to his immediate subject, or associated with it by some peculiar circumstance. The first of these he often employed for the purpose of explanation or of ornament, in his more serious compositions, the latter with great wit and vivacity in his lighter productions. At some times one external object, or one corporeal action, is elucidated by another; at other times natural phenomena are personified, and illustrated by sensible images; and instances occur where abstract ideas and metaphysical sentiments are brought before the mind, by a comparison with the objects of the material world. Of the simplest mode of comparison the following is no inelegant instance:

Quando sopra i nevosi ed alti monti,
Apollo spande il suo bel lume adorno,
Tal i crin suoi sopra la bianca gonna. Son. lxxiii.

———

——— O'er her white dress her shining tresses flow'd;
Thus on the mountain heights with snow o'erspread,
The beams of noon their golden lustre shed.

In his pastoral of Corydon, the shepherd thus addresses his scornful mistress, elucidating one action by another:

Lasso quanto dolor io aggio avuto,
Quando fuggi da gli occhi col pie scalzo;
Et con quanti sospir ho già temuto

Che spine, o fere venenose, o il balzo
Non offenda i tuoi piedi; io mi ritegno,
Per te fuggo i pie invano, e per te gli alzo;
Come chi drizza stral veloce al segno,
Poi che tratt' ha, torcendo il capo crede
Drizzarlo, egli è già fuor del curvo legno.

Ah nymph! what pangs are mine, when causeless fright
O'er hill, o'er valley, wings thy giddy flight,
Lest some sharp thorn thy heedless way may meet,
Some poisonous reptile wound thy naked feet.
Thy pains I feel, but deprecate in vain,
And turn, and raise my feet, in sympathetic pain;
So when the archer, with attentive glance,
Marks his fleet arrow wing its way askance,
He strives with tortuous act and head aside,
Right to the mark its devious course to guide.

The following sonnet affords an instance, not only of the illustration of one sensible object by another, but of the comparison of an abstract sentiment with a beautiful natural image:

SONETTO.

Oimè, che belle lagrime fur quelle
Che 'l nembo di disio stillando mosse!
Quando il giusto dolor che 'l cor percosse,
Salì poi su nell' amorose stelle!
Rigavon per la delicata pelle
Le bianche guancie dolcemente rosse
Come chiar rio faria, che 'n prato fosse,
Fior bianchi, e rossi, le lagrime belle;
Lieto amor stava in l' amorosa pioggia,
Com' uccel dopo il sol, bramate tanto,
Lieto riceve rugiadose stille.[123]
Poi piangendo in quelli occhi ov' egli alloggia,
Facea del bello e doloroso pianto,
Visibilmente uscir dolce faville.

Ah pearly drops, that, pouring from those eyes,
Spoke the dissolving cloud of soft desire!
What time cold sorrow chill'd the genial fire,
"Struck the fair urns and bade the waters rise."
Soft down those cheeks, where native crimson vies
With ivory whiteness, see the crystals throng;
As some clear river winds its stream along,
Bathing the flowers of pale and purple dyes.
Whilst Love, rejoicing in the amorous shower,
Stands like some bird, that after sultry heats
Enjoys the drops, and shakes his glittering wings
Then grasps his bolt, and, conscious of his power,
'Midst those bright orbs assumes his wonted seat,
And through the lucid shower his living lightning flings.

To examples of this kind I shall only add another, in which the poet has attempted to explain the mysterious intercourse of Platonic affection, by a familiar but fanciful comparison :—

Delle caverne antiche
Trahe la fiamma del sol, fervente e chiara,
Le picciole formiche.
Sagace alcuna e sollecita impara,
E dice all' altre, ov' ha il parco villano
Ascoso astuto un monticel di grano;
Ond' esce fuor la nera turba avara:
Tutte di mano in mano
Vanno e vengon dal monte;
Porton la cara preda in bocca, e 'n mano:
Vanno leggieri, e pronte,
E gravi e carche ritornon di fore.
Fermon la picciola orma
Scontrandosi in cammino; e mentre posa
L' una, quell' altra informa
Dell' alta preda; onde più disiosa
Alla dolce fatica ogn' or l' invita.
Calcata e spessa è la via lunga, e trita;
E se riporton ben tutte una cosa,
Più cara e più gradita
Semprè e, quant' esser deve
Cosa, senza la qual manca la vita.
Lo ingiusto fascio è lieve,
Se 'l picciol animal senz' esso more.
Così li pensier miei
Van più leggieri alla mia Donna bella;
Scontrando quei di lei
Fermonsi, ed' un con l' altro allor favella.
Dolce preda s' è ben quanto con loro,
Porton dal caro ed immortal tesoro. Canz. xii.

As from their wintry cells,
The summer's genial warmth impels
The busy ants—a countless train
That with sagacious sense explore,
Where, provident for winter's store,
The careful rustic hides his treasured grain,
Then issues forth the sable band,
And seizing on the secret prize,
From mouth to mouth, from hand to hand,
His busy task each faithful insect plies,
And often as they meet,
With scanty interval of toil,
Their burthens they repose awhile,
For rest alternate renders labour sweet.

The travell'd path their lengthened tracks betray,
And if no varied cates they bear,
Yet ever is the portion dear,
Without whose aid the powers of life decay.
Thus from my faithful breast,
The busy messengers of love,
Incessant towards my fair one's bosom move;
But in their way some gentle thought
They meet, with kind compassion fraught,
Soft breathing from that sacred shrine,
Where dwells a heart in unison with mine,
And in sweet interchange delight a while to rest.

But the poet does not confine himself to the lively description of nature, or of the corresponding emotions of his own mind. His next attempt is of a bolder kind, and the inanimate objects by which he is surrounded seem to possess life and motion, consciousness and reason, to act and to suffer. The mountains frown, the rivers murmur, the woods sigh, and the fable of Orpheus is revived. In the use of this figure, Petrarca is inexhaustible; and there are few rural objects that have not been called upon to share his emotions; the tenderness of the lover inspires the fancy of the poet, he addresses them as if they were conscious of his passion, and applauds or reproaches them as they are favourable or adverse to the promotion of it. The works of Lorenzo afford also frequent instances of the use of this figure, which more than any other gives action and spirit to poetry. In the following sonnet he not only animates the violets, but represents them as accounting, by a beautiful fiction, for their purple colour:

SONETTO.

Non di verdi giardin, ornati, e colti
Del soave e dolce aere Pestano,
Veniam, Madonna, in la tua bianca mano;
Ma in aspre selve, e valli ombrose colti;
Ove Venere afflitta, e in pensier molti,
Pel periglio d' Adon correndo in vano,
Un spino acuto al nudo piè villano
Sparse del divin sangue i boschi folti.
Noi sommettemmo allora il bianco fiore,
Tanto che 'l divin sangue non aggiunge
A terra, ond' il color purpureo nacque.
Non aure estive, o rivi tolti a lunge
Noi nutrit' anno, ma sospir d' amore
L' aure son sute, e pianti d' Amor l' acque.

Not from the verdant garden's cultured bound,
That breathes of Pœstum's aromatic gale,
We sprung; but nurslings of the lonely vale,
'Midst woods obscure, and native glooms were found;
'Midst woods and glooms, whose tangled brakes around
Once Venus sorrowing traced, as all forlorn
She sought Adonis, when a lurking thorn
Deep on her foot impress'd an impious wound.
Then prone to earth we bow'd our pallid flowers,
And caught the drops divine; the purple dyes
Tinging the lustre of our native hue:
Nor summer gales nor art-conducted showers
Have nursed our slender forms, but lovers' sighs
Have been our gales, and lovers' tears our dew.

The province of the poet is not, however, confined to the representation, or to the combination of material and external objects. The fields of intellect are equally subject to his control. The affections and passions of the human mind, the abstract ideas of unsubstantial existence, serve in their turn to exercise his powers. In arranging themselves under his dominion, it becomes necessary that they should take a visible and substantial form, distinguished by their attributes, their insignia, and their effects. With this form the imagination of the poet invests them, and they then become as subservient to his purpose as if they were objects of external sense. In process of time some of these children of imagination acquire a kind of prescriptive identity; and the symbolic forms of pleasure, or of wisdom, present themselves to our minds in nearly as definite a manner as the natural ones of Ajax, or of Achilles. Thus embodied, they become important actors in the drama, and are scarcely distinguishable from human character. But the offspring of fancy is infinite; and however the regions of poetry may seem to be peopled by these fantastic beings, genius will still proceed to invent, to vary, and to combine.

If the moderns excel the ancients in any department of poetry, it is in that now under consideration. It must not indeed be supposed that the ancients were insensible of the effects produced by this powerful charm, which more peculiarly than any other may be said.

To give to airy nothing
A local habitation and a name;

but it may safely be asserted, that they have availed themselves of this creative faculty much more sparingly, and with much less success than their modern competitors. The attribution of sense to inert objects is indeed common to both; but that still bolder exertion which embodies abstract existence, and renders it susceptible of ocular representation, is almost exclusively the boast of the moderns.[154] If, however, we advert to the few authors who preceded Lorenzo de' Medici, we shall not trace in their writings many striking instances of those embodied pictures of ideal existence which are so conspicuous in the works of Ariosto, Spenser, Milton, and subsequent writers of the higher class, who are either natives of Italy, or have formed their taste upon the poets of that nation.[155]

The writings of Lorenzo afford many instances of genuine poetical personification; some of which will not suffer by a comparison with those of any of his most celebrated successors. Of this his representation of Jealousy may afford no inadequate proof.

Solo una vecchia in un oscuro canto,
Pallida, il sol fuggendo, si sedea,
Tacita sospirando, ed un ammanto
D' un incerto color cangiante havea:
Cento occhi ha in testa, e tutti versan pianto
E cent' orecchie la maligna dea:
Quel ch' è quel che non è, trista ode e vede:
Mai dorme, ed ostinata a se sol crede.

Sad, in a nook obscure, and sighing deep,
A pale and haggard beldam shrinks from view;
Her gloomy vigils there she loves to keep,
Wrapt in a robe of ever-changing hue;
A hundred eyes she has that ceaseless weep,
A hundred ears, that pay attention due.
Imagined evils aggravate her grief,
Heedless of sleep, and stubborn to relief.

If his personification of Hope be less discriminate, it is to be attributed to the nature of that passion, of which uncertainty is in some degree the characteristic.

E una donna di statura immensa,
La cima de' capelli al ciel par monti;
Formata, e vestita è di nebbia densa;
Abita il sommo de' più alti monti.

Se i nugoli guardando un forma, pensa
Nove forme veder d' animal pronti,
Che 'l vento muta, e poi di novo figne,
Così Amor questa vana dipigne.

Immense of bulk, her towering head she shews,
Her floating tresses seem to touch the skies,
Dark mists her unsubstantial shape compose,
And on the mountain's top her dwelling lies.
As when the clouds fantastic shapes disclose,
For ever varying to the gazer's eyes,
Till on the breeze the changeful hues escape,
Thus vague her form, and mutable her shape.

Her attendants are also highly characteristic.

Seguon questa infelice in ogni parte
Il sogno, e l' augurio, e la bugia,
E chiromanti, ed ogni fallace arte,
Sorte, indovini, e falza profezia :
La vocale, e la scritta in sciocche carte,
Che dicon, quando è stato, quel che fia :
L' archimia, e chi di terra il ciel misura,
E fatta a volontà la conjettura.

Illusive beings round their sovereign wait,
Deceitful dreams, and auguries, and lies,
Innumerous arts the gaping crowd that cheat,
Predictions wild, and groundless prophecies;
With wondrous words, or written rolls of fate,
Foretelling—when 'tis past—what yet shall rise;
And alchemy, and astrologic skill,
And fond conjecture—always form'd at will.

Though not perhaps strictly to be ranked in this department, I shall not deprive my readers of the following fanciful description of the formation of the lover's chain :—

Non già così la mia bella catena
Stringe il mio cor gentil, pien di dolcezza :
Di tre nodi composta lieto il mena
Con le sue mani; il primo fe bellezza,
La pietà l' altro per sì dolce pena,
E l' altro amor; nè tempo alcun gli spezza :
La bella mano insieme poi gli strinse
E di sì dolce laccio il cor avvinse.

* * *

Quando tessuta fu questa catena,
L' aria, la terra, il ciel lieto concorse :
L' aria non fu giammai tanto serena,
Nè il sol giammai sì bella luce porse :

Di frondi giovinette, e di fior piena
La terra lieta, ov' un chiar rivo corse:
Cipriguа in grembo al padre il dì si mise,
Lieta mirò dal ciel quel loco, e rise.

Dal divin capo, ed amoroso seno,
Prese con ambo man rose diverse,
E le sparse nel ciel queto e sereno:
Di questi fior la mia donna coperse.
Giove benigno, di letizia pieno,
Gli umani orecchi quel bel giorno aperse
A sentir la celeste melodia,
Che in canti, ritmi, e suon, dal ciel venia.

Dear are those bonds my willing heart that bind,
Form'd of three cords, in mystic union twined;
The first by beauty's rosy fingers wove,
The next by pity, and the third by love.
—The hour that gave this wondrous texture birth,
Saw in sweet union, heaven, and air, and earth;
Serene and soft all ether breath'd delight,
The sun diffused a mild and temper'd light;
New leaves the trees, sweet flowers adorn'd the mead,
And sparkling rivers gush'd along the glade.
Reposed on Jove's own breast, his favourite child,
The Cyprian queen beheld the scene and smiled;
Then with both hands, from her ambrosial head,
And amorous breast, a shower of roses shed;
The heavenly shower descending soft and slow,
Pour'd all its fragrance on my fair below;
Whilst all benign the ruler of the spheres
To sounds celestial open'd mortal ears.

From the foregoing specimens we may be enabled to form a general idea of the merits of Lorenzo de' Medici, and may perceive, that of the essential requisites of poetic composition, instances are to be found in his writings. The talents of a poet he certainly possessed. But before we can form a complete estimate of his poetical character, it will be necessary to inquire to what purpose those talents were applied, and this can only be done by taking a view of the different departments of poetry in which he employed his pen. In the execution of this task we may also be enabled to ascertain how far he has imitated his predecessors, and how far he has himself been a model to those who have succeeded him.

The Italian sonnet is a species of composition almost coeval with the language itself; and may be traced back to that period when the Latin tongue, corrupted by the vulgar pro-

nunciation, and intermixed with the idioms of the different nations that from time to time overran Italy, degenerated into what was called the *lingua volgare;* which language, though at first rude and unpolished, was, by successive exertions, reduced to a regular and determinate standard, and obtained at length a superiority over the Latin, not only in common use, but in the written compositions of the learned. The form of the sonnet, confined to a certain versification, and to a certain number of lines, was unknown to the Roman poets, who adopting a legitimate measure, employed it as long as the subject required it, but was probably derived from the Provençals; although instances of the regular stanza, now used in these compositions, may be traced amongst the Italians, as early as the thirteenth century.* From that time to the present, the sonnet has retained its precise form, and has been the most favourite mode of composition in the Italian tongue. It may, however, be justly doubted whether the Italian poesy has, upon the whole, derived any great advantage from the frequent use of the sonnet. Confined to so narrow a compass, it admits not of that extent and range of ideas which suggest themselves to a mind already warm with its subject. On the contrary, it illustrates only some one distinct idea, and this must be extended or condensed, not as its nature requires, but as the rigid laws of the composition prescribe. One of the highest excellences of a master in this art consists, therefore, in the selection of a subject neither too long nor too short for the space which it is intended to occupy.[156] Hence the invention is cramped, and the free excursions of the mind are fettered and restrained. Hence, too, the greater part of these compositions display rather the glitter of wit than the fire of genius; and hence they have been almost solely appropriated to the illustration of the passion of love: a subject which, from its various nature, and the endless analogies of which it admits, is more susceptible than any other of being apportioned into those detached sentiments of which the sonnet is composed.

To these restraints, however, the stern genius of Dante frequently submitted. In his "Vita Nuova" we have a considerable number of his sonnets, which bear the distinct

* V. "Annotazioni di Fr. Redi, al Bacco in Toscana," p. 99.

marks of his character, and derogate not from the author of the "Divina Commedia."[137] These sonnets are uniformly devoted to the praises of his Beatrice; but his passion is so spiritualized, and so remote from gross and earthly objects, that great doubts have arisen among his commentators, whether the object of his adoration had a substantial existence, or was anything more than the abstract idea of wisdom or philosophy. Certain it is, that the abstruse and recondite sense of these productions seems but little suited to the comprehension of that sex to which they are addressed, and ill calculated to promote the success of an amorous passion. The reputation of Dante as a poet is not, however, founded on this part of his labours; but Petrarca, whose other works have long been neglected, is indebted to his sonnets and lyric productions for the high rank which he yet holds in the public estimation. Without degrading his subject by gross and sensual images, he has rendered it susceptible of general apprehension; and, whether his passion was real or pretended, for even this has been doubted, he has traced the effects of love through every turn and winding of the human bosom; so that it is scarcely possible for a lover to find himself so situated, as not to meet with his own peculiar feelings reflected in some passage or other of that engaging author.

Without possessing the terseness of those of Dante, or the polish and harmony of those of Petrarca, the sonnets of Lorenzo de' Medici have indisputable pretensions to high poetical excellence. It is indeed to be regretted, that, like those of his two celebrated predecessors, they are almost all devoted to one subject — the illustration of an amorous passion; but he has so diversified and embellished them with images drawn from other sources, as to rescue them from that general censure of insipidity, which may properly be applied to the greater part of the productions of the Italians, in this their favourite mode of composition. These images he has sought for in almost all the appearances of nature, in the annals of history, the wilds of mythology, and the mysteries of the Platonic philosophy; and has exhibited them with a splendour and vivacity peculiar to himself. If the productions of Dante resemble the austere grandeur of Michael Agnolo, or if those of Petrarca remind us of the ease and gracefulness of Raffaello, the works of Lorenzo

may be compared to the less correct, but more animated and splendid labours of the Venetian school. The poets, as well as the painters, each formed a distinct class, and have each had their exclusive admirers and imitators. In the beginning of the succeeding century, the celebrated Pietro Bembo attempted again to introduce the style of Petrarca; but his sonnets, though correct and chaste, are too often formal and insipid. Those of Casa, formed upon the same model, possess much more ease, and a greater flow of sentiment. Succeeding authors united the correctness of Petrarca with the bolder colouring of Lorenzo; and in the works of Ariosto, the two Tassos, Costanzo, Tansillo, and Guarini, the poetry of Italy attained its highest degree of perfection.

The sonnets of Lorenzo de' Medici are intermixed with *Canzoni*, *Sestine*, and other lyric productions, which in general display an equal elegance of sentiment, and brilliancy of expression. One of his biographers is, however, of opinion, that the merit of his odes is inferior to that of his sonnets;* but it is not easy to discover any striking evidence of the propriety of this remark. It must not, however, be denied, that his writings occasionally display too evident proofs of that haste with which it is probable they were all composed; or that they are sometimes interspersed with modes of expression, which would scarcely have been tolerated among the more accurate and polished writers of the succeeding century. The language of Lorenzo de' Medici appears even more obsolete, and is more tinctured with the rusticity of the vulgar dialect, than that of Petrarca, who preceded him by so long an interval. But with all these defects, the intrinsic merit of his writings has been acknowledged by all those who have been able to divest themselves of an undue partiality for the fashion of the day, and who can discern true excellence, through the disadvantages of a dress in some respects antiquated, or negligent. Muratori, in his treatise on the poetry of Italy, has accordingly adduced several of the sonnets of Lorenzo, as examples of elegant composition: "It is gold from the mine,"† says that judicious critic, adverting to one of these pieces, "mixed indeed with ruder materials, yet it is always gold."[158]

* Fab. in vita, i. 10. † Murat. della perfetta poesia Ital. ii. 376.

The "Selve d'Amore" of Lorenzo de' Medici is a composition in *ottava rima*, and, though it extends to a considerable length, deserves to be held at least in equal esteem with his sonnets and lyric productions.[159] The stanza in which it is written is the most favourite mode of versification amongst the Italians, and has been introduced with great success into the English language. It was first reduced to its regular form by Boccaccio, who employed it in his heroic romances, the "Theseide" and the "Filostrato;" but the poems of Ariosto and of Torquato Tasso have established it as the vehicle of epic composition.[160] These *stanze* were produced by Lorenzo at an early age, and are undoubtedly the same of which Landino and Valori expressed such warm approbation.* The estimation in which they were held may be determined by the many imitations which have appeared from Benivieni,[161] Serafino d'Aquila,[162] Politiano,[163] Lodovico Martelli,† and others; who seem to have contended with each other for superiority in a species of poetry which gives full scope to the imagination, and in which the author takes the liberty of expatiating on any subject, which he conceives to be likely to engage the attention and obtain the favour of his mistress.

Among the poems of Lorenzo de' Medici, which have been preserved for three centuries in manuscript, in the Laurentian library, and which are given at the close of the present work,[164] is a beautiful Ovidian allegory, entitled "Ambra," being the name of a small island, formed by the river Ombrone, near Lorenzo's villa at Poggio Cajano, the destruction of which is the subject of the poem.[165] This favourite spot he had improved and ornamented with great assiduity, and was extremely delighted with the retired situation and romantic aspect of the place.[166] He was not, however, without apprehensions that the rapidity of the river might destroy his improvements, which misfortune he endeavoured to prevent by every possible precaution; but his cares were ineffectual; an inundation took place, and sweeping away his labours, left him no consolation but that of immortalizing his Ambra in the poem now alluded to.[167] The same stanza is employed by Lorenzo

* Val. in vita, p. 8. † "Stanze in lode delle Donne," printed in the works of this author. Flor. 1548.

in his poem on hawking, now also first published under the title of "La Caccia col Falcone." The piece is apparently founded on a real incident. The author here gives us a very circumstantial, and at the same time a very lively account of this once popular diversion, from the departure of the company in the morning, to their return in the heat of the day. The scene is most probably at Poggio Cajano, where he frequently partook of the diversions of hunting and of hawking, the latter of which he is said to have preferred.* In this poem, wherein the author has introduced many of his companions by name, the reader will find much native humour, and a striking picture of the manners of the times.

Lorenzo has, however, occasionally assumed in his writings a more serious character. His "Altercazione," or poem explanatory of the Platonic philosophy, has before attracted our notice; but notwithstanding this attempt has great merit, and elucidates with some degree of poetical ornament a dry and difficult subject, it is much inferior to his moral poems, one of which in particular, exhibits a force of expression, a grandeur and elevation of sentiment, of which his predecessors had set him no example, and which perhaps none of his countrymen have since excelled. This piece, in which the author calls upon the faculties of his own mind to exert themselves to great and useful purposes, thus commences:—

Destati pigro ingegno da quel sonno,
Che par che gli occhi tuoi d' un vel ricopra,
Onde veder la verità non ponno;
Svegliati omai; contempla, ogni tua opra
Quanto disutil sia, vana, e fallace,
Poi che il desio alla ragione è sopra.
Deh pensa, quanto falsamente piace,
Onore, utilitate, ovver diletto,
Ove per più s' afferma esser la pace;
Pensa alla dignità del tuo intelletto,
Non dato per seguir cosa mortale,
Ma perchè avessi il cielo per suo obietto.
Sai per esperienza, quanto vale
Quel, ch' altri chiama ben, dal ben più scosto,
Che l' oriente dall' occidentale.

* Valor. in vita, p. 39.

Quella vaghezza, ch' a gli occhi ha proposto
Amor, e cominciò ne' teneri anni,
D' ogni tuo viver lieto t' ha disposto.
Brieve, fugace, falsa, e pien d' affanni,
Ornata in vista, ma è poi crudel mostro,
Che tien lupi e delfin sotto i bei panni.
Deh pensa, qual sarebbe il viver nostro,
Se quel, che de' tener la prima parte,
Preso avesse il cammin, qual io t' ho mostro,
Pensa, se tanto tempo, ingegno, o arte,
Avessi volto al più giusto desio
Ti potresti hor in pace consolarte.
Se ver te fosse il tuo voler più pio,
Forse quel, che per te si brama, o spera,
Conosceresti me', s' è buono o rio.
Dell' età tua la verde primavera
Hai consumata, e forse tal fia il resto,
Fin che del verno sia l' ultima sera;
Sotto falsa ombra, e sotto rio pretesto,
Persuadendo a te, che gentilezza
Che vien dal cuor, ha causato questo.
Questi tristi legami oramai spezza:
Leva dal collo tuo quella catena
Ch' avolto vi tenea falsa bellezza:
E la vana speranza, che ti mena,
Leva dal cuor, e fa il governo pigli
Di te, la parte più bella e serena:
Et sottometta questa a' suoi artigli
Ogni disir al suo voler contrario,
Con maggior forza, e con maggior consigli,
Sicchè sbattuto il suo tristo aversario,
Non drizzi più la venenosa cresta.

Rise from thy trance, my slumbering genius, rise,
That shrouds from truth's pure beam thy torpid eyes!
Awake, and see, since reason gave the rein
To low desire, thy every work how vain.
Ah think how false that bliss the mind explores,
In futile honours, or unbounded stores;
How poor the bait that would thy steps decoy
To sensual pleasure, and unmeaning joy.
Rouse all thy powers, for better use designed,
And know thy native dignity of mind;
Not for low aims and mortal triumphs given,
Its means exertion, and its object heaven.
Hast thou not yet the difference understood,
'Twixt empty pleasure and substantial good?
Not more opposed, by all the wise confest,
The rising orient from the farthest west.
Doom'd from thy youth the galling chain to prove
Of potent beauty, and imperious love,

Their tyrant rule has blighted all thy time,
And marred the promise of thy early prime.
Though beauty's garb thy wondering gaze may win,
Yet know that wolves, that harpies dwell within.
Ah think, how fair thy better hopes had sped,
Thy widely erring steps had reason led;
Think, if thy time a nobler use had known,
Ere this the glorious prize had been thine own.
Kind to thyself, thy clear discerning will
Had wisely learnt to sever good from ill.
Thy spring-tide hours consumed in vain delight,
Shall the same follies close thy wintry night?
With vain pretexts of beauty's potent charms,
And nature's frailty, blunting reason's arms?
—At length thy long-lost liberty regain,
Tear the strong tie, and break the inglorious chain,
Freed from false hopes, assume thy native powers,
And give to Reason's rule thy future hours;
To her dominion yield thy trusting soul,
And bend thy wishes to her strong control;
Till love, the serpent that destroyed thy rest,
Crushed by her hand shall mourn his humbled crest.

The sacred poems of Lorenzo de' Medici, distinguished by the names of *Orazioni*, and *Laude*,[168] have been several times printed in various ancient collections, from which they were selected and published (with others by different persons of the same family) by Cionacci at Florence, in the year 1680.[169] The authors of the other poems in this collection are, Lucretia the mother of Lorenzo, Pier Francesco his cousin, and Bernardo d' Alamanni de' Medici; but the reputation of Lorenzo as a poet will not be much increased by our assigning to him a decided superiority over his kindred. The poems of Lorenzo need not, however, the equivocal approbation of comparative praise, as they possess a great degree of positive excellence. In the following beautiful and affecting address to the Deity, the sublimity of the Hebrew original is tempered with the softer notes of the Italian muse:[170]—

ORAZIONE.

Oda il sacro inno tutta la natura,
Oda la terra, e nubilosi e foschi
Turbini, e piove, che fan l' aere oscura.
Silenzj ombrosi, e solitari boschi:
Posate venti: udite cieli il canto,
Perchè il creato il creator conoschi.

Il creatore, e 'l tutto, e l' uno, io canto ;
Queste sacre orazion sieno esaudite
Dell' immortale Dio dal cerchio santo.
Il Fattor canto, che ha distribuite
Le terre, e 'l ciel bilancia ; e quel che vuole,
Che sien dell' ocean dolci acque uscite
Per nutrimento dell' umana prole ;
Per quale ancor comanda, sopra splenda
Il fuoco, e perchè Dio adora e cole.
Grazie ciascun con una voce renda
A lui, che passa i ciel ; qual vive e sente,
Crea, e convien da lui natura prenda.
Questo è solo e vero occhio della mente,
Delle potenzie ; a lui le laude date.
Questo riceverà benignamente
O forze mie, costui solo laudate ;
Ogni virtù dell' alma questo nume
Laudi, conforme alla mia voluntate.
Santa è la cognizion, che del tuo lume
Splende, e canta illustrato in allegrezza
D' intelligibil luce il mio acume.
O tutte mie potenzie, in gran dolcezza
Meco cantate, o spirti miei costanti,
Cantate la costante sua fermezza.
La mia giustizia per me il giusto canti :
Laudate meco il tutto insieme e intero,
Gli spirti uniti, e' membri tutti quanti.
Canti per me la veritate il vero,
E tutto 'l nostro buon, canti esso bene,
Ben, che appetisce ciascun desidero.
O vita, o luce, da voi in noi viene
La benedizion ; grazie t' ho io,
O Dio, da cui potenzia ogn' atto viene.
Il vero tuo per me te lauda Dio ;
Per me ancor delle parole sante
Riceve il mondo il sacrificio pio.
Questo chieggon le forze mie clamante :
Cantato il tutto, e così son perfette
Da lor l' alte tue voglie tutte quante.
Il tuo disio da te in te reflette ;
Ricevi il sacrificio, o santo Re,
Delle parole pie da ciascun dette.
O vita, salvo tutto quel ch' è in me ;
La tenebre, ove l' alma par vanegge
Luce illumina tu, che luce se'.
Spirto Dio, il verbo tuo la mente regge,
Opifice, che spirto a ciascun dai,
Tu sol se' Dio, onde ogni cosa ha legge.
L' uomo tuo questo chiama sempre mai ;
Per fuoco, aria, acqua e terra t' ha pregato,
Per lo spirto, e per quel che creato hai.

Dall' eterno ho benedizion trovato,
E spero, come io son desideroso,
Trovar nel tuo disio tranquillo stato;
Fuor di te Dio, non è vero riposo.

All nature, hear the sacred song!
Attend, O earth, the solemn strain!
Ye whirlwinds wild that sweep along:
Ye darkening storms of beating rain;
Umbrageous glooms, and forests drear;
And solitary deserts, hear!
Be still, ye winds, whilst to the Maker's praise
The creature of His power aspires his voice to raise.

O may the solemn breathing sound
Like incense rise before the throne,
Where He, whose glory knows no bound,
Great cause of all things, dwells alone.
'Tis He I sing, whose powerful hand,
Balanced the skies, outspread the land;
Who spoke—from ocean's store sweet waters came,
And burst resplendent forth the heaven-aspiring flame.

One general song of praise arise
To him whose goodness ceaseless flows;
Who dwells enthroned beyond the skies,
And life, and breath, on all bestows.
Great source of intellect, His ear
Benign receives our vows sincere:
Rise then, my active powers, your task fulfil,
And give to Him your praise, responsive to my will.

Partaker of that living stream
Of light, that pours an endless blaze,
O let thy strong reflected beam,
My understanding, speak His praise
My soul, in stedfast love secure,
Praise Him whose word is ever sure;
To Him, sole just, my sense of right incline,
Join every prostrate limb, my ardent spirit join.

Let all of good this bosom fires,
To Him, sole good, give praises due:
Let all the truth Himself inspires,
Unite to sing Him only true.
To Him my every thought ascend,
To Him my hopes, my wishes, bend.
From earth's wide bounds let louder hyms arise,
And His own words convey the pious sacrifice.

In ardent adoration join'd,
Obedient to Thy holy will,
Let all my faculties combined,
Thy just desires, O God, fulfil.

From Thee derived, eternal King,
To Thee our noblest powers we bring:
O may Thy hand direct our wandering way,
O bid Thy light arise, and chase the clouds away.

Eternal Spirit! whose command
Light, life, and being, gave to all;
O hear the creature of Thy hand,
Man, constant on thy goodness call!
By fire, by water, air, and earth,
That soul to Thee that owes its birth,
By these, he supplicates Thy blest repose,
Absent from Thee no rest his wandering spirit knows.

The Italian language had not yet been applied to the purpose of satire, unless we may be allowed to apply that name to some parts of the "Commedia" of Dante, or the unpublished poem of Burchiello before noticed. The "Beoni"[171] of Lorenzo de' Medici is perhaps the earliest production that properly ranks under this title; the "Canti Carnascialeschi," or carnival songs, which we shall hereafter notice, and which are supposed by Bianchini to have set the first example of the jocose Italian satire, being a very different kind of composition.[172] This piece is also composed in *terza rima*, and is a lively and severe reprehension of drunkenness. The author represents himself as returning, after a short absence, to Florence; when, as he approached towards the *Porta di Faenza*, he met many of his fellow-citizens hastening along the road with the greatest precipitation. At length he had the good fortune to perceive an old acquaintance, to whom he gives the appellation of Bartolino, and whom he requests to explain to him the cause of this strange commotion.

Non altrimente a parete ugelletto,
Sentendo d' altri ugelli i dolci versi,
Sendo in cammin, si volge a quell' effetto;
Così lui, benchè appena può tenersi,
Che li pareva al fermarsi fatica;
Che e' non s' acquista in fretta i passa persi.

—As when some bird a kindred note that hears,
His well-known mate with note responsive cheers,
He recognised my voice; and at the sound
Relaxed his speed; but difficult he found
The task to stop, and great fatigue it seemed,
For whilst he spoke, each moment lost he deemed;
Then thus:

Bartolino informs him that they are all hastening to the bridge of Rifredi, to partake of a treat of excellent wine,

——— che presti facci i lenti piedi.
That gives new vigour to the crippled feet.

He then characterises his numerous companions, who, although sufficiently discriminated in other respects, all agree in their insatiable thirst. Three priests at length make their appearance ; Lorenzo inquires—

Colui chi è, che ha rosse le gote?
E due con seco con lunghe mantella?
Ed ei : ciascun di loro è sacerdote;
Quell ch' è più grasso, è il Piovan dell' Antella,
Perch' e' ti paja straccurato in viso,
Ha sempre seco pur la metadella :
L' altro, che drieto vien con dolce riso,
Con quel naso appuntato, lungo, e strano,
Ha fatto anche del ber suo paradiso;
Tien dignità, ch' è pastor Fiesolano,
Che ha in una sua tazza divozione.
Che ser Anton seco ha, suo cappellano.
Per ogni loco, e per ogni stagione,
Sempre la fida tazza seco porta,
Non ti dico altro, sino a processione :
E credo questa fia sempre sua scorta,
Quando lui muterà paese o corte,
Questa sarà che picchierà la porta :
Questa sarà con lui dopo la morte.
E messa seco fia nel monimento,
Acciochè morto poi lo riconforte ;
E questa lascerà per testamento.
Non hai tu visto a procession, quand' elli
Ch' ognun si fermi, fa comandamento?
E i canonici chiama suoi fratelli ;
Tanto che tutti intorno li fan cerchio,
E mentre lo ricuopron co' mantelli,
Lui con la tazza, al viso fa coperchio.

With rosy cheeks who follows next, my friend,
And who the gownmen that his steps attend?
—Three pious priests—the chief in size and place,
Antella's rector—shews his vacant face ;
He who, with easy smile and pointed nose,
In social converse with the rector goes,
Of Fesulé, a dignified divine,
Has wisely placed his paradise in wine.
The favourite cup that all his wants supplies,
Within whose circle his devotion lies,

His faithful curate, Ser Antonio, brings
See, at his side the goodly vessel swings.
On all occasions, and where'er he bends
His way, this implement its lord attends;
Or more officious, marches on before,
Prepares his road, and tinkles at the door;
This on his death-bed shall his thoughts employ,
And with him in his monument shall lie.
Hast thou not seen—if e'er thou chanced to meet
The slow procession moving through the street,
As the superior issues his command,
His sable brethren close around him stand:
Then whilst in pious act with hands outspread,
Each with his cassock shrouds his leader's head,
His face the toper covers with his cup,
And, ere the prayer be ended, drinks it up.

The fiery temperament of an habitual drunkard is described by the following whimsical hyperbole:

Come fu giunto in terra quell' umore,
Del fiero sputo, nell' arido smalto,
Unissi insieme l' umido e 'l calore;
E poi quella virtù, che vien da alto,
Li diede spirto, e nacquene un ranocchio,
E inanzi a gli occhi nostri prese un salto.

He sneezed: and as the burning humour fell,
The dust with vital warmth began to swell,
Hot, moist, and dry, their genial powers unite,
Up sprang a frog, and leaped before our sight.

So expeditious was Lorenzo in his compositions, that he is said to have written this piece nearly extempore, immediately after the incident on which it was founded took place. Posterity ought to regard this poem with particular favour, as it has led the way to some of the most agreeable and poignant productions of the Italian poets, and is one of the earliest models of the satires and *capitoli* of Berni,[172] Nelli,* Ariosto,[174] Bentivoglio,[175] and others, who form a numerous class of writers, in a mode of composition almost peculiar to the natives of Italy.

Italy has always been celebrated for the talents of its *Improvvisatori*, or extempore poets. Throughout Tuscany, in particular, this custom of reciting verses has for ages been the constant and most favourite amusement of the villagers and

* The satires of Pietro Nelli were published under the name of Andrea da Bergamo. Ven. 1546, 1584.

country inhabitants. At some times the subject is a trial of wit between two peasants; on other occasions a lover addresses his mistress in a poetical oration, expressing his passion by such images as his uncultivated fancy suggests, and endeavouring to amuse and engage her by the liveliest sallies of humour. These recitations, in which the eclogues of Theocritus are realized, are delivered in a tone of voice between speaking and singing, and are accompanied with the constant motion of one hand, as if to measure the time and regulate the harmony; but they have an additional charm from the simplicity of the country dialect, which abounds with phrases highly natural and appropriate, though incompatible with the precision of a regular language, and forms what is called the "Lingua Contadinesca,"[176] of which specimens may be found in the writings of Boccaccio.[177] The idea of adapting this language to poetry first occurred to Lorenzo de' Medici, who, in his verses entitled "La Nencia da Barberino,"[178] has left a very pleasing specimen of it, full of lively imagery and rustic pleasantry. This piece no sooner appeared, than Luigi Pulci attempted to emulate it, in another poem, written in the same stanza, and called "La Beca da Dicomano;"* but instead of the more chastised and delicate humour of Lorenzo, the poem of Pulci partakes of the character of his "Morgante," and wanders into the burlesque and extravagant. In the following century, Michelagnolo Buonaroti, the nephew of the celebrated artist of the same name, employed this style with great success in his admirable rustic comedy, "La Tancia:"[179] but perhaps the most beautiful instance that Italy has produced, is the work of Francesco Baldovini, who, towards the close of the seventeenth century, published his "Lamento di Cecco da Varlungo;"[180] a piece of inimitable wit and simplicity, and which seems to have carried this species of poetry to its highest pitch of perfection.

If, during the darkness of the middle ages, the drama, that great school of human life and manners, as established among the ancients, was totally lost, it was not without a substitute in most of the nations of Europe, though of a very imperfect and degraded kind. To this factitious species of dramatic representation, which led the minds of the people from the imitation of the ancient Greeks and Romans, and closed their

* Published with "La Nencia," in the "Canzoni a Ballo." Flor. 1568.

eyes to their excellences, we are probably to attribute the slow progress which, in the revival of letters, took place in this important department. Innumerable attempts have indeed been made to trace the origin of the modern drama, and the Italians, the Germans, the Spaniards, the French, and the English,[181] have successively claimed priority of each other But questions of this kind scarcely admit of decision. Imitation is natural to man in every state of society; and where shall we draw the line of distinction between the polished productions of Racine and the pantomimes of Bartholomew fair? This propensity to imitation, operating upon the religious or superstitious views of the clergy, produced at length that species of exhibition which was formerly known throughout Europe by the name of Mysteries ; but it is probable, that for a long time they were merely calculated to strike the eyes of the spectators. In the city of Florence they were often prepared at the public expense, and at times by rich individuals, for the purpose of displaying their wealth, and conciliating the public favour. Four days in the year were solemnly celebrated by the four districts of the city, in honour of their patron saints ; but the feast of St. John, the tutelary saint of Florence, was provided, not at the expense of the particular district which bore his name, but of the city at large. The fabrication of these spectacles employed the abilities of the best artists and engineers of the time.*

It was not, however, till the age of Lorenzo de' Medici, that these ill-judged representations began to assume a more respectable form, and to be united with dialogue. One of the earliest examples of the sacred drama is the "Rappresentazione of S. Giovanni e S. Paolo,"[182] by Lorenzo de' Medici. Cionacci conjectures that this piece was written at the time of the marriage of Maddelena, one of the daughters of Lorenzo, to Francesco Cibò, nephew of Innocent VIII., and that it was performed by his own children ; there being many passages which seem to be intended as precepts for such as are entrusted with the direction of a state, and which particularly point out the line of conduct which he and his ancestors had pursued, in obtaining and preserving their influence in Europe. The coadjutors of Lorenzo, in this attempt to meliorate the imperfect state of the drama, were Feo Belcari, Bernardo Pulci and

* Vasari, di Cecca Ingegnere, e di Filippo Brunelleschi.

his wife Madonna Antonia de' Tanini.[183] That Lorenzo had it in contemplation to employ dramatic composition in other subjects is also apparent. Among his poems published at the end of the present work will be found an attempt to substitute the deities of Greece and Rome, for the saints and martyrs of the Christian church; but the jealous temper of the national religion seems for a time to have restrained the progress which might otherwise have been expected in this important department of letters. Some years after the death of Lorenzo, a more decided effort was made by Bernardo Accolti, in his drama of "Virginia," founded on one of the novels of Boccaccio;* and this again was followed, at a short interval, by the "Sofonisba" of Trissino, and the "Rosmunda" of Giovanni Rucellai; two pieces which are justly considered as the first regular productions of the drama in modern times.

The origin of the musical drama, or Italian opera, is by general consent attributed to Politiano, who gave the first example of it in his "Orfeo." The idea of this species of composition seems to have been first suggested by the Eclogues of the ancient Greek and Roman authors; nor does there appear to have been any extraordinary exertion of genius in adapting to music the sentiments and language of pastoral life; but it should be remembered, that the intrinsic merit of any discovery is to be judged of rather by the success with which it is attended, than by the difficulties that were to be surmounted. Of the plan and conduct of this dramatic attempt, a particular account has been given by a very judicious and amusing author.† Little, however, is to be expected in point of arrangement, when we understand that it was the hasty production of two days, and was intended merely for the gratification of Gonzaga, cardinal of Mantua, before whom it was first represented. Accordingly, its principal merit consists in the simplicity and elegance of some of the Lyric pieces with which it is interspersed. From the early editions of this poem, it appears that the character of Orpheus was first exhibited by the celebrated *Improvvisatore* Baccio Ugolini, whose personal obligations to the cardinal occasioned the introduction of the beautiful Latin ode, in which, by a singular

* Decam. Gior. iii. Nov. 9. The argument of this piece is given by Accolti, in a sonnet prefixed to the edition of Flor. 1514.

† Burney's Hist. of Music, iv. 14.

exertion of the *quidlibet audendi*, the Theban bard is introduced singing the praises of the cardinal, but which was afterwards superseded by the verses in praise of Hercules, generally found in the subsequent editions.

In a dedicatory epistle prefixed to this piece, and addressed to Carlo Carnale, the author, whilst he professes himself willing to comply with the wishes of some of his friends by its publication, openly protests against the propriety of such a measure.* A species of conduct which, in modern times, might perhaps savour of affectation ; but of this we may safely acquit Politiano, who, in the midst of his learned labours, certainly regarded a slight composition in the vulgar tongue as much below his talents and his character.

During the time of carnival, it was customary to celebrate that festival at Florence with extraordinary magnificence. Among other amusements, it had long been usual to collect together, at great expense, large processions of people, sometimes representing the return of triumphant warriors with trophies, cars, and similar devices ; and at other times some story of ancient chivalry. These exhibitions afforded ample scope for the inventive talents of the Florentine artists, who contended with each other in rendering them amusing, extravagant, or terrific. The pageantry was generally displayed by night, as being the season best calculated to conceal the defects of the performance, and to assist the fancy of the spectators. "It was certainly," says Vasari,† "an extraordinary sight, to observe twenty or thirty couple of horsemen, most richly dressed in appropriate characters, with six or eight attendants upon each, habited in an uniform manner, and carrying torches to the amount of several hundreds, after whom usually followed a triumphal car with the trophies and spoils of victory"—of imaginary victories indeed, but not on that account less calculated to display the ingenuity of the inventor, or less pleasing in the estimation of the philosopher. The promised gaiety of the evening was sometimes unexpectedly interrupted by a moral lesson, and the artist seized the opportunity of exciting those more serious emotions, which the astonished beholders had supposed it was his intention to dissipate. Thus Piero di Cosimo, a painter of Florence, appalled the inhabitants by a representation of the triumph of

* Pol. in Pref. † Vasari, Vita di Piero di Cosimo.

Death, in which nothing was omitted that might impress upon their minds the sense of their own mortality.[184] Prior, however, to the time of Lorenzo de' Medici, these exhibitions were calculated merely to amuse the eye, or were at most accompanied by the insipid madrigals of the populace. It was he who first taught his countrymen to dignify them with sentiment, and add to their poignancy by the charms of poetry.* It is true, the examples which he has himself given of these compositions, in the "Canti Carnascialeschi," or carnival songs, being calculated for the gratification of the multitude, and devoted only to the amusement of an evening, exhibit not any great energy of thought, nor are they distinguished by an equal degree of poetical ornament with his other works. Their merits are therefore principally to be estimated by the purity of the Florentine diction, which is allowed to be there preserved in its most unadulterated state.[185] The intervention and patronage of Lorenzo gave new spirit to these amusements. Induced by his example, many of his contemporaries employed their talents in these popular compositions, which were continued by a numerous succession of writers, till the middle of the ensuing century, when they were diligently collected by Anton Francesco Grazzini, commonly called *Il Lasca*, and published at Florence in the year 1559.[186]

The "Canzoni a Ballo" are compositions of a much more singular and inexplicable kind. From their denomination it is probable, that they were sung by companies of young people, in concert with the music to which they danced; and the measure of the verse appears to be so constructed as to fall in with the different movements and pauses. It may perhaps be thought that the extreme licentiousness of some of these pieces militates against such an idea, but in the state of manners in Italy at that period, this objection can have but little weight. Indeed, if we trace to its source this favourite amusement, we shall probably discover, that a dance is in fact only a figurative representation of the passion of love, exhibited with more or less delicacy according to the character and state of civilization of those who practise it. To improve its relish, and heighten its enjoyment, seems to have been the intention of the "Canzoni a Ballo." From the known affability of Lorenzo de' Medici, and the festivity of his disposi-

* Il Lasca, ad Sig. Franc. de' Medici. *Canti Carn.*

tion, as well as from other circumstances,[187] there is reason to conclude, that he was accustomed to mingle with the populace on these mirthful occasions, and to promote and direct their amusements. Nor are we to wonder that the arbiter of the politics of Italy should be employed in the streets of Florence, participating in the mirth, and directing the evolutions, of a troop of dancing girls. On the contrary, this versatility of talent and of disposition may be considered as the most distinguishing feature of this extraordinary man; who, from the most important concerns of state, and the highest speculations of philosophy, could stoop to partake of the humblest diversions of the populace, and who in every department obtained, by general consent, the supreme direction and control.

Thus far we have taken a review of the chief part of the poems which yet remain of Lorenzo de' Medici, and have seen him, by his own example, stimulating his countrymen to the pursuit of literature. The restorer of the lyric poetry of Italy, the promoter of the dramatic, the founder of the satiric, rustic, and other modes of composition, he is not merely entitled to the rank of a poet, but may justly be placed among the distinguished few, who, by native strength, have made their way through paths before untrodden. Talent may follow and improve; emulation and industry may polish and refine; but genius alone can break those barriers that restrain the throng of mankind in the common track of life.

The poetical merits of Lorenzo de' Medici were perceived and acknowledged by his contemporaries. Were we to collect the various testimonies of respect and admiration that were produced in honour of him in different parts of Italy, they would form a very unreasonable addition to the present volume. We must not, however, omit to notice the opinion of Pico of Mirandula, who, in a letter addressed to Lorenzo, has entered into a full discussion of the character of his writings, comparing them with those of his predecessors Dante and Petrarca, and contending that they unite the vigour of thought apparent in the former, with the harmony and polish of the latter. Succeeding critics have, however, appealed against a decision, which seems to attribute to Lorenzo de' Medici a superiority over the great masters of the Tuscan poetry; and have considered the opinion of Pico

either as an instance of courtly adulation, or as a proof of the yet imperfect taste of the age.* Without contending for the opinion of Pico in its full extent, we may be allowed to remark, that the temper and character both of him and of Lorenzo are equally adverse to the idea, that the one could offer, or the other be gratified with unmerited approbation and spurious praise; and that Pico was not deficient in the qualifications of a critic may appear even from the very letter which has been cited as an impeachment of his taste. For although he there treats the writings of Dante and Petrarca with great severity, and asserts not only the equality, but, in a certain point of view, the superiority of those of Lorenzo, yet he clearly proves that he had attentively studied these productions, and by many acute and just observations demonstrates, that he was well qualified to appreciate their various merits and defects. Nor does Pico, in avowing this opinion, stand alone amongst his countrymen. Even in the most enlightened period of the ensuing century, the pretensions of Lorenzi de' Medici to rank with the great fathers of the Italian tongue, are supported by an author whose testimony cannot be suspected of partiality, and whose authority will be acknowledged as generally as his writings are known.† The most celebrated literary historians of Italy, in adverting to the age of Lorenzo, have acknowledged the vigour of his genius, and the success of his labours; Crescimbeni, in tracing the vicissitudes of the Tuscan poetry, informs us, that it had risen to such perfection under the talents of Petrarca, that not being susceptible of farther improvement, it began, in the common course of earthly things, to decline; and in a short time was so debased and adulterated, as nearly to revert to its pristine barbarity. "But at this critical juncture," says the same well-informed author,‡ "a person arose who preserved it from ruin, and who snatched it from the dangerous precipice that seemed to await it. This was Lorenzi de' Medici, from whose abilities it received that support of which it then stood so greatly in need; who, amidst the thickest gloom of that barbarism which had spread itself throughout Italy, exhibited, whilst yet a youth, a simplicity of style, a purity of language, a happiness of versification, a propriety of poetical

* Varchi Ercolano, p. 27. Ed. Com. 1744. † Castiglione Il Cortegiano, lib. i. ‡ Della volgar Poesia, ii. 323.

ornament, and a fulness of sentiment that recalled once more the graces and the sweetness of Petrarca." If, after paying due attention to these authorities, we consider, that the two great authors with whose excellences Lorenzo is supposed to contend, employed their talents chiefly in one species of composition, whilst his were exercised in various departments; that during a long life, devoted to letters, they had leisure to correct, to polish, and to improve their works, so as to bear the inspection of critical minuteness, whilst those of Lorenzo must in general have been written with almost extemporaneous haste, and in some instances, scarcely perhaps obtained the advantages of a second revisal; we must be compelled to acknowledge, that the inferiority of his reputation as a poet has not arisen from a deficiency of genius, but must be attributed to the avocations of his public life, the multiplicity of his domestic concerns, the interference of other studies and amusements, and his untimely death.* When therefore we estimate the number, the variety, and the excellence of his poetical works, it must be admitted, that if those talents, which, under so many obstacles and disadvantages, are still so conspicuous, had been directed to one object, and allowed to exert themselves to their full extent, it is in the highest degree probable, that, in point of poetic excellence, Italy had not boasted a more illustrious name than that of Lorenzo de' Medici.

In dismissing this subject, it may yet be allowed to point out one tribute of respect to the poetical character of Lorenzo, which may serve at the same time to illustrate a passage in an author, who, though a modern, deserves the appellation of classical. This will be found at the close of the "Sylva" of Politiano, entitled "Nutricia," which will scarcely be intelligible to the reader, without some previous acquaintance with the writings of Lorenzo, as the author has there, in a small compass, particularly celebrated most of the productions of his patron's pen.

> Nec tamen ALIGERUM fraudarim hoc munere DANTEM
> Per Styga, per stellas, mediique per ardua montis
> Pulchra BEATRICIS sub virginis ora volantem.
> Quique cupidineum repetit PETRARCHA triumphum.

---

* Murat. della Perfetta Poesia Ital. i. 20.

Et qui bis quinis centum argumenta diebus
Pingit, et obscuri qui semina monstrat amoris :
Unde tibi immensæ veniunt præconia laudis,
Ingeniis, opibusque potens, Florentia mater.

Tu vero æternum per avi vestigia Cosmi,
Perque patris (quis enim pietate insignior illo ?)
Ad famam eluctans, cujus securus ad umbram
Fulmina bellorum ridens procul aspicit Arnus.
Mæoniæ caput, O Laurens, quem plena senatu
Curia, quemque gravi populus stupet ore loquentem,
Si fas est, tua nunc humili patere otia cantu,
Secessusque sacros avidas me ferre sub auras.
Namque importunas mulcentem pectine curas,
Umbrosæ recolo te quondam vallis in antrum
Monticolam traxisse deam; vidi ipse corollas
Nexantem, numerosque tuos prona aure bibentem :
Viderunt socii pariter, seu grata Dianæ
Nympha fuit, quamquam nullæ sonuere pharetræ :
Seu soror Aonidum, et nostræ tunc hospita sylvæ.

Nor Alighieri, shall thy praise be lost,
Who from the confines of the Stygian coast,
As Beatrice led thy willing steps along,
To realms of light, and starry mansions sprung ;
Nor Petrarch thou, whose soul dissolving strains,
Rehearse, O love ! thy triumphs and thy pains ;
Nor he, whose hundred tales the means impart,
To wind the secret snare around the heart,
Be these thy boast, O Florence ! these thy pride,
Thy sons ! whose genius spreads thy glory wide.

And thou, Lorenzo, rushing forth to fame,
Support of Cosmo's and of Piero's name !
Safe in whose shadow Arno hears from far,
And smiles to hear the thunder of the war ;
Endow'd with arts the listening throng to move,
The senate's wonder, and the people's love,
Chief of the tuneful train ! thy praises hear,
—If praise of mine can charm thy cultured ear ;
For once, the lonely woods and vales among,
A mountain goddess caught thy soothing song,
As swelled the notes, she pierced the winding dell,
And sat beside thee in thy secret cell ;
I saw her hands the laurel chaplet twine,
Whilst with attentive ear she drank the sounds divine.
Whether the nymph to Dian's train allied,
—But sure no quiver rattled at her side ;
Or from th' Aonian mount, a stranger guest,
She chose awhile in these green woods to rest.

Illa tibi, lauruque tua, semperque recenti
Flore comam cingens, pulchrum inspiravit amorem,
Mox et Apollineis audentem opponere nervis
Pana leves calamos nemoris sub rupe Pheræi,
Carmine dum celebras,[a] eadem tibi virgo vocanti
Astitit, et sanctos nec opina afflavit honores.
Ergo et nocticanum per te Galatea Corinthum[b]
Jam non dura videt: nam quis flagrantia nescit
Vota, Cupidineoque ardentes igne querelas?
Seu tibi Phœbeis audax concurrere flammis[c]
Claro stella die, seu lutea flore sequaci
Infelix Clytie,[d] seu mentem semper oberrans
Forma subit dominæ,[e] seu pulchræ gaudia mortis,[f]
Atque pium tacto jurantem pectore amorem,[g]
Atque oculos canis,[h] atque manus,[i] niveisque capillos
Infusos humeris,[k] et verba,[l] et lene sonantis

Through all thy frame while softer passions breathe,
Around thy brows she bound the laureat wreathe;
—And still—as other themes engaged thy song,
She with unrivall'd sweetness touch'd thy tongue;
To tell the contest on Thessalia's plains,
When Pan with Phœbus tried alternate strains,[a]
Or Galatea, who no more shall slight
Corynthus' song, that soothes the ear of night.[b]
—But who shall all thy varying strains disclose,
As sportive fancy prompts, or passion glows?
When to thine aid thou call'st the solar beams,
And all their dazzling lustre round thee flames,[c]
Or sing'st of Clytie, sunward still inclined;[d]
Or the dear nymph whose image fills thy mind;[e]
Of dreams of love, and love's extremest joy;[f]
Of vows of truth and endless constancy;[g]
Or of those eyes a thousand flames that dart;[h]
That hand that binds in willing chains thy heart;[i]
The tresses o'er those ivory shoulders thrown;[k]
The secret promise made to thee alone;[l]

---

[a] Capitolo del Canto di Pan, a dramatic pastoral.
[b] The address of the shepherd Corynthus to Galatea commencing, "La luna in mezzo alle minori stelle."
Sonetto 66. "O chiara stella che co' raggi tuoi."
[c] Sonetto 67. "Quando il sol giù dall' oriente scende."
[d] Sonetto 103. "Lasso, or la bella donna mia che face?"
[e] Sonetto 86. "O veramente felice e beata Notte."
[f] Sonetto 99. "Amorosi sospir, e quali uscite."
[g] Sonetto 88. "Ove Madonna volge gli occhi begli."
Sonetto 78. "O man mia soavissima e decora."
[h] Sonetto 73. "Spesso mi torna a mente anzi giammai."
[i] Sonetto 91. "Madonna io veggo ne' vostri occhi belli."

Murmur aquæ,[m] violæque comas,[n] blandumque soporem.
Lætaque quam dulcis suspiria fundat amaror;[o]
Quantum addat formæ pietas,[p] quam sæpe decenter
Palleat, utque tuum foveat cor pectore Nymphe.[q]
Non vacat argutosque sales, Satyraque Bibaces
Descriptos memorare senes:[r] non carmina festis
Excipienda choris, querulasve animantia chordas.[s]
Idem etiam tacitæ referens pastoria vitæ
Otia[t] et urbanos thyrso extimulante labores;
Mox fugis in cœlum, non ceu per lubrica nisus,
Extremamque boni gaudes contingere metam.[u]
Quodque alii studiumque vocant, durumque laborem,
Hic tibi ludus erit: fessus civilibus actis,
Huc is emeritas acuens ad carmina vires
Felix ingenio, felix cui pectore tantas
Instaurare vices, cui fas tam magna capaci
Alternare animo, et varias ita nectere curas.

The stream's soft murmur,[m] and the violet's glow,[n]
And love's embitter'd joys and rapturous woe:[o]
How pity adds to beauty's brightest charms;[p]
And how thy bosom beats with soft alarms;[q]
Nor wants there sprightly satire's vivid beam,
Whose lustre lights th' inebriate fools to fame;[r]
Nor coral songs, whose animating sound
Provokes the smile, and bids the dance go round,[s]
—Then free from babbling crowds, and city noise,
Thou sing'st the pleasures rural life enjoys;[t]
Or with no faltering step, pursuest thy way,
To touch the confines of celestial day.[u]
—These the delights thy happiest moments share,
Thy dearest lenitives of public care:
Blest in thy genius; thy capacious mind
Nor to one science, nor one theme confined,
By grateful interchange fatigue beguiles,
In private studies and in public toils.

---

[m] Sonetto 75. "Chiar' acque i sento del vostro mormorio."
[n] Sonetto 80. "Belle fresche e purpuree viole."
Or perhaps 114. "Non di verdi giardin ornati e colti."
[o] Sonetto 39. "Io son si certo amor di tua incertezza."
[p] Sonetto 56. "Talhor mi prega dolcemente amore."
[q] Sonetto 141. "Dura memoria, perchè non ti spegni."
[r] The Beoni, or satire against drunkenness. [s] Canzoni a Ballo,
[t] Altercazione, or a dialogue between a shepherd and a citizen.
[u] Rime sacre, &c.

CHAPTER VI.

1481—1488.

Lorenzo endeavours to secure the peace of Italy—Rise of the modern idea of the balance of power—Conspiracy of Frescobaldi—Expulsion of the Turks from Otranto—The Venetians and the pope attack the duke of Ferrara—Lorenzo undertakes his defence—The Florentines and Neapolitans ravage the papal territories—The duke of Calabria defeated by Roberto Malatesta—Progress of the Venetian arms—Sixtus deserts and excommunicates his allies—Congress of Cremona—Death of Sixtus IV.—Succeeded by Giambattista Cibò, who assumes the name of Innocent VIII.—Lorenzo gains the confidence of the new pope—The Florentines attempt to recover the town of Sarzana—Capture of Pietra Santa—Lorenzo retires to the baths of S. Filippo—The pope forms the design of possessing himself of the kingdom of Naples—Lorenzo supports the king—Prevails upon the Florentines to take a decided part—Effects a reconciliation between the king and the pope—Suppresses the insurrection at Osimo—Capture of Sarzana—Lorenzo protects the smaller states of Italy—The king of Naples infringes his treaty with the pope—Peace again restored—Review of the government of Florence—Regulations introduced by Lorenzo—Prosperity of the Florentine state—High reputation of Lorenzo—General tranquillity of Italy.

Soon after the termination of hostilities between Sixtus IV. and the republic of Florence, Lorenzo began to unfold those comprehensive plans for securing the peace of Italy on a permanent foundation which confer the highest honour on his political life. Of the extensive authority which he had obtained by his late conduct, every day afforded additional proof; and it appears to have been his intention to employ it for the wisest and most salutary purposes. By whatever motives he was led to this great attempt, he pursued it with deep policy and unceasing assiduity, and finally experienced a degree of success equal to his warmest expectations.

The situation of Italy at this period afforded an ample field for the exercise of political talents. The number of independent states of which it was composed, the inequality of their strength, the ambitious views of some, and the ever active fears of others, kept the whole country in continual

agitation and alarm. The vicinity of these states to each other, and the narrow bounds of their respective dominions, required a promptitude of decision in cases of disagreement unexampled in any subsequent period of modern history.

Where the event of open war seemed doubtful, private treachery was without scruple resorted to; and where that failed of success, an appeal was again made to arms. The pontifical see had itself set the example of a mode of conduct that burst asunder all the bonds of society, and served as a convincing proof that nothing was thought unlawful which appeared to be expedient. To counterpoise all the jarring interests of these different governments, to restrain the powerful, to succour the weak, and to unite the whole in one firm body, so as to enable them, on the one hand, successfully to oppose the formidable power of the Turks, and, on the other, to repel the incursions of the French and the Germans, both of whom were objects of terror to the less warlike inhabitants of Italy, were the important ends which Lorenzo proposed to accomplish. The effectual defence of the Florentine dominions against the encroachments of their more powerful neighbours, though perhaps his chief inducement for engaging in so extensive a project, appeared in the execution of it rather as a necessary part of his system, than as the principal object which he had in view. In these transactions we may trace the first decisive instance of that political arrangement which was more fully developed and more widely extended in the succeeding century, and which has since been denominated the balance of power. Casual alliances, arising from consanguinity, from personal attachment, from vicinity, or from interest, had indeed frequently subsisted among the Italian states; but these were only partial and temporary engagements, and rather tended to divide the country into two or more powerful parties, than to counterpoise the interests of individual governments, so as to produce in the result the general tranquillity.[158]

But before Lorenzo engaged in these momentous undertakings, he had further personal dangers to encounter. The moderation of his conduct could neither extinguish nor allay the insatiable spirit of revenge that burnt in the breast of Girolamo Riario. Defeated in his ambitious projects by the superior talents of Lorenzo, he once more had recourse to his

treacherous practices; and, by an intercourse with some of the Florentine exiles, again found, even in Florence, the instruments of his purpose. By their instigation Battista Frescobaldi, with only two assistants, undertook to assassinate Lorenzo in the church of the Carmeli, on the day of Ascension, being the last day of May, 1481. This attempt was not conducted with the same secrecy as that which we have before related. The friends of Lorenzo were watchful for his safety. Frescobaldi was seized; and having upon his examination disclosed his accomplices, was executed with them on the 6th day of the following month.[189] The treachery of Frescobaldi occasioned at Florence general surprise, and was almost regarded as an instance of insanity. He had been the consul of the Florentine republic at Pera, and it was at his instance that Bandini, the murderer of Giuliano, had been delivered up by Mahomet II. Yet neither the atrociousness of the crime nor the dread of the example, deterred him from a similar enterprise. From this circumstance Lorenzo perceived the necessity of being more diligently on his guard against the attempts of his profligate antagonists; and whilst he lamented the depravity of the times, that rendered such a precaution necessary, he was generally surrounded, when he appeared in public, by a number of tried friends and adherents. In this respect he has not, however, escaped censure, although from a quarter where it should have been silenced by the sense of decency if not by the feelings of gratitude. The kindness shewn by him to Raffaello Maffei, the brother of Antonio, who in the conspiracy of the Pazzi had undertaken to be the immediate instrument of his destruction, has before been noticed.* In return for such unmerited attention, this historian has availed himself of a measure which was rendered necessary by repeated instances of treachery, to represent Lorenzo as a gloomy tyrant, who supported his authority, and secured his safety in Florence, by the aid of a band of ruffians, and who found in music alone a solace from his anxiety.† The reputation of Lorenzo is not, however, likely to suffer more from the pen of one brother, than his person did from the dagger of the other.

On the conclusion of the contest with the papal see, the first object, not only of Lorenzo, but of all the Italian poten-

* P. 154. † Ralph. Volt. Com. Urb. p. 153.

tates, was the expulsion of the Turks from Otranto. For this purpose a league was concluded, to which the Venetians only refused to accede. Suspicions had already been entertained that Mahomet II. had been incited to his enterprise by the representations of that state; and these suspicions were strengthened by the indifference which the Venetians manifested on so alarming an occasion. It is, however, probable, that they kept aloof from the contest, merely for the purpose of availing themselves of any opportunity of aggrandizement which the exhausted situation of the neighbouring states might afford. With the powers of Italy, the kings of Arragon, of Portugal, and of Hungary, united their arms. The city of Otranto was attacked by a formidable army under the command of the duke of Calabria; whilst the united fleets of the king of Naples, the pope, and the Genoese, were stationed to prevent the arrival of further aid to the besieged. The place was, however, defended with great courage, and the event yet remained doubtful, when intelligence was received of the death of the emperor Mahomet II., who had established the seat of the Turkish empire at Constantinople, and been the scourge of Christendom for nearly half a century. Upon his death a disagreement arose between his two sons, Bajazet and Zizim; in consequence of which the Turkish troops destined to the relief of Otranto were recalled, and the place was left to its fate. A capitulation was concluded on the tenth day of September, 1481, by which the Turks stipulated for a free return to their native country; but the duke of Calabria, on the surrender of the city, found a pretext for eluding the treaty, and retained as prisoners about fifteen hundred Turks, whom he afterwards employed in the different wars in which he was engaged.*

Whilst the other states of Italy were thus engaged in the common cause, the Venetians had been devising means for possessing themselves of the dominions of Ercole d'Este, duke of Ferrara, and, by the assistance of Girolamo Riario, had prevailed upon the pope to countenance their pretensions. The duke had married the daughter of Ferdinand, king of Naples; an alliance which, as it contributed to his credit and independence, had given great dissatisfaction to the Venetians. The first aggression was the erection of a fortress by those

* Murat. Ann. ix. 537.

haughty republicans, on a part of the territory of Ferrara, which they pretended was within the limits of their own dominions. An embassy was immediately despatched by the duke to Venice, to avert, if possible, the hostile intentions of the senate, and to conciliate their good-will by the fairest representations, and the fullest professions of amity. Finding his efforts ineffectual, he resorted for succour to the pope; but Sixtus was already apprised of the part he had to act, and whilst he heard his solicitations with apparent indifference, was secretly preparing to join in his ruin. The motives by which Sixtus was actuated are not difficult to be discovered. If the family of Este could be deprived of their dominions, many circumstances concurred to justify the pretensions of the papal see to the sovereignty of Ferrara. That city was itself ranked among those over which the pontiffs asserted a signorial claim, which lay dormant, or was revived, as circumstances required; and although Sixtus could not singly contend with the Venetians in the division of the spoil, yet he well knew that the rest of Italy would interpose, to prevent their possessing themselves of a territory which would add so considerably to their power. In the contest, therefore, which he supposed must necessarily take place, Sixtus was not without hopes of vesting the government of Ferrara in his own family, in the person of Girolamo Riario, who was indefatigable in preparing for the approaching war.

In this exigency, the duke of Ferrara had two powerful resources. One of these was in the support which he derived from his father-in-law, the king of Naples; and the other in the claims which he had upon the known justice of Lorenzo de' Medici. Neither of these disappointed his hopes. By the interference of Lorenzo, the duke of Milan joined in the league; and the marquis of Mantua, and Giovanni Bentivoglio, also became auxiliaries in the cause. The command of the allied army was entrusted to Federigo, duke of Urbino; but the preparation and direction of the war chiefly rested on Lorenzo de' Medici, on whose activity and prudence the allied powers had the most perfect reliance.[190]

The first object of the allies was to discover the intentions of the pope. No sooner had the Venetians commenced their attack on the territory of Ferrara, than a formal request was made to Sixtus, to permit the duke of Calabria, with a body

of Neapolitan troops, to pass through his dominions. His refusal sufficiently discovered the motives by which he was actuated. The duke immediately entered in a hostile manner the territories of the church, and having possessed himself of Terracina, Trevi, and other places, proceeded without interruption till he arrived within forty miles of Rome. At the same time the Florentine troops attacked and captured Castello, which was restored to Nicolo Vitelli, its former lord. By these unexpected and vigorous measures, Sixtus, instead of joining the Venetians, was compelled to solicit their assistance for his own protection. The duke had approached so near to Rome, that his advanced parties daily committed hostilities at the very gates of the city. In this emergency, the pope had the good fortune to prevail upon Roberto Malatesta, lord of Rimini, to take upon him the command of his army. This celebrated leader, who was then in the pay of the Venetians, on obtaining their permission to assist their ally, proceeded to Rome. Having there made the necessary arrangements, Roberto led out the papal troops, which were sufficiently numerous, and were only in need of an able general effectually to oppose their enemies. The duke of Calabria, being in daily expectation of a reinforcement under the command of his brother Federigo, would gladly have avoided an engagement, but his adversary pressed him so vigorously, that he was compelled either to risk the event of a battle, or to incur the still greater danger of a disorderly retreat. This engagement, we are assured by Machiavelli, was the most obstinate and bloody that had occurred in Italy during the space of fifty years. After a struggle of six hours, the contest terminated in the total defeat of the duke, who owed his liberty, or his life, to the fidelity and courage of his Turkish followers. Having thus delivered the pope from the imminent danger that threatened him, Roberto returned to Rome to enjoy the honours of his victory; but his triumph was of short duration, for a few days after his arrival he suddenly died, not without giving rise to a suspicion that poison had been administered to him by the intervention of Girolamo Riario.* This suspicion received confirmation in the public opinion, by the subsequent conduct of Sixtus and his kinsman. No sooner was Roberto dead, than

* Ammir. lib. xxv.

the pope erected an equestrian statue to his memory; and Riario proceeded with the army which Roberto had lately led to victory, to dispossess his illegitimate son Pandolfo, to whom he had bequeathed his possessions, of the city of Rimini.* In this attempt the ecclesiastical plunderers would probably have been successful, had not the vigorous interference of Lorenzo de' Medici, to whom Pandolfo resorted for succour, and who sent a body of Florentine troops to his speedy relief, frustrated their profligate purpose. Riario then turned his arms towards Castello, which was courageously defended by Vitelli, till the Florentines once more gave him effectual aid. A similar attack, and with similar success, was about the same time made by Sixtus on the city of Pesaro, the dominion of Constantino Sforza; who, having first engaged in the league against the Venetians, afterwards deserted his allies, and entered into their service, and was supposed to have died of grief because they had defrauded him of his stipulated pay.†

Whilst Sixtus was thus employed in defending his own dominions, or in attempting to seize upon those of his neighbours, the duke of Urbino had opposed himself to the Venetian army, but not with sufficient effect to prevent its making an alarming progress, and capturing several towns in the territory of Ferrara. The death of that general,[191] and the sickness of the duke of Ferrara, which rendered him incapable of attending with vigour to the defence of his dominions, opened to the Venetians the fullest prospect of success. This sudden progress of the republican arms was not, however, agreeable to the pope; who, having given no aid in the contest, began to be apprehensive that he could claim no share in the spoil, whilst so considerable an accession of power to the Venetians might scarcely be consistent with his own safety. At the same time he perceived a storm gathering against him from another quarter. The emperor had threatened to call together a general council of the church; a measure either originating with, or promoted by Lorenzo de' Medici; and for the effecting of which he had despatched Baccio Ugolino to Basil.[192] Induced by these various considerations, Sixtus was at length prevailed upon to detach himself from the Venetians, and to listen to propositions for a separate peace.

* Mac. Hist. lib. viii. † Fontius in Annal. ap. Fabr. ii. 235.

Under the sanction of the imperial ambassador, a league was concluded at Rome for five years, between the pope, the king of Naples, the duke of Milan, and the Florentines, for the defence of the duke of Ferrara. Sixtus, having engaged in the common cause, was not inactive. Having first warned the Venetians to desist from the further progress of the war, and finding his remonstrances disregarded, he solemnly excommunicated his late allies.* The Venetians, however, persisted in their purpose, regardless of his denunciations, and having captured the town of Ficarolo, laid siege to the city of Ferrara itself.

At this important juncture a congress was held at Cremona, for the purpose of considering on the most effectual means of repressing the growing power of the Venetians, and of securing the rest of Italy from the effects of their ambition. The persons who assembled on this occasion were Alfonso duke of Calabria, Lodovico Sforza, Lorenzo de' Medici, Lodovico Gonzaga marquis of Mantua, the duke of Ferrara; and on the part of the pope, Girolamo Riario, and the cardinal of Mantua, with others of inferior note. The king of France, aware of the character of Riario, advised Lorenzo by letter not to trust himself to this interview ;[10] but the important consequences expected from it induced him to disregard the precaution. Among other arrangements it was determined that the Milanese should endeavour to form a diversion by an attack on the Venetian territory, and that the duke of Calabria should repair with a powerful body of troops to the relief of the duke of Ferrara. By these decisive measures, a speedy and effectual stop was put to the further progress of the Venetian arms, whilst the allied troops overran the territories of Bergamo, of Brescia, and Verona. Finding their attempt to subjugate the city of Ferrara frustrated, and solicitous for the safety of their own dominions, the Venetians had recourse to negotiation, and had sufficient influence with Lodovico Sforza to prevail upon him to desert the common cause. His dereliction induced the allies to accede to propositions for peace, which, though sufficiently favourable to the Venetians, secured the duke of Ferrara from the ambition of his powerful neighbours, and repressed

* Fabr. in Vita Laur. adnot, et monum. ii. 234.

that spirit of encroachment which the Venetians had manifested, as well on this as on former occasions.

As soon as the affairs of Italy were so adjusted as to give the first indications of permanent tranquillity, Sixtus died. The coincidence of these events gave rise to an opinion, which was rendered in some degree credible by the knowledge of his restless disposition, that his death was occasioned by vexation at the prospect of a general peace.[194] Of the character of this successor of St. Peter, we have already had sufficient proof. It must, indeed, be acknowledged, that no age has exhibited such flagrant instances of the depravity of the Roman see, as the close of the fifteenth century, when the profligacy of Sixtus IV. led the way, at a short interval, to the still more outrageous and unnatural crimes of Alexander VI. The avarice of Sixtus was equal to his ambition. He was the first Roman pontiff who openly exposed to sale the principal offices of the church ; but not satisfied with the disposal of such as became vacant, he instituted new ones, for the avowed purpose of selling them, and thereby contrived to obtain a certain emolument from the uncertain tenure by which he held his see. To Sixtus IV. posterity are also indebted for the institution of inquisitors of the press, without whose licence no work was suffered to be printed. In this, indeed, he gave an instance of his prudence ; it being extremely consistent, that those who are conscious of their own misconduct, should endeavour to stifle the voice that publishes and perpetuates it. Even the orthodox Muratori acknowledges, that this pontiff had a heavy account to make up at the tribunal of God.*

The death of Sixtus IV. who for the space of thirteen years had embroiled the states of Italy in constant dissensions, was a favourable omen of the continuance of tranquillity ; and the choice made by the conclave of his successor seemed still further to secure so desirable an object. Giambattista Cibò, who obtained on this occasion the suffrages of the sacred college, was a Genoese by birth, though of Greek extraction. The urbanity and mildness of his manners formed a striking contrast to the inflexible character of his predecessor. From his envoys at Rome, Lorenzo became early acquainted with the disposition of the new pope, who assumed the name of

* Annal. ix 538.

Innocent VIII. At the time of his elevation to the supremacy, he was about fifty-five years of age, and had several natural children. Vespucci, the correspondent of Lorenzo, represents him as a weak but well-disposed man, rather formed to be directed himself than capable of directing others.

Lorenzo had perceived the disadvantages under which he laboured in his political transactions, on account of his dissensions with the papal see; and he, therefore, learnt with great satisfaction, that the pope, soon after his elevation, had expressed a very favourable opinion of him, and had even avowed an intention of consulting him on all important occurrences. The power of the other Italian potentates was bounded by the limits of their respective dominions; but Lorenzo was well aware that the Roman pontiff superadded to his temporal possessions an influence that extended throughout all Christendom, and which might be found of the utmost importance to the promotion of his views. He, therefore, sedulously improved the occasion which the favourable opinion of Innocent afforded him; and in a short time obtained his confidence to such a degree, as to be entrusted with his most secret transactions and most important concerns.* This fortunate event also first opened to the Medici the dignities and emoluments of the church, and thereby led the way to that eminent degree of splendour and prosperity which the family afterwards experienced.

To the carrying into effect the pacific intentions of Lorenzo, several obstacles yet remained. During the commotions in Italy, consequent on the conspiracy of the Pazzi, the town of Sarzana, situated near the boundaries of the Genoese and Florentine dominions, and which the Florentines had purchased from Lodovico Fregoso, had been forcibly wrested from them by Agostino, one of his sons. The important contests in which the Florentines were engaged had for some time prevented them from attempting the recovery of a place, to which, according to the established custom of the times, they had undoubted pretensions; but no sooner were they relieved from the anxiety and expense of external war, than they bent their whole attention to this object. In order to secure himself against the expected attack, Agostino had made a formal surrender of the town to the republic of Genoa, under which

* Fabroni in Vita, ii. 263.

he professed to exercise the government. Lorenzo therefore entertained hopes, that, by the mediation of the new pope, his countrymen the Genoese might be induced to resign their pretensions; but his interference having proved ineffectual, the Florentines prepared to establish their right by arms. The approach to Sarzana necessarily lay by the town of Pietra-Santa, the inhabitants of which were expected to remain neuter during the contest; but a detachment of Florentine troops, escorting a quantity of provisions and ammunition, passing near that place, were attacked and plundered by the garrison.[193] So unequivocal a demonstration of hostility rendered it necessary for the Florentines, before they proceeded to the attack of Sarzana, to possess themselves of Pietra-Santa. It was accordingly invested, and such artillery as was then in use was employed to reduce the inhabitants to submission. The Genoese, however, found means to reinforce the garrison, whilst the sickness of some of the Florentine leaders, and the inactivity of others, contributed to protract the siege. Dispirited by resistance, the count of Pitigliano, one of the Florentine generals, ventured even to recommend to the magistrates of Florence the relinquishment of the enterprise as impracticable, at least for that season. These representations, instead of altering the purpose of Lorenzo, only excited him to more vigorous exertion; by his recommendation, the command of the Florentine troops was given to Bernardo del Nero, and soon afterwards Lorenzo joined the army in person. His presence and exhortations had the most powerful effect on his countrymen. Within the space of a few days after his arrival, the besiegers reduced the place to such extremity, that proposals were made for a capitulation, which were acceded to by Lorenzo; and the town was received into the protection of the Florentine republic, without further molestation to the inhabitants.*

From Pietra-Santa, it was the intention of Lorenzo, notwithstanding the advanced season of the year, to have proceeded immediately to the attack of Sarzana; but the long and unhealthy service in which the army had been engaged, rendered a temporary cessation of hostilities indispensable. Several of the principal commanders, together with Antonio Pucci, one of the Florentine commissioners to the army, had

* Ammir. Ist. Fior. lib. 25.

fallen victims to the fatigues of the war; and Lorenzo, who laboured under a chronic, and perhaps an hereditary complaint, was soon afterwards obliged to resort to the baths of S. Filippo for relief. Before he recovered his health, his attention was called towards a different quarter, in which all his exertions became necessary to preserve his pacific system from total destruction.

This commotion originated in the turbulent designs of Sixtus IV. who had sown the seeds of it in his lifetime, although they did not spring up till after his death. The Neapolitan nobility, exasperated with the princes of the house of Arragon, who had endeavoured to abridge their power and independence, were prepared, whenever occasion offered, to attempt the recovery of their rights. In restraining the exorbitant power of the nobles, which was equally formidable to the king and oppressive to the people, Ferdinand might have been justified by the expediency of the measure, and protected by the affections of his subjects; but, in relieving them from the exactions of others, he began to oppress them himself, and thus incautiously incurred that odium which had before been exclusively bestowed upon his nobility. The spirit of disaffection that soon became apparent was not unobserved by Sixtus, who, in addition to the ambitious motives by which he was generally actuated, felt no small degree of resentment against Ferdinand, for having, without his concurrence, concluded a peace with the Florentines. A secret intercourse was carried on between the pope and the Neapolitan barons, whose resentment was ready to burst out in an open flame when Sixtus died. This event retarded but did not defeat the execution of their purpose. No sooner was Innocent seated in the chair than they began to renew with him the intercourse which they had carried on with his predecessor. They reminded him that the kingdom of Naples was itself a fief of the Roman see; they represented the exhausted state of the king's finances, and the aversion which he had incurred from his subjects, as well by his own severity, as by the cruelties exercised in his name by the duke of Calabria; and exhorted him to engage in an attempt, the success of which was evident, and would crown his pontificate with glory.* The pacific temper of Innocent was dazzled

* Valor. in Vita Laur. p. 51

with the splendour of such an acquisition. He encouraged the nobility to proceed in their designs; he raised a considerable army, the command of which he gave to Roberto Sanseverino; several of the principal cities of Naples openly revolted, and the standard of the pope was erected at Salerno. On the first indication of hostilities, the king had sent his son John, who had obtained the dignity of a cardinal, to Rome, for the purpose of inducing the pope to relinquish his attempt; but the death of the cardinal blasted the hopes, and added to the distresses of his father.[196] Attacked at the same time by foreign and domestic enemies, Ferdinand saw no shelter from the storm, but in the authority and assistance of Lorenzo. The attachment that subsisted between him and the pope was indeed known to Ferdinand; but he had himself some claims upon his kindness, and had reason to believe that he could not regard with indifference an attempt which, if successful, would effect a total change in the political state of Italy. Lorenzo did not hesitate on the part it became him to act. No sooner was he apprised of the dangerous situation of Ferdinand, than he left the baths of S. Filippo, and hastened to Florence, where, on his first interview with the envoy of the king, he gave him the most unequivocal assurances of active interference and support. Lorenzo, however, saw the necessity of applying an effectual remedy to the increasing evil, and with a degree of freedom which the urgency of the occasion required, entreated the king to relax in his severity towards his subjects. "It grieves me to the soul," thus he writes to Albino, the Neapolitan envoy, "that the duke of Calabria should have acquired, even undeservedly, the imputation of cruelty. At all events, he ought to endeavour to remove every pretext for the accusation, by the most cautious regard to his conduct. If the people be displeased with the late impositions, it would be advisable to abolish them, and to require only the usual payments; for one *carlino* obtained with good will and affection, is better than ten accompanied with dissatisfaction and resentment." He afterwards remonstrates with the king, through the same channel, on his harsh and imprudent conduct to some merchants, who it appears had been dismissed from Naples, for having demanded from him the monies which they had advanced for his use. "If the king satisfy them not," says he, "by paying their de-

mands, he ought at least to appease them by good words; to the end that he may not afford them an opportunity of treating his name with disrespect, and of gaining credit at the same time to what is, and to what is not true." The reply of Ferdinand to Albino is sufficiently expressive of the respect which he paid to these admonitions; but unfortunately, the precepts which he approved in theory, he forgot to adopt in practice; and to the neglect of these counsels, rather than to the courage or the conduct of Charles VIII. the subsequent expulsion of his family from the kingdom of Naples is unquestionably to be referred.

The authority of Lorenzo de' Medici in Florence was not the authority of despotism, but that of reason; and it therefore became necessary, that the measures which he might adopt should meet with the approbation of the citizens at large. He accordingly, without delay, called together the principal inhabitants, but had the mortification to find, that the proposition which he laid before them, to afford assistance to the king, was received by his hearers with general disapprobation; some exclaiming against him, as being too precipitate in involving the republic in dangerous and expensive wars; whilst others condemned the freedom with which he opposed the Roman pontiff and subjected himself and his fellow-citizens to those ecclesiastical censures, the ill effects of which they had so recently experienced. On this occasion, Lorenzo was reminded, that the Venetians would probably unite with the pope in subjugating the kingdom of Naples; in which case, the intervention of the Florentines would only involve them in the same ruin that threatened the Neapolitan state. The solicitations and remonstrances of his fellow-citizens shook not the purpose of Lorenzo. Through the thick mist of popular fears and prejudices, he distinctly saw the beacon of the public welfare; and the arguments of his adversaries had already been anticipated and refuted in his own mind. That eloquence which he possessed in so eminent a degree was never more successfully exerted; and the reasons that had determined his own judgment were laid before his audience in a manner so impressive, as to overpower all opposition, and induce them unanimously to concur in his opinion. "This oration," says Valori, "as committed to writing by some of his hearers, I have myself perused;

and it is not possible to conceive any composition more copious, more elegant, or more convincing."*

The situation of Ferdinand became every day more critical. A general defection of his nobility took place. The two brothers of the family of the Coppula, one of whom was his prime counsellor, and the other the treasurer of the kingdom, held a treacherous correspondence with his enemies; and the duke of Calabria, who had advanced towards Rome, to prevent a junction of the pontifical troops with those of the insurgents, was totally defeated by Sanseverino, and obliged to fly for protection into the territories of Florence. It was matter of gratification to some, and of surprise to all, that the very man who, by his sanguinary and tyrannical disposition, had a short time before spread terror through the whole extent of Tuscany, should now appear as a fugitive at Montepulciano, imploring the assistance of the Florentines, and waiting the arrival of Lorenzo de' Medici; who, being prevented by sickness from complying with his expectations, despatched two of the principal citizens to assure the duke of the attachment of the Florentines to the house of Arragon, and of their determination to exert themselves to the utmost in its defence.

The military force of the republic, which seldom exceeded five thousand men, would have rendered small service in the contest, and it therefore became necessary to resort to other expedients. By the pecuniary assistance of the Florentines, the duke of Calabria was again enabled to take the field, and at their instance several eminent leaders of Italy engaged in the service of the king. The influence that Lorenzo possessed with Lodovico Sforza was successfully exerted to engage the states of Milan in the same cause. The powerful Roman family of the Orsini was induced not only to discountenance the enterprise of the pope, but to appear openly in arms against him; and Innocent began to dread that the conflagration which he had excited, or encouraged, in the kingdom of Naples, might extend to his own dominions. At the same time Lorenzo de' Medici, having still maintained an uninterrupted intercourse with the pope, assailed him with those arguments which he knew were best calculated to produce their effect. He represented the evils and disgrace

* Valor. in Vita Laur. p. 53.

that must arise to all Christendom, from the frequent example set by the head of the church, of appealing on all occasions to the sword. He pointed out the improbability that the northern powers of Italy would permit the Roman see to annex to its dominions, either directly or indirectly, so extensive a territory as the kingdom of Naples; and earnestly exhorted the pope not to waste his resources, disturb his tranquillity, and endanger his safety, in a conflict which, at best, could only terminate in substituting to the house of Arragon some of those fortunate adventurers who had led the armies employed in its expulsion. Whether the appearances of hostility operated on the fears, or the reasoning of Lorenzo on the judgment of the pope, may remain in doubt; but the ardour with which he engaged in the conflict gradually abated, and Sanseverino was left to avail himself of his own courage, and that of the troops under his command, without receiving either orders to retire, or supplies to enable him to proceed. The languor that became apparent between the contending sovereigns seemed to have communicated itself to their armies; which having met on the 8th day of May, 1486, an encounter took place, in which Ammirato not only acknowledges that not a soldier was slain, but that he had found no memorial that even one of the combatants was wounded, though the contest continued for many hours, and only terminated with the day.* In this harmless trial of muscular strength, Sanseverino and his followers were, however, forced off the field, and the consequences were as decisive as if the contest had been of the most sanguinary kind; for the king, availing himself of this circumstance, and apprised by Lorenzo of the favourable alteration in the temper of the pope, lost no time in laying before him such propositions for the accommodation of their dispute, as afforded him an opportunity of declining it with credit to himself, and apparent safety to his Neapolitan confederates. By the conditions of this treaty, the king acknowledged the jurisdiction of the apostolic see, and agreed to pay to the pope a stipulated subsidy. Besides which, he engaged to pardon, freely and unconditionally, the nobles who had revolted against him.

The oppressive conduct of the Italian sovereigns, or the restless disposition of their subjects, seldom admitted of

* Ammir. Ist. Fior. xxv. 174.

a long continuance of tranquillity; and as Lorenzo had acquired a reputation for impartiality and moderation, the dissensions that occasionally arose were generally submitted to his decision. The political contentions in which the pope was engaged, displayed indeed an ample field for the exercise of his talents. Important as the favour of the Roman see might be to the success of his labours, it was not preserved without an unremitting attention to its interests. In the year 1486, Boccolino Guzzoni, a citizen of Osimo, a part of the papal territories, incited the inhabitants to revolt. The cardinal Giuliano della Rovere, afterwards Julius II., was despatched by the pope to reduce the place to obedience; but threats and entreaties were alike ineffectual, and the inhabitants avowed their resolution to surrender their city to the Turks, rather than again submit to the authority of the pope. From the success of the insurgents, the example began to spread through the adjoining districts; when Lorenzo despatched Gentile, bishop of Arezzo, with instructions to treat with Boccolino for a reconciliation. What the obstinacy of Boccolino had refused to the representations of the pope, was conceded to those of Lorenzo, under whose sanction the terms of the treaty were speedily concluded, and Boccolino accompanied the ambassador of Lorenzo to Florence. Muratori informs us, that the artifice by which Lorenzo extricated the pope from his turbulent adversary, was the timely application of some thousands of golden ducats; and this he accompanies with an insinuation, which, if justly founded, would degrade the magnanimous character of Lorenzo to a level with that of his sanguinary and treacherous contemporaries. "Having invited Boccolino to Florence," says that author, "Lorenzo, with great address, prevailed upon him, for his further security, to repair to Milan; but the only security that he there found was a halter from the hands of Lodovico Sforza."* If, however, the death of Boccolino, when the contention was over, was of such importance as to induce Lorenzo to the commission of so atrocious a crime, it is scarcely probable that he would have afforded his victim so favourable an opportunity of escaping the blow; but without having recourse to conjecture, a refutation of this calumny may be found in an author who, not being considered

* Murat. Ann. ix. 554.

as partial to the Medici, may on this occasion be admitted as an authentic witness. "After the surrender of Osimo," says Machiavelli, "Boccolino resided a considerable time at Florence, under the safeguard of Lorenzo, honoured and respected. He afterwards went to Milan, where he did not experience the same fidelity,* having been treacherously put to death there by Lodovico Sforza."[197]

The remonstrances of the Florentines to the Genoese, to relinquish the dominion of Sarzana, being yet disregarded, and the peaceable intervention of the pope, and the duke of Milan appearing to be ineffectual, Lorenzo prepared for a powerful attack; and not only engaged the lords of Piombino, Faenza, Pitigliano, and Bologna in his cause, but applied to the king of Naples for such assistance as he could afford. In his answer to this requisition, Ferdinand confesses his high obligations to Lorenzo, and after lamenting his inability to repay them in a manner adequate to their importance, promises to furnish a supply of ships against the Genoese, and to give such other aid as the embarrassed state of his affairs would permit. The command of the army destined to the attack of Sarzana was given to Jacopo Guicciardini, and Pietro Vittorio, who, having defeated a body of the Genoese, that opposed their progress, began the siege of the place. The resistance which they met with was, however, more obstinate than might have been expected. Impatient of the delay, Lorenzo resolved to join the army, and endeavour by his presence to promote the exertions of the commanders, and excite the ardour of the soldiery. His exhortations, addressed personally to every rank and denomination, produced an instantaneous effect: a vigorous attack was made; and the citizens perceiving no prospect of further succour from the Genoese, surrendered at the discretion of the conquerors. It is not improbable, that the remembrance of the disaster which took place on the surrender of Volterra had operated as an additional motive with Lorenzo to be present at the capture of Sarzana; however this may be, his conduct was marked with the greatest clemency to the inhabitants, and the city was received into the protection of the Florentine state, to which it was only desirable, as opposing a barrier to the incursions of the Genoese. Elated with conquest, the Florentine

* Mac. lib. viii.

commanders wished to carry the war into the states of Genoa; but Lorenzo opposed himself to this design; justly conceiving it to be inconsistent with the interests of his country, and his own character, to destroy that general equilibrium of the Italian states, which his utmost endeavours were constantly exerted to maintain. The apprehensions entertained by the Genoese were productive, however, of consequences as unfavourable to their liberties, as any which they could have experienced from a hostile invasion. To secure themselves from the expected attack, they surrendered their states to the duke of Milan, probably with the intention of again asserting their independence as soon as they had an opportunity; an artifice to which they had frequently resorted on former occasions.*

In the conduct of Lorenzo towards the smaller governments in the vicinity of Florence, he gave a striking instance of prudence and moderation. Instead of seeking for pretences to subjugate them, he, upon all occasions, afforded them the most effectual aid in resisting every effort to deprive them of their independence. In his estimation, these were the true barriers of the Tuscan territory. By the constant intercourse which he maintained with the subordinate sovereigns, and the chief nobility of Italy, he was enabled to perceive the first indications of disagreement, and to extinguish the sparks before they had kindled into a flame. The city of Perugia was held by the Baglioni, Castello by the Vitelli, Bologna by the Bentivoli, and Faenza by the Manfredi; all of whom resorted to him as the umpire of their frequent dissensions, and their protector from the resentment or the rapacity of their more powerful neighbours. Innumerable occasions presented themselves, in which the Florentines might have extended the limits of their dominions; but it was uniformly the policy of Lorenzo, rather to secure what the state already possessed, than by aiming at more extensive territory, to endanger the whole; and so fully did he accomplish his purpose, that the acute but profligate Lodovico Sforza was accustomed to say, "*That Lorenzo had converted into iron what he found fabricated of glass.*"† The views of Lorenzo were not, however, limited by the boundaries that divide Italy from the rest of Europe. The influence of other

* Murat. Ann. ix. 555. † Fabr. in Vita, i. 181.

states upon the politics of that country was daily increasing. He had therefore, at almost every court, envoys and correspondents, on whose talents and integrity he had the greatest reliance; and who gave him minute and early information of every circumstance that might affect the general tranquillity. By these men, he heard, he saw, he felt every motion and every change of the political machine, and was often enabled to give it an impulse where it was supposed to be far beyond the limits of his power. In conducting a negotiation, all circumstances seemed to concur in rendering him successful; but these were not the effects of chance, but of deep and premeditated arrangement. Knowing the route he had to take, the obstacles that might have obstructed his progress were cautiously removed, before his opponents were apprised of his intentions. Hence, as one of the Florentine annalists expresses it,* he became the balance point of the Italian potentates, whose affairs he kept in such just equilibrium as to prevent the preponderancy of any particular state. Surrounded as he was by ambitious despots, who knew no restraint except that of compulsion, or by restless communities constantly springing up with elastic vigour against the hand that pressed them; it was only by unwearied attention that he could curb the overbearing, relieve the oppressed, allay their mutual jealousy, and preserve them from perpetual contention. By inducing them to grasp at unsubstantial advantages, he placed in their hands real blessings; and by alarming them with imaginary terrors, averted their steps from impending destruction.

We have already seen, that by the terms of the treaty between the pope and the king of Naples, Ferdinand was to pay an annual subsidy to the Roman see, and was also to grant an unconditional pardon to his refractory nobles. The latter of these conditions he immediately broke, and the other he only adhered to as long as he conceived that the pope was able to compel its performance. The cruelty and perfidy shewn by Ferdinand, in his treatment of the Neapolitan nobility, fixes an indelible stain upon his character; but the operations of the moral world are not less certain than those of the natural, and the treachery of Ferdinand brought forth in due time its fruits of bitterness. It is true indeed, as

* Nerli, Comment. lib. iii. Ed. Ven. 1728.

Muratori well observes, "God does not always repay in this world, nor are his judgments laid open to us; but if we may on any occasion be allowed to interpret them, it is when they seem to be the retribution of cruelty. In fact, the calamities of Ferdinand were not long postponed. The lapse of a few years deprived him of life, and his posterity of the kingdom of Naples. Surely, he can never be worthy to rule over a people, who knows not how to forgive."*

The refusal of Ferdinand to comply with his engagements again roused the resentment of the pope, the inadequacy of whose temporal arms to enforce his pretensions, was supplied by the spiritual terrors of excommunication. On this occasion, the intervention of Lorenzo de' Medici again became necessary. A long negotiation ensued, in the progress of which he availed himself of every opportunity afforded him by the circumstances of the times, the temper of the parties, and his own credit and authority, to prevent the disagreement from proceeding to an open rupture. Of his letters written in the course of these transactions, some are yet preserved, which, whilst they display the refined policy and deep discernment of their author, demonstrate how assiduously he laboured to avert the calamities of war. "It appears to me," says he, writing to Lanfredini, his confidential envoy at Rome, who was to lay these representations before the pope, "that his holiness must propose to himself one of these three things; either to compel the king by force to comply with his requisition; or to compromise matters with him on the most advantageous terms that can be obtained; or, lastly, to temporize till something better may be effected." He then enters into a full discussion of the difficulties and dangers that seem likely to attend the making a hostile attack on the kingdom of Naples. He lays before the pope the situation not only of the other states of Italy, but of Europe; and shews the indispensable necessity of entering into treaties for assistance, or neutrality, before he engages in so hazardous an attempt. Having thus endeavoured to deter the pope from adopting any violent and unadvised measures, he adverts to the probability of terminating their differences by negotiation; the opportunity for which, however, he thinks as yet crude and immature, and as likely to be still further

* Murat. Ann. vol. ix. 556.

delayed by any severe or incautious proceedings. "With respect to temporizing," says he, "this is undoubtedly the only course to be pursued, because it is better beyond comparison to let matters remain in their present state, with reputation to his holiness, than to risk a war; especially as the king has it in his power to do him essential injury." He concludes with a recapitulation of his former opinions. "If the pope can accommodate matters with the king, consistently with his own honour, it seems to me that a tolerable compromise is better than a successful war. But as difficulties present themselves to an immediate agreement, I would endeavour to protract the discussion as long as it might be done with safety and propriety; all that I have advanced is, however, upon the idea that the pope is not prepared to carry his point by force; for if that were the case, the king would soon submit; but I fear he is too well apprised how far he is liable to be injured, and on this account will be more obstinate." By representations of this nature, founded on incontestable facts, and enforced by unanswerable arguments, Lorenzo at length so far mitigated the anger or abated the confidence of the pope, as to dispose him to listen to propositions of accommodation; whilst through the medium of his ambassador at Naples, he prevailed on the king to assent to the payment of the same subsidy which his predecessors had paid to the holy see. It is not easy to say to which of the contending parties the conduct of Lorenzo was most acceptable; the pope omitted no subsequent opportunity of conferring on him and his family the most important favours; whilst Ferdinand unequivocally acknowledged, that to his friendship and fidelity, he and his family were indebted for the rank they held, and even for their continuance in the kingdom of Naples.[198]

The external concerns of the republic being thus happily adjusted, and the tranquillity of Italy secured, Lorenzo applied himself to the regulation of the internal discipline of the Florentine state. The government of this city was founded on the broadest basis of democratic equality. By its fundamental principles, every person who contributed by his industry to the support or aggrandizement of the state had a right to share in the direction of it, either by delegating his power to others, or in exercising a portion of the supreme

control, under the suffrages of his fellow-citizens. Inactivity was the only circumstance that incapacitated him from the enjoyment of political rights. The Florentines, as early as the year 1282, had classed themselves into distinct bodies or municipal companies according to their various professions; and in order to place their government on a truly popular foundation, had determined that no person should be eligible to a public office, unless he were either actually, or professedly, a member of one or other of these companies. By this regulation, the nobility were either excluded from the offices of the state, or, in order to obtain them, were obliged to degrade the honours of their rank by the humiliating appellation of artizan.* From these associated bodies, a certain number of members were deputed to exercise the supreme government, in conjunction with an officer whom we have frequently mentioned by the name of Gonfaloniere, whose authority was, however, subordinate to that of the delegated mechanics, or *Priori delle arti*, who continued in office only two months, and from three in number, had increased, at various intervals, to six, to eight, and lastly to ten.[199] This institution had, in the time of Lorenzo de' Medici, subsisted nearly two hundred years, during which the office of Gonfaloniere had been filled by a regular succession of twelve hundred citizens, who had preserved the dignity and independence of the republic, and secured to their countrymen the exercise of their rights. With this laudable jealousy of their own liber ties, the Florentines did not, like the Romans, from whom they derived their origin, exert their power to destroy the liberties of others. They wisely repressed the dangerous desire of subjecting to their dominion surrounding states, nor aspired to the invidious honour of sparing the subservient, and overturning the proud; and, though a community of freemen, they were content to be the first in those accomplishments which the flatterer of Augustus affected to despise.†

There is, however, reason to conjecture, that the Florentine government, although sufficiently vigorous for internal regulation, was inadequate to the exertions of external warfare. The hand that may steer a vessel through the tranquil ocean, may be unable to direct the helm amidst the fury of the storm. It may indeed well be conceived, that the dele-

* Ammir. lib. iii. i. p. 60. † Æn. lib. vi.

gated magistrates, being so extremely limited, as well with respect to their number, as to the duration of their power, would reluctantly determine on, and cautiously engage in measures which involved the welfare, and perhaps the existence of the community. Accordingly it appears, that on important occasions it was customary for the magistrates to assemble the most respectable citizens, from whose advice they might derive assistance, and by whose countenance they might secure themselves from censure. During the late dangerous contest, this measure had been frequently resorted to, and with such manifest advantage, that Lorenzo, after the restoration of the public tranquillity, recommended and obtained the establishment of a body of seventy citizens, who, in the nature of a senate, were to deliberate and to decide on all the transactions of government, as well in the affairs of peace as of war. This institution, for which he might have pleaded the example of the Spartan legislator, was probably intended, not only to give a greater degree of stability and energy to the government, but to counteract the democratic spirit, which was supposed to have risen to a dangerous excess,[200] and to operate as a safeguard against an abuse which was certainly the destruction of all the free states of antiquity—the exercise of the powers of government by the immediate interference of the citizens at large.

At this period the city of Florence was at its highest degree of prosperity. The vigilance of Lorenzo had secured it from all apprehensions of external attack; and his acknowledged disinterestedness and moderation had almost extinguished that spirit of dissension for which it had been so long remarkable. The Florentines gloried in their illustrious citizen, and were gratified by numbering in their body a man who wielded in his hands the fate of nations, and attracted the respect and admiration of all Europe. Though much inferior in population, extent of dominion, and military character, to several of the other states of Italy, Florence stood at this time in the first degree of respectability. The active spirit of its inhabitants, no longer engaged in hostile contentions, displayed itself in the pursuits of commerce, and the improvement of their manufactures. Equally enterprising and acute, wherever there appeared a possibility of profit or of fame, they were the first to avail themselves of it; and a

Florentine adventurer, though with doubtful pretensions, has erected to himself a monument which the proudest conqueror might envy, and impressed his name upon a new world in characters that are now indelible.[20] The silk and linen fabrics manufactured by the Florentines were in a great degree wrought from their native productions; but their wool was imported from England and from Spain, whose inhabitants indolently resigned their natural advantages, and purchased again, at an extravagant price, their own commodities. In almost every part to which the Florentines extended their trade, they were favoured with peculiar privileges, which enabled them to avail themselves of the riches they had already acquired; and the superstitious prohibitions of the clergy against usury were of little avail against a traffic in which the rich found employment for their wealth, and the powerful relief in their necessities. The consequence of these industrious exertions was, a sudden increase of population in Florence; insomuch that Lorenzo was under the necessity of applying to the pope for his permission to build in the gardens of the monasteries within the walls of the city. By his attention the police was also effectually reformed. A contemporary author assures us, that there was no part of Italy where the people were more regular in their conduct, or where atrocious crimes were less frequent.* "We have here," says he, "no robberies, no nocturnal commotions, no assassinations. By night or by day every person may transact his concerns in perfect safety. Spies and informers are here unknown. The accusation of one is not suffered to affect the safety of the many; for it is a maxim with Lorenzo, '*that it is better to confide in all than in a few.*'" From the same authority we learn, that the due administration of justice engaged his constant attention, and that he carefully avoided giving rise to an idea, that he was himself above the control of the law. Where compulsory regulations lost their effect, the assiduity and example of Lorenzo produced the most salutary consequences, and banished that dissipation which enervates, and that indolence which palsies society. By forming institutions for the cultivation of the ancient languages or the discussion of philosophical truths, by promoting the sciences

* Philippus Redditus Exhort. ap. Jo. Lamii. Delic. Erudit. Flor. 1742.

and encouraging the useful and ornamental arts, he stimulated talents into action, and excited an emulation which called forth all the powers of the mind. Even the public spectacles, intended for the gratification of the multitude, partook of the polished character of the inhabitants, and were conceived with ingenuity, and enlivened with wit. The prosperity and happiness which the citizens thus enjoyed were attributed to their true source, and Lorenzo received the best reward of his labours in the gratitude of his country.

Beyond the limits of Tuscany, the character of this illustrious Florentine was yet more eminently conspicuous. The glory of the republic appeared at a distance to be concentered in himself. To him, individually, ambassadors were frequently despatched by the first monarchs of Europe; who, as their concerns required, alternately courted his assistance or solicited his advice.[202] In the year 1489, when the emperor Frederick III. sent an embassy to Rome, he directed them to pass through Florence to obtain the patronage of Lorenzo; being, as he said, convinced of his importance in directing the affairs of Italy. An interchange of kind offices subsisted between this eminent citizen and John II. king of Portugal, who was deservedly dignified with the appellation of Great, and was desirous that the transactions of his life should be recorded by the pen of Politiano.* From Matteo Corvino, whose virtues had raised him to the throne of Hungary, many letters addressed to Lorenzo are yet extant, which demonstrate not only the warm attachment of that monarch to the cause of science and the arts, but his esteem and veneration for the man whom he considered as their most zealous protector.† As the reputation of Lorenzo increased, the assiduities of Louis XI. of France became more conspicuous; and in exchange for professions of esteem, which from such a quarter could confer no honour, we find him soliciting from Lorenzo substantial favours.[203] The commercial intercourse between Florence and Egypt, by means of which the Florentines carried on their lucrative traffic in the productions of the east, was extended and improved by Lorenzo; and such was the estimation in which he was held by the sultan, that, in the year

* Pol. Epist. lib. x. ep. 1, 2.

† In the Palazzo Vecchio, at Florence. Filz. xlvii.

1487, an ambassador arrived at Florence, bringing with him, as a mark of his master's esteem, many singular presents of rare animals and valuable commodities; amongst the former of which, a camelopardalis principally attracted the curiosity of the populace.

This epoch forms one of those scanty portions in the history of mankind, on which we may dwell without weeping over the calamities or blushing for the crimes of our species. Accordingly, the fancy of the poet, expanding in the gleam of prosperity, has celebrated these times as realizing the beautiful fiction of the golden age.[204] This season of tranquillity is the interval to which Guicciardini so strikingly adverts, in the commencement of his history, as being "prosperous beyond any other that Italy had experienced during the long course of a thousand years. When the whole extent of that fertile and beautiful country was cultivated, not only throughout its wide plains and fruitful valleys, but even amidst its most sterile and mountainous regions; and under no control but that of its native nobility and rulers, exulted, not only in the number and riches of its inhabitants, but in the magnificence of its princes, in the splendour of many superb and noble cities, and in the residence and majesty of religion itself. Abounding with men eminent in the administration of public affairs, skilled in every honourable science and every useful art, it stood high in the estimation of foreign nations. Which extraordinary felicity, acquired at many different opportunities, several circumstances contributed to preserve; but among the rest, no small share of it was, by general consent, ascribed to the industry and the virtue of Lorenzo de' Medici; a citizen, who rose so far beyond the mediocrity of a private station, that he regulated by his counsels the affairs of Florence, then more important by its situation, by the genius of its inhabitants, and the promptitude of its resources, than by the extent of its dominions; and who having obtained the implicit confidence of the Roman pontiff, Innocent VIII., rendered his name great, and his authority important in the affairs of Italy. Convinced of the perils that might arise, both to the Florentine republic and to himself, if any of the more powerful states should be allowed to extend their dominions, he used every exertion that the affairs of Italy might be so

balanced, that there should be no inclination in favour of any particular state; a circumstance which could not take place without the permanent establishment of peace, and the minutest attention to every event, however trivial it might appear." Such are the representations of this celebrated historian. It is only to be regretted that these prosperous days were of such short duration. Like a momentary calm that precedes the ravages of the tempest, they were scarcely enjoyed before they were past. The fabric of the public happiness, erected by the vigilance and preserved by the constant care of Lorenzo, remained indeed firm and compact during the short remainder of his days; but at his death it dissolved like the work of enchantment, and overwhelmed for a time in its ruins even the descendants of its founder.

CHAPTER VII.

1489.

Different progress of Italian and classical literature—Latin writings of Dante, Petrarca, and Boccaccio—Effects produced by them—Emanuel Chrysoloras—Consequences of improvement—Progress of the Laurentian Library—Introduction of Printing in Florence—Early editions of the classic authors—Politiano corrects the Pandects of Justinian—Miscellanea of Politiano—His controversy with Merula—Establishment of the Greek academy at Florence—Joannes Argyropylus—Demetrius Chalcondyles—English scholars at Florence—Political importance obtained by men of learning—Florentine secretaries—Bartolommeo Scala—His controversy with Politiano—Learned statesmen in other governments of Italy—Men of rank devote themselves to study—Pico of Mirandula—Learned women—Allessandra Scala—Cassandra Fidelis—Result of the attention shewn to classical learning—Translations—Italian writers of Latin poetry—Landino—Ugolino and Michael Verini—Other Latin poets of the fifteenth century—Character of the Latin poetry of Politiano—General idea of the state of literature in Florence in the latter part of the fifteenth century.

Of the improvement that took place in the Italian language in the fourteenth century, of its rapid and unexpected decline in that which succeeded, and of its restoration under the auspices of Lorenzo de' Medici, some account has already been given; but in tracing the history of the revival and progress of the ancient languages, we shall find, that as they were influenced by other causes, they neither flourished nor declined with the study of the national tongue. On the contrary, a daily proficiency was made in classical literature, at the very time that the Italian language was again sinking into barbarism and neglect; and the former advanced, by a gradual but certain progress, towards that perfection which the latter suddenly and unexpectedly attained, from the causes to which we have before adverted.

In assigning the reason for this remarkable distinction, we must again recur to the times of Dante, of Petrarca, and of Boccaccio; and observe the effects produced by the exertions of those great men, whose talents throw a lustre over a period which would otherwise be involved in total darkness. In

estimating their labours, we shall find that their various attempts to reduce into form their native language, and to revive the study of the ancient tongues, were not only attended with different degrees of success, but were followed by consequences precisely the reverse of those which might have been expected. With whatever justice Petrarca and Boccaccio might, in their own days, have boasted of their voluminous productions in the Latin tongue, the increasing applause bestowed on their Italian writings soon obscured their fame as Latin authors; and they are indebted for their present celebrity to works which they almost blushed to own, and were ashamed to communicate to each other.[265] The different merits of their Latin and their Italian compositions were, however, soon appreciated; and whilst the latter were daily rising in the estimation of the world, the former lost a great share of their reputation before the close of the succeeding century. "It is not to be denied," says a very judicious critic of that period,* "that both Dante and Petrarca were warm admirers of the ancients; but the Latin writings of Dante, like a picture that has lost its colour, exhibit little more than an outline. Happy indeed had it been, had this author been enabled to convey his sentiments in Latin as advantageously as he has done in his native tongue. The numerous works of Petrarca, the offspring of that solitude in which he delighted, are lasting monuments of his industry and his talents. Yet his style is harsh, and scarcely bears the character of Latinity. His writings are indeed full of thought, but defective in expression, and display the marks of labour without the polish of elegance; but as we sometimes take a potion, not for the sake of gratification, but of health, so from these writings we must expect to derive utility rather than amusement. Rude as they are, they possess, however, some secret charm which renders them engaging. The distinguished talents of Boccaccio sunk under the pressure of the general malady. Licentious and inaccurate in his diction, he has no idea of selection. All his Latin writings are hasty, crude, and uninformed. He labours with thought, and struggles to give it utterance; but his sentiments find no adequate vehicle, and the lustre of his native talents is obscured by the depraved taste of the times."

* Paulus Cortesius, De Hominibus doctis, p. 7. ed. Flor. 1734.

Whilst such was the fate of the Latin productions of these authors, their Italian writings were the objects rather of adoration than applause. No longer confined to the perusal of the closet and the gratification of an individual, the poems of Dante and of Petrarca were read in public assemblies of the inhabitants of Florence, and their beauties pointed out, or their obscurities illustrated, by the most eminent scholars of the time. No sooner was the art of printing discovered, than copies of them were multiplied with an avidity which demonstrates the high esteem in which they were held. Even the prolix annotations with which these early editions were generally accompanied, if they do not for the most part display the talents of the critic, are a proof of the celebrity of the author. This observation is not, however, applicable to the commentary of Dante by Landino, who, with a laudable perseverance, has preserved the remembrance of many historical facts, and related many circumstances indispensably necessary to the explanation of the "Divina Commedia." His industry in the execution of a task so grateful to his countrymen was rewarded by the donation of a villa, or residence, on the hill of Casentino, in the vicinity of Florence, which he enjoyed under the sanction of a public decree. Whilst the annotator was thus compensated, the exiled poet was, upward of a century after his death, restored to his family honours, with the same formalities as if he had been still living; his descendants were permitted to enjoy the possessions of their illustrious ancestor, and his bust, crowned with laurels, was raised at the public expense.

It might then have been expected, that the successful efforts of these authors to improve their native tongue would have been more effectual than the weak though laudable attempts made by them to revive the study of the ancient languages; but it must be remembered, that they were all of them men of genius, and genius assimilates not with the character of the age. Homer and Shakspeare had no imitators, and are no models. The example of such talents is perhaps, upon the whole, unfavourable to the general progress of improvement; and the superlative abilities of a few have more than once damped the ardour of a nation.* But if the great Italian authors were inimitable in the produc-

* Varchi, L' Ercolano, i. 83. Pad. 1744.

tions of their native language, in their Latin writings they appeared in a subordinate character. Of the labours of the ancients, enough had been discovered to mark the decided difference between their merits and those of their modern imitators; and the applauses bestowed upon the latter were only in proportion to the degree in which they approached the models of ancient eloquence. This competition was therefore eagerly entered into; nor had the success of the first revivers of these studies deprived their followers of the hope of surpassing them.* Even the early part of the fifteenth century produced scholars as much superior to Petrarca and his coadjutors, as they were to the monkish compilers, and scholastic disputants, who immediately preceded them; and the labours of Leonardo Aretino, Gianozzo Manetti, Guarino Veronese, and Poggio Bracciolini, prepared the way for the still more correct and classical productions of Politiano, Sannazzaro, Pontano, and Augurelli. The declining state of Italian literature, so far then from being inconsistent with, was rather a consequence of the proficiency made in other pursuits, which, whilst they were distinguished by a greater degree of celebrity, demanded a more continued attention, and an almost absolute devotion both of talents and of time.

Whatever may have been the opinion in more modern times, the Italian scholars of the fifteenth century did not attribute to the exertions of their own countrymen the restoration of ancient learning. That they had shewn a decided predilection for those studies, and had excited an ardent thirst of further knowledge, is universally allowed; but the source from which that thirst was allayed, was found in Emanuel Chrysoloras, who, after his return to his native country from his important embassies, was prevailed upon by the Florentines to pay a second visit to Italy, and to fix his residence among them. The obligations due to Chrysoloras are acknowledged in various parts of their works, by those who availed themselves of his instructions; and the gratitude of his immediate hearers was transfused into a new race of scholars, who, by their eulogies on their literary patriarch, but much more by their own talents, conferred honour upon his memory.[206] On his arrival in Italy in the character of an instructor, he was accompanied by Demetrius

* Velleius Paterc. lib. i. cap. 17.

Cydonius, another learned Greek. The ardour with which they were received by the Italian scholars may be conjectured from a letter of Coluccio Salutati to Demetrius on his landing at Venice.* "I rejoice not so much," says he, "in the honour I received from your notice, as for the interests of literature. At a time when the study of the Greek language is nearly lost, and the minds of men are wholly engrossed by ambition, voluptuousness, or avarice, you appear as the messengers of the Divinity, bearing the torch of knowledge into the midst of our darkness. Happy indeed shall I esteem myself, (if this life can afford any happiness to a man to whom to-morrow will bring the close of his sixty-fifth year,) if I should by your assistance imbibe those principles from which all the knowledge which this country possesses is wholly derived. Perhaps, even yet, the example of Cato may stimulate me to devote to this study the little that remains of life, and I may yet add to my other acquirements a knowledge of the Grecian tongue."

If we advert to the night of thick darkness in which the world had been long enveloped, we may easily conceive the sensations that took place in the minds of men when the gloom began to disperse, and the spectres of false science, by turns fantastic and terrific, gave way to the distinct and accurate forms of nature and of truth. The Greeks who visited Italy in the early part of the fifteenth century, if they did not diffuse a thorough knowledge of their language, and of those sciences which they exclusively possessed, at least prepared a safe asylum for the muses and the arts, who had long trembled at the approach, and at length fled before the fierce aspect of Mahomet II. From that period a new order of things took place in Italy; the construction of language was investigated on philosophical principles; the maxims of sound criticism began to supplant the scholastic subtleties which had perverted for ages the powers of the human mind; and men descended from their fancied eminence among the regions of speculation and hypothesis, to tread the earth with a firm foot, and to gain the temple of fame by a direct though laborious path.

The establishment of public libraries in different parts of Italy, whilst it was one of the first consequences of this

* Mehus, in Vita Amb. Trav. 356.

striking predilection for the works of the ancients, became in its turn the active cause of further improvement. To no description of individuals is the world more indebted, than to those who have been instrumental in preserving the wisdom of past ages for the use of those to come, and thereby giving, as it were, a general sensorium to the human race. In this respect great obligations are due to the venerable Cosmo.* From the intercourse that in his time subsisted between Florence and Constantinople, and the long visits made by the Greek prelates and scholars to Italy, he had the best opportunity of obtaining the choicest treasures of ancient learning; and the destruction of Constantinople may be said to have transferred to Italy all that remained of eastern science.[207] After the death of Cosmo, his son Piero pursued with steady perseverance the same object, and made important additions to the various collections which Cosmo had begun, particularly to that of his own family.[208] But although the ancestors of Lorenzo laid the foundation of the immense collection of manuscripts since denominated the Laurentian Library, he may himself claim the honour of having raised the superstructure. If there was any pursuit in which he engaged more ardently and persevered more diligently than the rest, it was that of enlarging his collection of books and antiquities. "We need not wonder," says Niccolo Leoniceno, writing to Politiano,† "at your eloquence and your acquirements, when we consider the advantages which you derive from the favour of Lorenzo de' Medici, the great patron of learning in this age; whose messengers are dispersed throughout every part of the earth, for the purpose of collecting books on every science, and who has spared no expense in procuring for your use, and that of others who may devote themselves to similar studies, the materials necessary for your purpose; I well remember the glorious expression of Lorenzo, which you repeated to me, that he wished the diligence of Pico and yourself would afford him such opportunities of purchasing books, that, his fortune proving insufficient, he might pledge even his furniture to possess them." Acting under the influence of such impressions, we cannot wonder at the progress made by

* Bandini, Lettera sopra i principj, &c. della Bib. Laur. Fir. 1773.
† Polit. Epist. lib. ii. ep. 7.

Lorenzo, in which he derived great assistance from Hieronymo Donato, Ermolao Barbaro, and Paolo Cortesi; but his principal coadjutor was Politiano, to whom he committed the care and arrangement of his collection, and who made excursions at intervals through Italy, to discover and purchase such remains of antiquity, as suited the purposes of his patron.[209] Two journeys, undertaken at the instance of Lorenzo, into the east, by Giovanni Lascar, produced a great number of rare and valuable works. On his return from his second expedition, he brought with him about two hundred copies, many of which he had procured from a monastery at Mount Athos; but this treasure did not arrive till after the death of Lorenzo, who, in his last moments, expressed to Politiano and Pico his regret that he could not live to complete the collection which he was forming for their accommodation.[210] Stimulated by the example of Lorenzo, other eminent patrons of learning engaged in the same pursuit. Those who particularly distinguished themselves were Mattia Corvino king of Hungary, and Federigo duke of Urbino,* to both of whom Lorenzo gave permission to copy such of his manuscripts as they wished to possess; nothing being more consonant to his intentions than to diffuse the spirit of literature as extensively as possible.

The newly discovered art of printing contributed also, in an eminent degree, to accelerate the progress of classical literature. This art was practised very early in Florence, and some of the Florentine authors have even been desirous of conferring on one of their countrymen the merit of its invention;† but this acute people have too many well-founded claims on the gratitude of posterity, to render it necessary for them to rely on doubtful commendation. It is however certain, that whilst Venice solicited the assistance of Nicolas Jensen, a native of France, and Rome began to practise the art under the guidance of the two German printers, Sweynheym and Pannartz, Florence found amongst her own citizens an artist equal to the task. Taking for his example the inscriptions on the ancient Roman seals, or more probably stimulated by the success of his contempo-

* Pol. Ep. lib. iii. ep. 6. Fabr. in Vita, i. 154.

† Manni, della prima promulgazione de' Libri in Firenze. Fir. 1761.

rarius, Bernardo Cennini, a Florentine goldsmith, formed the matrices of his letters in steel; by means of which, with the assistance of his two sons, Domenico and Piero, he began in the year 1471 to print the works of Virgil, with the commentary of Servius, which he published at Florence in the following year.[*]

Lorenzo de' Medici saw the importance of a discovery, which had been wanting to the completion of the generous views of his ancestors, and availed himself of it with a degree of earnestness which sufficiently shews the motives by which he was actuated. At his instigation, several of the Italian scholars were induced to bestow their attention in collating and correcting the manuscripts of the ancient authors, in order that they might be submitted to the press with the greatest possible accuracy. In the dialogues of Landino, published by him under the name of "Disputationes Camaldulenses," to which we have had occasion to refer,* that author has devoted his third and fourth books to a critical dissertation on the works of Virgil, particularly with a view of explaining such parts as are supposed to contain an allegorical sense; but he soon afterwards performed a much more grateful office to the admirers of the Roman poet, by correcting the errors with which his works abounded, and endeavouring to restore them to their original purity. In the proeme to this work, which he has inscribed to Piero de' Medici, the son of Lorenzo, he recapitulates the favours which the ancestors of his patron have bestowed on men of learning, and particularly recommends to his imitation in this respect, the example of his father. He adverts to the assassination of Giuliano de' Medici, and attributes the preservation of Lorenzo, at that critical juncture, to his own courage and magnanimity.† Returning to his immediate subject, he thus proceeds: "In my dialogues of Camaldoli, I have given a philosophical comment on the works of Virgil. I now mean to perform the office of a grammarian and critic on this author. In my former attempt, as the subject is of more dignity, I have introduced your father as one of the disputants; but these observations, which are intended to inculcate a knowledge of the Latin language, I consider as more properly addressed to a young man of your pro-

* See p. 98. † Band. Spec. Lit. Flor. i. 223.

mising talents and cultivated understanding."* In the year 1482, Landino published also an edition of the works of Horace, with numerous corrections and remarks, which he inscribed to Guido da Feltri, the son of Federigo duke of Urbino,[212] to whom he had dedicated, in terms of the highest commendation and respect, his "Disputationes Camaldulenses." Landino was one of the first scholars who, after the revival of letters, devoted himself to the important task of restoring and elucidating these favourite authors, and his labours were received with unbounded applause. Of his observations on Horace considerable use has been made by many subsequent editors. On their publication, Politiano accompanied them with the following ode, not unworthy of the poet whose praises it is intended to celebrate.[213]

AD HORATIUM FLACCUM.

Vates Threicio blandior Orpheo,
Seu malis fidibus sistere lubricos
Amnes, seu tremulo ducere pollice
Ipsis cum latebris feras;
Vates Aeolii pectinis arbiter,
Qui princeps Latiam sollicitas chelyn,
Nec segnis titulos addere noxiis
Nigro carmine frontibus;
Quis te a barbarica compede vindicat?
Quis frontis nebulam dispulit, et situ
Deterso, levibus restituit choris,
Curata juvenem cute?
O quam nuper eras nubilus, et malo
Obductus senio, quam nitidos ades
Nunc vultus referens, docta fragrantibus
Cinctus tempora floribus!
Talem purpureis reddere solibus
Lætum pube nova post gelidas nives
Serpentem, positis exuviis, solet
Verni temperies poli.
Talem te choreis reddidit et Lyræ
Landinus, veterum laudibus æmulus,
Qualis tu solitus Tibur ad uvidum
Blandam tendere barbiton.
Nunc te deliciis, nunc decet et levi
Lascivire joco, nunc puerilibus
Insertum thyasis, aut fide garrula,
Inter ludere virgines.

* Band. Spec. Lit. Flor. i. 225.

Poet, than whom the bard of Thrace
Ne'er knew to touch a sweeter string!
O whether from their deep recess
The tenants of the wilds thou bring,
With all their shades; whether thy strain
Bid listening rivers cease to flow;
Whether with magic verse thou stain
A lasting blot on vice's brow;
Poet! who first the Latian lyre
To sweet Æolian numbers strung!
When late repress'd thy native fire,
When late impervious glooms o'erhung
Thy front; O say, what hand divine
Thy rude barbaric chains unbound,
And bade thee in new lustre shine,
Thy locks with vernal roses crown'd?
As when in spring's reviving gleam
The serpent quits his scaly slough,
Once more beneath the sunny beam,
In renovated youth to glow;
To thy loved lyre, and choral throng,
Landino thus their poet brings;
Such as thy Tibur heard thy song,
Midst her cool shades and gushing springs.
Again with tales of whisper'd love,
With sprightly wit of happiest vein,
Through bands of vine-crown'd youths to rove,
Or sport amidst the virgin train.

It is greatly to the credit of Politiano that these verses were addressed to the person who was his most formidable rival in those studies to which he had particularly devoted his talents. In restoring to their original purity the ancient authors, he was himself indefatigable; and if to the munificence of Lorenzo de' Medici we are to attribute the preservation of many of these works, Politiano is perhaps entitled to our equal acknowledgments for his elucidations and corrections of the text, which, from a variety of causes, was frequently unintelligible, illegible, or corrupt. In the exercise of his critical talents, he did not confine himself to any precise method, but adopted such as he conceived best suited his purpose; on some occasions only comparing different copies, diligently marking the variations, rejecting spurious readings, and substituting the true. In other cases he proceeded further, and added Scholia and notes illustrative of the text, either from his own conjectures, or the authority of other authors. Besides the advantages which he derived from various copies

of the same work, which enabled him to collate them so as to ascertain the true reading, he obtained great assistance from the collection of antiques formed by Lorenzo and his ancestors; and amongst his coins, inscriptions on marble, and other authentic documents, frequently elucidated and determined what might otherwise have remained in darkness or in doubt.* At the close of his remarks on Catullus, a memorial appears in his own hand-writing, in which he indulges himself in an exultation of youthful vanity, in the idea of having surpassed all his contemporaries in the diligence which he has shown in correcting the ancient authors. This memorial, which bears the date of 1473, at which time he was only eighteen years of age, is subscribed *Angelus Bassus Politianus.* Before, however, we accuse our youthful critic of an ostentatious display of learning, or an improper confidence in his own abilities, we ought to advert to another entry made two years afterwards at the close of the works of Propertius in the same volume, by which he confesses that many of his previous observations do not approve themselves to his riper judgment, and requests the reader not to form an opinion of his talents, his learning, or his industry, from such a specimen; there being many things, says he,

Me quoque, qui scripsi, judice, digna lini.
Which I, their author, well might wish to blot.

In this subsequent entry he denominates himself *Angelus Politianus*, which sufficiently marks the period when he chose to discontinue the appellation of *Bassus;*[214] but, what is of more importance, it serves to convince us, that with the errors of his judgment Politiano corrected also those of his temper, and that his proficiency in learning was accompanied by an equal improvement in modesty and candour. Among the ancient authors which he has thus illustrated, are, Ovid,† Suetonius,‡ Statius,§ the younger Pliny,‖ the Scriptores Historiæ Augustæ,¶ and Quintilian;** some of which have been published with his emendations, while his valuable remarks on

* Menck. in Vita, Pol. 237.
† In the Bibliotheca Marciana.
‡ In the Laurentian Library. Plut. lxiv. cod. 1.
§ In the Corsini Library at Rome.
‖ In the Laurentian Library. Plut. lxvii. cod. 7.
¶ In the Laurentian Library. Plut. xliv. cod. 1.
** Ibid. Plut. xlvi. cod. 5.

others are yet confined to the limits of the Italian libraries. The example of Politiano was followed by many other celebrated scholars, who regarded Lorenzo de' Medici as the patron of their studies, and inscribed their labours with his name. Thus Domitio Calderino undertook to regulate the text of Martial.* Bartolommeo Fontio employed his talents on Persius,† and Lancelotto on Columella.[215] Nor were the Greek authors neglected. In the year 1488, Demetrius Chalcondyles and Demetrius Cretensis published at Florence the first edition of the works of Homer, which is inscribed to Piero de' Medici, the son of Lorenzo.[216]

The system of jurisprudence which in the fifteenth century prevailed throughout the greatest part of Europe, was that of the Roman or civil law, which was principally founded on the pandects or constitutions of Justinian. Hence the correction and explication of the subsisting copies of this work became of high importance to the community. This task was reserved for the indefatigable industry of Politiano, whose labours in this department entitle him to rank not only with the earliest, but with the most learned modern professors of this science, In his letters he has himself given some account of his progress in this laborious work. Much additional information may be found in the narrative of his life by Menckenius; and Bandini, who has lately had the good fortune to recover the commentary of Politiano, and restore it to its former station in the Laurentian Library, has published an historical narrative expressly on this subject.‡ In the accomplishment of this task, which he was induced to undertake at the instance of Lorenzo de' Medici, Politiano had singular advantages. An ancient and authentic copy found at Pisa, and supposed to have been deposited there by the orders of Justinian himself, had on the capture of that place been transferred to Florence,§ and was afterwards entrusted by Lorenzo de' Medici to the sole custody of Politiano.‖ By this he was enabled to correct the numerous errors, and to supply the defects of the more recent manuscripts, as well as of two editions which had before issued from the press.[217] The civilians of the ensuing century have freely confessed their obligations to a commentator who first,

* Printed in Rome per Joannem Gensberg, 1474. † Published in 1481.
‡ Raggionamento Istorico, &c. Livorno, 1762.
§ Pol. Ep. lib. x. ‖ Ibid.

with the true spirit of research, applied himself to the elucidation of a science in itself sufficiently complex and obscure, but which was rendered still more so by the imperfect state of those authorities to which its professors were constantly obliged to refer.

Of the critical talents of Politiano, and of the variety and extent of his erudition, his "Miscellanea" alone afford a sufficient testimony.[218] For the publication of this work, which consists principally of observations on the writings of the ancient authors, we are also indebted to Lorenzo de' Medici, to whom Politiano was accustomed, as they rode out on horseback, to repeat the various remarks which had occurred to him in his morning studies.* At the request of Lorenzo, he was at length induced to commit them to paper, and to arrange them in order for the press. On their publication he inscribed them to his great friend and benefactor; not, as he assures him, merely for the purpose of testifying his gratitude for the assistance and advice which he had, in the course of his work, received from him, but that it might obtain favour, and derive authority from the celebrity of his name.†

The publication of this work soon afterwards led Politiano into a controversy, in which he conducted himself with firmness and moderation, and which terminated greatly to his honour. Lodovico Sforza, anxious to throw a veil over the guilt of his usurpation by an attention to the promotion of letters, had prevailed upon Giorgio Merula, among other learned men, to establish his residence at Milan, where he enjoyed an ample pension from the duke. The character of Merula stood high for his acquirements in Latin literature;[219] but neither his proficiency in learning, nor his intercourse with the great, nor even his advanced age, had softened or improved a disposition naturally jealous and austere. He had, however, singled out Politiano as the only person among the scholars of Italy, who, in his opinion, possessed any share of merit, and upon an interview which they had together at Milan, had acknowledged, that the restoration of the language of the ancient Romans depended upon his exertions.‡ No sooner, however, did the "Miscellanea" of Politiano make their appearance, than Merula availed himself of an opportu-

* Pol. in præf. ad Miscell. † Ibid.

‡ Merulæ Ep. inter Ep. Pol. lib. xi. ep. 5.

nity of demonstrating his own superiority by depreciating the labours of his rival; asserting that such of the remarks of Politiano as were entitled to commendation, might be found in the critical works which he had himself previously published, or were in the memory of his pupils who had attended his public instructions.* He even insinuated that he had collected no inconsiderable number of gross errors, which he might probably make public on some future occasion. Politiano was soon apprised of this injurious treatment; and as he was not slow at resenting an indignity, it is probable that Merula would have experienced the weight of his resentment, had not other considerations interposed. Merula stood high in the opinion of his patron, whilst Politiano was known to live on terms of the closest intimacy with Lorenzo de' Medici. An open attack might therefore have involved the name of Lorenzo, whose connexions with Lodovico were of too much importance to be endangered in a literary contest. Thus circumstanced, Politiano adopted a more discreet and serious method of bringing on a discussion. He addressed a letter to the duke, entreating that he would exert his authority with Merula, to induce him to publish his criticisms; at the same time transmitting for his perusal a letter to Merula of similar import.† Merula however refused either to retract the opinions which he had avowed, or to communicate to Politiano his remarks. In answer to a sarcasm, which Politiano might well have spared, he replies, "You reproach me with my grey locks—I feel not their effects. I yet possess vigour of mind and strength of body; celerity of thought and tenacity of memory; of these let Politiano beware."‡ Several letters on this subject appear in the epistles of Politiano, and the contest was rising to an extreme of violence, when Merula suddenly died. This event gave Politiano real concern, not only on account of the loss of a man of whose talents he entertained a high opinion, but as tending to deprive him still more effectually of the opportunity of defending his work.§ Anxious, however, that nothing might be omitted which was necessary to the vindication of his character, he again addressed himself to the duke, with earnest entreaties to trans-

* Merulæ Ep. inter Ep. Pol. lib. xi. ep. 5.
† Pol. Epist. lib. xi. epist. 1, 2. ‡ Inter Ep. Pol. lib. xi. ep. 5.
§ Inter Ep. Pol. lib. xi. ep. 11.

mit to him the criticisms of Merula; but to no purpose. This formidable composition, if indeed it ever existed, was reduced to a few loose and unimportant observations. The letters of Lodovico, which are remarkable for their kindness and attention to Politiano, seem however at length to have satisfied his restless apprehensions. "You can have no reason, Angelo," says the duke, "to fear any injury to your reputation from the suppression of the remarks of Merula, as this cannot be attributed to you, who, so far from wishing to conceal them, have used your utmost endeavours with us to lay them before the public; of which the present letter may serve as a testimony."*

The institution of public seminaries for promoting the knowledge of the ancient languages, the respect paid to those who undertook the task of instruction, and the ample compensation they derived, not only from the liberality of individuals, but from the public at large, powerfully co-operated with the causes before mentioned in diffusing a just taste for classical literature. Of the establishment of the academy at Pisa, by the exertions of Lorenzo de' Medici, a brief account has before been given; but his attention to the cause of learning was by no means confined to this institution. The studies at Pisa were chiefly restricted to the Latin language, or to those sciences of which it was the principal vehicle; but it was at Florence only that the Greek tongue was inculcated under the sanction of a public institution, either by native Greeks, or learned Italians, who were their powerful competitors, whose services were procured by the diligence of Lorenzo de' Medici, and repaid by his bounty.† Hence succeeding scholars have been profuse of their acknowledgments to their patron, who first formed that establishment, from which, (to use their own classical figure,) as from the Trojan horse, so many illustrious champions have sprung, and by means of which the knowledge of the Greek tongue was extended, not only through all Italy, but through France, Spain, Germany, and England; from all which countries numerous pupils attended at Florence, who diffused the learning they had there acquired throughout the rest of Europe.[220]

* Pol. Epist. lib. xi. ep. 21.

† Ep. ad Leo X. in Band. Cat. ii. 117—371.

Of this institution the first public professor was the eminent Johannes Argyropylus, who, after having enjoyed for several years the favour and protection of Cosmo and Piero de' Medici, and having had a principal share in the education of Lorenzo, was selected by him as the person best qualified to give instructions on the Greek tongue. Of the disciples of Argyropylus, Politiano, if not the most diligent, was the most successful. With the precepts which he imbibed, he acquired a predilection for the source from whence they flowed; and his writings discover numerous instances of his affection and veneration for the man who first opened to him the treasures of Grecian literature. To the unlimited applause bestowed by the scholar on the master, one exception only occurs. Argyropylus had professed an open hostility to the reputation of Cicero, whom he represented as a sciolist in the Greek tongue, and as unacquainted with the tenets of the different sects of philosophy, to which so many of his writings relate. The acuteness of Argyropylus, and the influence of his authority, degraded in the estimation of his pupils, the character of the Roman orator; and Politiano, in his riper years, seems to shudder at the recollection of the time when the ignorance of Tully was a matter taken for granted by him and his fellow-students.* During the long residence of Argyropylus in Italy he had acquired an extensive knowledge of the Latin language—a species of praise to which few of his countrymen are entitled. His translations into Latin of various tracts of Aristotle, are, for the most part, inscribed to his successive patrons of the family of the Medici, in language expressive of his respect and gratitude.† Among his auditors we find Donato Acciajuoli, Janus Pannonius, and the German prelate Johannes Reuchlinus, who having had the singular good fortune to obtain some previous knowledge of the Greek tongue, displayed, it is said, on his first interview with Argyropylus, such an acquaintance with it, as induced the Greek to exclaim with a sigh, "*Alas! Greece is already banished beyond the Alps.*" [221]

To the industry of Argyropylus, and the excellence of his precepts, his disciple Acciajuoli has borne ample testimony; affirming, that whilst he inculcated his doctrines, the times of

* Pol. in Miscel. cap. 1. † Band. Cat. iii. 3, 4, 234, 242, 359, &c.

the ancient philosophers seemed to be again renewed.* If, however, we may give credit to the testimony of Paulus Jovius, the precepts and the practice of Argyropylus were not entirely consistent with each other; and the obesity of his figure, which was supported by an immoderate supply of food and wine, seemed to mark him out as belonging to a different sect of philosophers.† But the bishop of Nocera had too many passions to gratify, to permit him to perform the part of a faithful historian, and there are few of his characters that are not discoloured or distorted by the medium through which they are seen. The same author attributes the death of Argyropylus to the intemperate use of melons, which brought on an autumnal fever, that put a period to his life in the seventieth year of his age. This event took place at Rome, where he had fixed his residence some time previous to the year 1471.[222]

After an interval of a few years, during which there is reason to believe that the office of public Greek professor at Florence was filled by Theodorus Gaza, and not by Politiano, as asserted by Jovius, the loss of Argyropylus was supplied by Demetrius Chalcondyles, who was invited by Lorenzo de' Medici to take upon himself that employment about the year 1479.[223] It is generally understood that an enmity subsisted between Politiano and Chalcondyles, in consequence of which the latter was eventually under the necessity of quitting Florence, whence he retired to Milan; but for this opinion the only authority is that of Jovius, and of those who have implicitly confided in his relation.[224]

This author, always hostile to the character of Politiano, would induce us to believe, that the Italian scholar, actuated by his jealousy of the Greek, and availing himself of his superior wit and eloquence, endeavoured to injure Chalcondyles by drawing off his pupils, and engaging them in his own auditory; and that Lorenzo de' Medici, as well in order to remove the causes of their contention, as to avail himself of their mutual emulation, divided between them the task of educating his children. It may however be observed, that no traces of this dissension are to be found in the narrative of any contemporary author; and although the known irascibility of Politiano, and his acknowledged animosity to the

* Acciajuol. ap. Hod. de Græcis. Illustr 202. † Jovii. Elog. xxvii.

Greeks, may seem to strengthen the credit of Jovius, yet it will appear, on further consideration, that these very circumstances tend greatly to invalidate his testimony. The antipathies of Politiano were never concealed; and his letters, which extend nearly to the time of his death, contain many instances of that vehemence with which he attacked all those who he conceived had given him just cause of offence; but of any dissensions with Chalcondyles, no memorial is to be found. On the contrary, Chalcondyles is frequently noticed, both by the Italian scholar and his correspondents, as living with him in habits of intimacy.[225] The rest of the information derived from Jovius is equally futile. The uninterrupted affection that subsisted between Lorenzo and Politiano would have prevented the former from adopting a measure which the latter could only have considered as an impeachment of his talents; but independent of inferences drawn from this source, we have positive evidence, that however the children of Lorenzo might attend the incidental instructions of others, Politiano had the constant superintendence of their education, and was addressed, on all occasions, as the sole person honoured with that important trust.

From the Florentine institution, it is not difficult to discover the progress of Grecian literature to the rest of Europe; but the traces of the channels by which it was conveyed are in no instance more conspicuous than in those which communicated with this country. William Grocin,* who was for some years professor of Greek literature in the university of Oxford, had made a journey to Italy, and had resided, for the space of two years, at Florence, where he attended the instructions of Chalcondyles and of Politiano. Thomas Linacer, whose name deservedly holds the first rank among the early English scholars, availed himself of a similar opportunity; and, during his abode at Florence, was so eminently distinguished by the elegance of his manners and his singular modesty, that he is said to have been selected by Lorenzo de' Medici as the associate of his children in their studies.[226]

Such were the causes that in the fifteenth century concurred to promote the study of the ancient languages in Italy; but one circumstance yet remains to be noticed, which was perhaps more efficacious than any other in giving life and

* Guil. Latimer. in Ep. ad Erasm. ap. Menck. in Vita Polit.

energy to these pursuits. An acquaintance with the learned languages was, at this period, the most direct path, not only to riches and literary fame, but to political eminence; and the most accomplished scholars were, in almost every government of Italy, the first ministers of the time. This arose, in a great degree, from the very general use of the Latin tongue in the negotiations of different states, which rendered it almost impossible for any person to undertake the management of public affairs, without an habitual acquaintance with that language; but this was more particularly exemplified in Florence, where the most permanent officers were uniformly selected on account of their learning. During a long course of years the place of secretary, or chancellor of the republic, (for these terms seem to have been indiscriminately used,) was filled by scholars of the first distinction. In the beginning of the fifteenth century, it was held by Coluccio Salutati, who had been the intimate friend of Petrarca, and of Boccaccio, and is denominated by Poggio, "*The common father and instructor of all the learned.*" He was succeeded by Leonardo Aretino, whose services to the republic were repaid by many privileges and favours conferred on himself and his descendants. After the death of Leonardo, this office was given to Carlo Marsuppini, and was afterwards successively held by Poggio Bracciolini, and Benedetto Accolti. During a great part of the time that the affairs of Florence were directed by Lorenzo de' Medici, the chancellor of the republic was Bartolomeo Scala, whose life affords the best example of the honours and emoluments which were derived from the cultivation of literature. Scala deduced his origin from parents of the lowest rank; nor did he possess from his birth even the privileges of a Florentine citizen. An early proficiency in letters recommended him to the notice of Cosmo de' Medici; and it was the pride of Scala to avow the meanness of his birth, and the obligations which he owed to his earliest patron.* The loss of Cosmo was amply compensated to Scala by the favour of his descendants, through whose assistance he gradually rose to honours and to affluence, and in the year 1472 was entrusted with the seal of the republic. In imitation of his predecessors in this office, Scala began a history

* Scalæ Ep. inter Pol. Ep. lib xii ep. 16.

of Florence, of which he lived to complete only four books.* His apologues are highly commended by Landino and Ficino. Of his poetry, specimens remain both in the Latin and Italian languages, and the former have obtained a place in the celebrated collection of the Latin poems of his illustrious countrymen.† When the proverbial uncertainty of public favour is considered, the life of Scala may be esteemed a life of unusual prosperity. He transacted the concerns of the republic with acknowledged fidelity, industry, and ability; arrived at the highest dignities of the state; amassed wealth; ranked with men of learning; and left at his death a numerous progeny to inherit his riches and his respectability. In his controversy with Politiano he appears, however, as a scholar, to manifest disadvantage; but the impetuosity of his adversary hurried him into a contest which it is evident he would willingly have avoided, and in which every effort to extricate himself only brought down a severer chastisement.

From the epistles of Politiano, it appears, that for some time these angry disputants had shared the favour of Lorenzo de' Medici without discovering any symptoms of jealousy, and had even been in the habit of submitting to each other their literary works for mutual correction. Scala, however, having discovered, or suspected, that Lorenzo had employed Politiano to revise the letters which he had written in the execution of his office, as chancellor of the republic, began to entertain a secret enmity against his rival, and omitted no opportunity of depreciating his writings.‡ Politiano was no sooner aware that his literary reputation was attacked, than he gave loose to feelings which it is probable he had before with difficulty repressed; and notwithstanding the rank and respectability of Scala, addressed him in a style that shows the high opinion which he entertained of his own talents, and his contempt of those of his adversary. Alluding, in one of his letters, to the parentage of Scala, he gives him the appellation of *monstrum furfuraceum*. In another, he honours him with a comment on this title.[227] To the boasting of Scala, respecting the approbation expressed of him by Lorenzo, he returns an answer which in these days (whether more polished or more barbarous the reader may determine) could only have

* Manni. Vita Bart. Scalæ, p. 47. † Carm. illust. Poet. Ital. iii. 489.
‡ Pol. Ep. lib. xii. ep. 18.

been expiated in the blood of one of the disputants.[228] In this transaction it must be allowed that Politiano suffered himself to be carried beyond all reasonable bounds, and forgot that respect which he owed, if not to the character of his opponent, at least to his own dignity and reputation. It may perhaps be thought that Lorenzo de' Medici ought to have interposed his authority to suppress a contest which contributed so little to the credit of the parties, but it was not till after the death of Lorenzo that the dispute became so outrageous. It must be observed that Menckenius, the historian of Politiano, has on this occasion attributed to the expressions of Scala, an import which it is certain they were not intended to convey.[229]

If the circumstances before related were not sufficiently characteristic of the spirit of the times, we might advert to the other governments of Italy; where we should find, that offices of the highest trust and confidence were often filled by men who quitted the superintendence of an academy, or the chair of a professor, to transact the affairs of a nation. Alfonso, king of Naples, and Francesco Sforza, contended in liberality with each other, to secure the service of Beccatelli.* Pontano was the confidential adviser, and frequently the representative to other powers of Ferdinand, the son of Alfonso.[230] The brothers of the family of Simoneta directed for a considerable time the affairs of Milan.† Bernardo Bembo, and Francesco Barbaro, maintained the literary, no less than the political dignity of the Venetian republic. When eminent talents were not engaged in public services, they were rewarded by the most flattering attention, and often by the pecuniary bounty of illustrious individuals, who relaxed from the fastidiousness of rank, in the company of men of learning, or have left memorials of their regard by their epistolary correspondence.

Nor was it seldom that the characters of the scholar, and of the man of rank, were united in the same person. Of this Giovanni Pico of Mirandula, to whom we have before frequently adverted, is perhaps the most illustrious instance. This accomplished nobleman, of whom many extraordinary circumstances are related, and who certainly exhibited a wonderful example of the powers of the human mind, was born

* Zeno, Diss. Voss. i. 309; et vide p. 72. † Vide ante, p. 138.

at Mirandula, in the year 1463, and was one of the younger children of Giovan-Francesco Pico, prince of Mirandula and Concordia.[231] So quick was his apprehension, so retentive his memory, that we are told a single recital was sufficient to fix in his mind whatever became the object of his attention. After having spent seven years in the most celebrated universities of Italy and France, he arrived at Rome in the twenty-first year of his age, with the reputation of being acquainted with twenty-two different languages.[232] Eager to signalize himself as a disputant, Pico proposed for public debate nine hundred questions, on mathematical, theological, and scholastic subjects, including also inquiries into the most abstruse points of the Hebraic, Chaldaic, and Arabic tongues.[233] This measure, which in its worst light could only be considered as an ebullition of youthful vanity, might, without any great injustice, have been suffered to evaporate in neglect; but the Romish prelates, instead of consigning these propositions to their fate, or debating them with the impartiality of philosophers, began to examine them with the suspicious eyes of churchmen, and selected thirteen of them as heretical. To vindicate his labours from this dangerous imputation, Pico composed a Latin treatise of considerable extent, which he is said to have written in the space of twenty days, and which he inscribed to Lorenzo de' Medici, under whose protection he had sheltered himself from persecution at Florence.[234] The character and acquirements of Pico afforded to his contemporaries a subject for the most unbounded panegyric. "He was a man," says Politiano, "or rather a hero, on whom nature had lavished all the endowments both of body and mind; erect and elegant in his person, there was something in his appearance almost divine. Of a perspicacious mind, a wonderful memory, indefatigable in study, distinct and eloquent in speech, it seemed doubtful whether he was more conspicuous for his talents or his virtues. Intimately conversant with every department of philosophy, improved and invigorated by the knowledge of various languages, and of every honourable science, it may be truly said, that no commendation is equal to his praise."

The instances before given of the critical talents of Pico, whatever may be thought of their acuracy, will at least justify him from the reproof of Voltaire, who is opinion that

the works of Dante and Petrarca would have been a more suitable study for him, than the summary of St. Thomas, or the compilations of Albert the Great.* But the literary pursuits of Pico were not confined to commentaries upon the works of others. From the specimens which remain of his poetical compositions in his native language, there is reason to form a favourable judgment of those which have perished. Crescimbeni confesses, that by his early death the Tuscan poetry sustained a heavy loss, and that his accomplished pen might have rescued it from its degraded state, without the intervention of so many other eminent men, whose labours had been employed to the same purpose.† The few pieces which remain of his Latin poetry induce us to regret the severity of their author. These poems he had arranged in five books, which he submitted to the correction of Politiano, who, having performed his task, returned them, with an elegant apology for the freedoms he had taken.[235] Soon afterwards Pico committed his five books to the flames, to the great regret of Politiano, who has perpetuated this incident by a Greek epigram.‡ If the works thus destroyed were equal in merit to his Latin elegy addressed to Girolamo Benivieni, posterity has indeed reason to lament her loss.§

Among the circumstances favourable to the promotion of letters in the fifteenth century, another yet remains to be noticed, which it would be unpardonable to omit; and which, if it did not greatly contribute towards their progress, certainly tended, not only to render the study of languages more general, but to remove the idea that the acquisition of them was attended with any extraordinary difficulty. This was the partiality shewn to these studies, and the proficiency made in them, by women, illustrious by their birth, or eminent for their personal accomplishments. Among these, Alessandra, the daughter of Bartolomeo Scala, was peculiarly distinguished. The extraordinary beauty of her person was surpassed by the endowments of her mind. At an early age she was a proficient, not only in the Latin, but the Greek tongue,[236] which she had studied under Joannes Lascar and Demetrius Chalcondyles. Such an union of excellence attracted the attention, and is supposed to have engaged the

* Volt. Essai, ii. 296.
† Crescimbeni, ii. 336.
‡ Pol. Ep. lib. i. ep. 7.
§ Op. di Benivieni, p. 75. Ven. 1524.

affections of Politiano; but Alessandra gave her hand to the Greek Marullus, who enjoyed at Florence the favour of Lorenzo de' Medici, and in the elegance of his Latin compositions, emulated the Italians themselves.[237] Hence probably arose those dissensions between Marullus and Politiano, the monuments of which yet remain in their writings.[238]

Of yet greater celebrity is the name of Cassandra Fidelis. Descended from ancestors who had changed their residence from Milan to Venice, and had uniformly added to the respectability of their rank by their uncommon learning, she began at an early age to prosecute her studies with great diligence, and acquired such a knowledge of the learned languages, that she may with justice be enumerated among the first scholars of the age.* The letters which occasionally passed between Cassandra and Politiano demonstrate their mutual esteem, if indeed such expression be sufficient to characterise the feelings of Politiano, who expresses in language unusually florid, his high admiration of her extraordinary acquirements, and his expectation of the benefits which the cause of letters would derive from her labours and example.† In the year 1491, the Florentine scholar made a visit to Venice, were the favourable opinion which he had formed of her writings was confirmed by a personal interview. "Yesterday," says he, writing to his great patron, "I paid a visit to the celebrated Cassandra, to whom I presented your respects. She is, indeed, Lorenzo, a surprising woman, as well from her acquirements in her own language, as in the Latin; and in my opinion she may be called handsome. I left her, astonished at her talents. She is much devoted to your interests, and speaks of you with great esteem. She even avows her intention of visiting you at Florence, so that you may prepare yourself to give her a proper reception."‡ From a letter of this lady, many years afterwards, to Leo X. we learn, that an epistolary correspondence had subsisted between her and Lorenzo de' Medici;§ and it is with concern we perceive, that the remembrance of this intercourse is revived, in order to induce the pontiff to bestow upon her some pecuniary assistance; she being then a widow, with a nume-

* Her letters and orations were published at Pavia, 1636, with some account of her life, by Ja. Tomasini. † Pol. Ep. int. Cass. Fid. ep. 101.
‡ Pol. Ep. in App. XXI. § Cass. Fidelis, ep. 123.

rous train of dependents. She lived, however, to a far more advanced period, and died in the year 1558, having completed a full century. Her literary acquirements, and the reputation of her early associates, threw a lustre on her declining years; and as her memory remained unimpaired to the last, she was resorted to from all parts of Italy, as a living monument of those happier days, to which the Italians never adverted without regret.*

That this attention to serious studies, by which these celebrated women distinguished themselves, was the characteristic of the sex in general, cannot perhaps be with truth asserted. Yet the pretensions of the sex to literary eminence were not confined to these instances. The Italian historians have noticed many other women of high rank who obtained by their learning no inconsiderable share of applause.† Politiano celebrates as a tenth muse a lady of Sienna, to whom he gives the name of Cecca;[239] and from the numerous pieces in the learned languages, professedly addressed to women, we may reasonably infer, that these studies were at that time more generally diffused amongst them, than they have been at any subsequent period.

Having thus adverted to some of the principal causes which accelerated the progress of classical literature in the fifteenth century, and observed the active part which Lorenzo de' Medici took in every transaction that was favourable to its promotion, it may now be proper briefly to inquire what was the result of exertions so earnestly made, and so long continued; and whether the tree, which had been transplanted with so much difficulty, and nourished by such constant attention, brought forth fruit sufficient to repay the labour bestowed upon it.

One of the first efforts of the Italian scholars was the translation of the most eminent Greek authors into Latin. Among the earliest and most assiduous of these translators is Leonardo Aretino, whose versions of various works of Plato, Xenophon, Plutarch, and other Greek authors, form a list too extensive to be recognised in the present work.[240] The labours of Ficino, though not so numerous, are yet more voluminous. Some account of them is found in a Latin epistle from their author to Politiano: "Why, my friend,"

* Tomasin. in Vita Cassandræ, p. 42. † Tirab. vi. parte 2. p. 163.

says Ficino, "have you so often desired to know what works I have published? Is it that you may celebrate them in your verses? But approbation is not due to number so much as to choice, and merit is distinguished by quality rather than quantity."[241] If Ficino had adhered more closely to this maxim, it would certainly have diminished nothing of his reputation, which is buried under the immense mass of his own labours. The earliest production in this department of literature, which united elegance with fidelity, is the translation of the history of Herodian, by Politiano.[242] This work he inscribed to Innocent VIII. in a manly and judicious address, in which he briefly states the rules that he had prescribed to himself in the execution of his work, which are yet deserving the notice of all who engage in similar undertakings.[243]

From his early years Politiano had closely attached himself to the study of the writings of Homer; and whilst he was very young, had begun to translate the Iliad into Latin hexameter verse. ' Whoever is acquainted with the great extent of his powers, and the peculiar energy of his Latin compositions, will regret that of this monument of his industry not a vestige remains. That he had made a considerable progress in this work, appears from many authorities; and there is even reason to believe that his perseverance finally overcame the difficulties of his undertaking. Ficino, writing to Lorenzo de' Medici, and congratulating him on the success of his attention to liberal studies, particularly adverts to the protection afforded by him to Politiano, of whose translation of the Grecian bard he speaks in those terms of florid adulation which too frequently characterise his letters.* Another contemporary author has plainly indicated that Politiano completed his important task, [245] to the progress of which he has occasionally adverted in his own works.† Whether his youthful labours fell a sacrifice to the severity of his riper judgment, or perished in the general dispersion of the Medicean library, of which he lived to be a witness, is a question which must yet remain undecided.

The early part of the fifteenth century was distinguished by a warm admiration of the writings of the ancients, and an extreme avidity to possess them. This was succeeded, as

* Fic. Ep. lib. i. † Pol. Orat. in expositione Homeri. in op. Ald. 1498.

might be expected, by an attention to the accuracy of the text, and an ardent desire of transfusing their beauties into a language more generally known. Towards the latter part of the century a further progress was made ; and from commenting, and translating, the Italians began to emulate these remains of ancient genius. Those who distinguished themselves during the time of Cosmo and Piero de' Medici, have already attracted some share of our notice ; but it must, in general, be acknowledged, that although their labours exhibit at times a tolerable knowledge of the mechanical parts of learning, and have the body and form of poetic composition, yet the animating spirit that should communicate life and motion is sought for in vain ; or if it be anywhere discoverable, is only to be found in the licentious productions of Beccatelli. Of that kind of composition which may be called classical, modern Italy had seen no examples. The writings of Landino, of which specimens have been already given, are however entitled to some share of approbation ; and if they be not marked by any powerful efforts of imagination, nor remind us strongly of the wants of others, they possess a flow of language, and a facility of diction and versification, much superior to his predecessors. A further proficiency was made by Naldo Naldio, or *Naldo de Naldis*, the friend of Ficino and Politiano, and the frequent panegyrist of the Medici.[246] The poem of Ugolino Verini, "De Illustratione Urbis Florentiæ," is perhaps more valuable for the authenticity of the information it communicates, than for its poetical excellence, yet Verini has left other testimonies that entitle him to rank with the first Latin poets of his age.[247] These pieces are principally devoted to the praises of the Medici, and frequently advert to the characters of Lorenzo and Giuliano, and to the circumstances of the times.[248]

In Michael Verini, the son of Ugolino, we have a surprising instance of early attainments in learning. He was born in 1465 ; and, although he died at the age of seventeen years, yet in that short space of time, he had obtained the admiration and conciliated the esteem of his learned contemporaries. His principal work is a collection of Latin *disticha*, which exhibit great facility both of invention and expression, and an acquaintance with human life and manners far beyond his years. His Latin letters, of which a large collection is pre-

served in the Laurentian Library,* and which are chiefly addressed to his father, are as honourable to the paternal kindness of the one, as to the filial affection of the other. His death is said to have been occasioned by his repugnance to obey the prescription of his physicians, who recommended an experiment which it seems his modesty did not approve, and he fell a sacrifice to his pertinacious chastity.[249] From his letters it appears that both he and his father lived on terms of intimacy and friendship with Landino, Bartolomeo Fontio, and Politiano, and that Lorenzo de' Medici occasionally passed a leisure hour in convivial intercourse with this learned family.†

The reputation acquired by the Florentines in the cultivation of Latin poetry stimulated the exertions of other Latin authors. On the memorable occasion of the conspiracy of the Pazzi, Platinus Platus, a Milanese, addressed to Lorenzo de' Medici a copy of verses which obtained his warm approbation.‡ The exertions of Lorenzo in establishing the academy at Pisa gave rise to a poem of greater merit and importance by Carolus de Maximis.[250] To the authors before mentioned we may add the names of Cantalicio, Nicodemo Folengi, Alessandro Braccio, and Aurelio Augurelli, all of whom have cultivated Latin poetry with different degrees of success, and have addressed some portion of their works to Lorenzo de' Medici, to which the reader may not be displeased to refer.[251]

Of all these authors, though some possess a considerable share of merit, not one of them can contend in point of poetical excellence with Politiano, who in his composition approaches nearer to the standard of the ancients than any man of his time; yet, whilst he emulates the dignity of Virgil or reminds us of the elegance of Horace, he suggests not to our minds the idea of servile imitation. Of the character of his writings various opinions have indeed been entertained, which have been detailed at large by Baillet, and still more copiously by Menckenius.§ It may therefore be sufficient on this occasion to caution the reader against an

* Plut. lxxxx. cod. 28. Bandini has given copious extracts, iii. 462, et seq. † Mic. Ver. Ep. 15. ap. Band. Cat. iii. 483.

‡ Published in the Carm. Poem. Ital. vii. 256.

§ Baillet, Jugemens des Sçavans, iv. 18. Menck. in Vita Pol. passim.

implicit acquiescence in the opinions of two eminent modern authors, who have either obliquely censured, or too cautiously approved his poetical works.[252] In the attempt made by Politiano to restore a just taste for the literature of the ancients, it is not to be denied that he had powerful coadjutors in Pontano and Sanazaro,[253] whose labours have given to the delightful vicinity of Naples new pretensions to the appellation of classic ground. Nor will it diminish his reputation if we admit that the empire which he had founded was in the next century extended and secured by the exertions of Fracastoro, Vida, Naugerio, and Flaminio,[254] in whom the great poets of the Augustan age seem once more to be revived.

Whilst the study of polite literature was thus emerging from its state of reptile torpor, the other sciences felt the effects of the same invigorating beam ; and the city of Florence, like a sheltered garden, in the opening of spring, re-echoed with the earliest sounds of returning animation. The Platonic academy existed in full splendour, and served as a common bond to unite, at stated intervals, those who had signalized themselves by scientific or literary pursuits. The absurd pretensions of judicial astrology were freely examined and openly exposed ; and observation and experiment were at length substituted in the place of conjecture and of fraud.[255] Paolo Toscanelli had already erected his celebrated Gnomon.[256] Lorenzo da Volpaja constructed for Lorenzo de' Medici a clock, or piece of mechanism, which not only marked the hour of the day, but the motions of the sun and of the planets, the eclipses, the signs of the zodiac, and the whole revolutions of the heavens.[257] A laudable attempt was made by Francesco Berlinghieri to facilitate the study of geography by uniting it with poetry.* In metaphysics several treatises made their appearance, some of which are inscribed by their authors to Lorenzo de' Medici.[258] His efforts to promote the important science of medicine, and to rescue it from the absurdities in which it was enveloped, are acknowledged by several of its most eminent professors, who cultivated it on more liberal principles, and have attributed their proficiency to his bounty.[259] In the practice and theory of music, Antonio Squarcialupi excelled all his predecessors ;

* His "Geografia" was published with maps at Florence in 1480.

and Lorenzo is said to have written a poem in his praise.[260] His liberality was emulated by many other illustrious citizens who were allied to him by affinity, or attached by the ties of friendship and of kindred studies, and the innumerable literary works of this period, the production of Florentine authors, evince the success that attended their exertions. Of these works many yet hold a high rank, not only for practical knowledge, but for purity of diction; and upon the whole they bear the stamp of industry, talents, and good sense. And as they certainly excel, both in point of information and composition, the productions that immediately preceded them, so they are perhaps justly to be preferred to many of those of the ensuing century; when, by an overstrained attention to the beauty of language, the importance of the subject was frequently neglected or forgotten, and the talents of the first men of the age, being devoted rather to words than to things, were overwhelmed in a prolixity of language, that in the form of letters, orations, and critical dissertations, became the opprobrium of literature and the destruction of true taste.

CHAPTER VIII.

1490.

Domestic character of Lorenzo de' Medici—Accused of being addicted to licentious amours—Children of Lorenzo—His conduct towards them—Politiano accompanies them to Pistoia—They remove to Caffagiolo—Dissensions between Politiano and Madonna Clarice—He retires to Fiesole and writes his poem entitled Rusticus—Piero de' Medici—Giovanni de' Medici—Lorenzo discharges his debts and quits commerce for agriculture—Villa of Poggio-Cajano—Careggi—Fiesole and other domains—Piero visits the Pope—Giovanni raised to the dignity of a cardinal—Admonitory letter of Lorenzo—Piero marries Alfonsina Orsini—Visits Milan—Learned ecclesiastics favoured by Lorenzo—Mariano Gennazano—Girolamo Savonarola—Matteo Bosso—Death of Madonna Clarice—Assassination of Girolamo Riario—Tragical death of Galeotto Manfredi, prince of Faenza.

Having hitherto traced the conduct of Lorenzo de' Medici in public life, we may now be allowed to follow him to his domestic retreat, and observe him in the intercourse of his family, the education of his children, or the society of his friends. The mind of man varies with his local situation, and before it can be justly estimated must be viewed in those moments when it expands in the warmth of confidence, and exhibits its true colours in the sunshine of affection. Whether it was from the suggestion of policy, or the versatility of his natural disposition, that Lorenzo de' Medici turned with such facility from concerns of high importance to the discussion of subjects of amusement and the levity of convivial intercourse, certain it is, that few persons have displayed this faculty in so eminent a degree. "Think not," says Politiano, writing to his friend,[261] "that any of our learned associates, even they who have devoted their lives to study, are to be esteemed superior to Lorenzo de' Medici, either for acuteness in disputation or for good sense in forming a just decision; or that he yields to any of them in expressing his thoughts with facility, variety, and elegance. The examples of history are as familiar to him as the attendants that surround his table; and when

the nature of his subject admits of it, his conversation is abundantly seasoned with the salt collected from that ocean from which Venus herself first sprung."* His talent for irony was peculiar, and folly and absurdity seldom escaped his animadversion.† In the collections formed by the Florentines of the *motti e burle* of celebrated men, Lorenzo bears a distinguished part; but when expressions adapted to the occasion of a moment are transplanted to the page of a book, and submitted to the cool consideration of the closet, they too often remind us of a flower cropt from its stalk to be preserved in arid deformity. Possibly, too, those who have assumed the task of selection may not have been accurate in their choice, and perhaps the celebrity of his name may have been an inducement to others to attribute to him witticisms unworthy of his character. Yet the *bon-mots* of Lorenzo may rank with many of those which have been published with importance and read with avidity.[262] Grazzini has also introduced this eminent man as amusing himself with a piece of meditated jocularity, in order to free himself from the importunate visits of a physician who too frequently appeared at his table; but for the veracity of this narrative we have only the authority of a professed novelist.[263] Nor is it likely that Lorenzo, though he frequently indulged in the license allowed by the Roman satirist, would have forgotten the precaution with which it is accompanied,‡ or would have misemployed his time and his talents in contriving and executing so insipid and childish an entertainment.

Although there is reason to believe that Clarice Orsini, the wife of Lorenzo, was not the object of his early passion, yet that he lived with her in uninterrupted affection, and treated her on all occasions with the respect due to her rank and her virtues, appears from many circumstances. He has not, however, escaped an imputation which has sometimes attached itself to names of great celebrity, and which indeed too often taints the general mass of excellence with the leaven of human nature. "Such a combination of talents and of virtues," says Machiavelli, "as appeared in Lorenzo de' Me-

* Ang. Polit. Lodovico Odaxio. Ep. lib iii. ep. 6.

† "Quum jocabatur, nihil hilarius; quum mordebat nihil asperius." Valori in Vita, p. 14.

‡ "Nec lusisse pudet—sed non incidere ludum."—Hor. Ep. lib. i.

dici was not counterbalanced by a single fault, although he was incredibly devoted to the indulgence of an amorous passion." In asserting a particular defect, it is remarkable that the historian admits it not as as an exception to his general approbation. Yet it is not to be denied, that if such an accusation were established, it would be difficult to apologize for Lorenzo, although the manners of the age and the vivacity of his natural disposition might be urged in extenuation of his misconduct. In justice, however, to his character, it must be observed, that the history of the times furnishes us with no information, either as to the circumstances attending his amours or the particular objects of his passion;* nor indeed does there appear, from the testimony of his contemporaries, any reason to infer that he is justly charged with this deviation from the rules of virtue and of decorum.[264] Probably this imputation is founded only on a presumption arising from the amorous tendency of some of his poetical writings; and certain it is, that if the offspring of imagination and the effusions of poetry be allowed to decide, the grounds of his conviction may be found in almost every line. It may perhaps be observed that these pieces were chiefly the productions of his youth, before the restrictions of the marriage vow had suppressed the breathings of passion; but how shall we elude the inference which arises from the following lines?

Teco l' avessi il ciel donna congiunto
In matrimonio: ah che pria non venisti
Al mondo, o io non son più tardo giunto?

O that the marriage bond had join'd our fate,
Nor I been born too soon, nor thou too late!

Or from these, which are still more explicit?

Ma questo van pensiero a che soggiorno?
Se tu pur dianzi, ed io fui un tempo avanti,
Dal laccio conjugal legato intorno?

But why these thoughts irrelevant and vain!
If I, long since in Hymen's fetters tied,
Am doom'd to hear another call thee bride?

Nor must it be denied that this elegiac fragment, though incorrect and unfinished, is distinguished by that pathos and glow of expression which genuine passion can alone inspire.†

* Tenhove, Mém. Général. de la Maison de Médicis, liv. xi. p. 143.

† See "Elegia," among the poems of Lorenzo, at the end of this volume.

If in this piece Lorenzo be amorous, in others he is licentious; and if we admit the production of a moment of levity as the evidence of his feelings, the only regret that he experienced was from the reflection that he had, in the course of his past time, imprudently neglected so many opportunities of collecting the sweets that were strewn in his way.* But shall we venture to infer, that because Lorenzo wrote amorous verses and amused himself with *jeux d'esprit*, his life was dissolute and his conduct immoral? "As poetry is the flower of science," says Menage, "so there is not a single person of education who has not composed, or at least wished to compose, verses; and as love is a natural passion, and poetry is the language of love, so there is no one who has written verses, who has not felt the effects of love." If we judge with such severity, what will become of the numerous throng of poets who have thought it sufficient to allege in their justification, that if

Their verse was wanton, yet their lives were chaste?

or what shall we say to the extensive catalogue of learned ecclesiastics who have endeavoured to fill the void of celibacy by composing verses on subjects of love?[263]

Whatever may be thought of the conduct or the sentiments of Lorenzo on this head, it does not appear that he left any offspring of illicit love; but by his wife Clarice he had a numerous progeny, of which three sons and four daughters arrived at the age of maturity. Piero, his eldest son, was born on the 15th day of February, 1471; Giovanni, on the 11th day of December, 1475; and Giuliano, his youngest, in 1478. Of these, the first was distinguished by a series of misfortunes, too justly merited, the two latter by an unusual degree of prosperity: Giovanni having obtained the dignity of the Tiara, which he wore by the name of Leo X., and Giuliano having allied himself by marriage to the royal house of France, and obtained the title of duke of Nemours.

In no point of view does the character of this extraordinary man appear more engaging than in his affection towards his children, in his care of their education, and in his solicitude for their welfare. In their society he relaxed from his important occupations, and accustomed himself to share their

* See "La Confessione," among the poems of Lorenzo, at the end of this volume.

pleasures and promote their amusements.[266] By what more certain means can a parent obtain that confidence so necessary to enable him to promote the happiness of his children? The office of an instructor of youth he considered as of the highest importance. "If," says he, "we esteem those who contribute to the prosperity of the state, we ought to place in the first rank the tutors of our children, whose labours are to influence posterity, and on whose precepts and exertions the dignity of our family and of our country in a great measure depends."*

Soon after the conspiracy of the Pazzi, when Lorenzo thought it expedient to remove his family to Pistoia, they were accompanied by Politiano, as the instructor of his sons, who gave frequent information to his patron of their situation and the progress made in the education of his children. These confidential letters enable us to form a more accurate idea of the disposition of their author, than we can collect from any of his writings intended for publication. Restless, impatient of control, and conceiving all merit to be concentered in the acquisition of learning, he could brook no opposition to his authority. The intervention of Madonna Clarice in the direction of her children, was in his judgment impertinent, because she was unlettered, and a woman. In one of his letters, he earnestly requests that Lorenzo will delegate to him a more extensive power; whilst in another, written on the same day, he acknowledges that this request was made under the impulse of passion, and solicits indulgence for the infirmity of his temper. The subsequent eminence of his pupils renders these letters interesting.† What friend of literature can be indifferent to the infancy of Leo the Tenth? "Piero," says Politiano, "attends to his studies with tolerable diligence. We daily make excursions through the neighbourhood, we visit the gardens with which this city abounds, and sometimes look into the library of Maestro Zambino, where I have found some good pieces both in Greek and Latin. Giovanni rides out on horseback, and the people follow him in crowds." From Pistoia the family retired in the close of the year to Caffagiolo, where they passed the winter; from whence Politiano continued his correspondence with Lorenzo, and occasionally addressed himself to his mother, Madonna

* Laur. Med. ad Polit. ap. Fabr. i. 166.

† They are given from Fabroni, in the Appendix, No. XXII.

Lucretia, between whom and this eminent scholar, there subsisted a friendly and confidential intercourse. These letters afford an additional proof of the querulousness of genius, and may serve to reconcile mediocrity to its placid insignificance. "The only news I can send you," thus he writes to this lady, "is, that we have here such continual rains, that it is impossible to quit the house, and the exercises of the country are changed for childish sports within doors. Here I stand by the fire-side, in my great coat and slippers, that you might take me for the very figure of melancholy. Indeed, I am the same at all times; for I neither see, nor hear, nor do anything that gives me pleasure, so much am I affected by the thoughts of our calamities; sleeping and waking they still continue to haunt me. Two days since we were all rejoicing upon hearing that the plague had ceased;—now we are depressed on being informed that some symptoms of it yet remain. Were we at Florence we should have some consolation, were it only that of seeing Lorenzo when he returned to his house; but here we are in continual anxiety, and I, for my part, am half dead with solitude and weariness. The plague and the war are incessantly in my mind. I lament past misfortunes, and anticipate future evils; and I have no longer at my side my dear Madonna Lucretia, to whom I might unbosom my cares." Such is the melancholy strain in which Politiano addresses the mother of Lorenzo; but we seldom complain except to those we esteem; and this letter is a better evidence of the feelings of Politiano than a volume of well-turned compliments.

In conciliating the regard of Clarice, Politiano was not equally fortunate. Her interference with him in his office appeared to him an unpardonable intrusion. "As for Giovanni," says he, "his mother employs him in reading the Psalter, which I by no means commend. Whilst she declined interfering with him, it is astonishing how rapidly he improved; insomuch that he read without assistance. There is nothing," he proceeds, "which I ask more earnestly of Heaven, than that I may be able to convince you of my fidelity, my diligence, and my patience, which I would prove even by my death. Many things however I omit, that amidst your numerous avocations I may not add to your solicitude." When Politiano wrote thus to his patron, it is not to be supposed

that his conduct at Caffagiolo was distinguished by moderation or complacency. The dissensions between him and Madonna Clarice consequently increased, till at length the intemperance or the arrogance of Politiano afforded her a just pretext for compelling him to quit the house. By a letter from Clarice to her husband on this occasion, we are informed of the provocation which she received, and must confess that she had sufficient cause for the measures she adopted; for what woman can bear with patience the stings of ridicule?* "I shall be glad," says she, "to escape being made the subject of a tale of Franco's as Luigi Pulci was; nor do I like that Messer Agnolo should threaten that he would remain in the house in spite of me. You remember I told you, that if it was your will he should stay, I was perfectly contented; and although I have suffered infinite abuse from him, yet if it be with your assent, I am satisfied. But I do not believe it to be so." On this trying occasion, as on many others, Politiano experienced the indulgence and friendship of Lorenzo, who, seeing that a reconciliation between the contending parties was impracticable, allowed the banished scholar a residence in his house at Fiesole. No longer fretted by female opposition, or wearied with the monotonous task of inculcating learning, his mind soon recovered its natural tone; and the fruits of the leisure which he enjoyed yet appear in a beautiful Latin poem, inferior in its kind only to the Georgics of Virgil, and to which he gave the title of "Rusticus." In the close of this poem, he thus expresses his gratitude to his constant benefactor:

Talia Fesuleo lentus meditabar in antro,
Rure sub urbano Medicum, qua mons sacer urbem
Mæoniam, longique volumina despicit Arni.
Qua bonus hospitium felix, placidamque quietem
Indulget Laurens, Laurens haud ultima Phœbi
Gloria, jactatis Laurens fida anchora musis;
Qui si certa magis premiserit otia nobis,
Afflabor majore Deo.—

Thus flow the strains, whilst here at ease reclined
At length the sweets of calm repose I find;
Where Fesule, with high impending brow,
O'erlooks Mæonian Florence stretch'd below:

* The letter of Clarice to her husband is in the Appendix, No XXIII.

Whilst ARNO, winding through the mild domain,
Leads in repeated folds his lengthen'd train;
Nor thou thy poet's grateful strain refuse,
LORENZO! sure resource of every muse;
Whose praise, so thou his leisure hour prolong,
Shall claim the tribute of a nobler song.

Were we to give implicit credit to the testimony of his tutor, Piero de' Medici united in himself all the great qualities by which his progenitors had been successively distinguished: "The talents of his father, the virtues of his grandfather, and the prudence of the venerable Cosmo."* Lorenzo himself had certainly formed a favourable opinion of his capacity, and is said to have remarked that his eldest son would be distinguished for ability, his second for probity, his third by an amiable temper.† The fondness of a parent was gratified in observing those instances of an extraordinary memory which Piero displayed in his childhood, and in listening to the poetical pieces which he was accustomed to recite to the familiar circle of friends who perhaps admired, and certainly applauded his efforts. Among these were some of the whimsical productions of Matteo Franco.‡ As he advanced in years, his father was desirous that he should always participate in the conversation of those eminent scholars who frequented the palace of the Medici; and it was with pleasure that Lorenzo saw the mutual attachment that subsisted between his son and the professors of literature in general.[267] The celebrated epistles of Politiano, which were collected by their author at the instance of Piero, and to whom they are inscribed in terms of grateful affection, bear ample testimony to his acquirements; and the frequent mention made of his name by the learned correspondents of Politiano is a convincing proof of his attention to their interests and his attachment to the cause of letters. Happy if the day that opened with such promising appearances had not been seen so suddenly overclouded;

——— Sed zephyri spes portavere paternas;

and Piero, by one inconsiderate step, which his subsequent efforts could never retrieve, rendered ineffectual all the solicitude of his father and all the lessons of his youth.

Giovanni, the second son of Lorenzo, was destined from

* Pol. Ep. lib. xii. ep. 6. † Valori in Vita, p. 64. ‡ Pol. Ep. lib. x. ep. 12.

his infancy to the church. Early brought forward into public view, and strongly impressed with a sense of the necessity of a grave deportment, he seems never to have been a child. At seven years of age he was admitted into holy orders, and received the tonsura from Gentile, bishop of Arezzo. From thenceforth he was called Messer Giovanni, and was soon afterwards declared capable of ecclesiastical preferment. Before he was eight years of age he was appointed by Louis XI. of France, abbot of Fonte Dolce, which was immediately succeeded by a presentation from the same patron to the archbishopric of Aix in Provence; but in this instance the liberality of the king was opposed by an invincible objection, for before the investiture could be obtained from the pope, information was received at Florence that the archbishop was yet living. This disappointment was however compensated by the abbacy of the rich monastery of Pasignano.* Of the glaring indecorum of bestowing spiritual functions on a child, Lorenzo was fully sensible, and he accordingly endeavoured to counteract the unfavourable impression which it might make on the public mind, by inculcating upon his son the strictest attention to his manners, his morals, and his improvement. He had too much sagacity not to be convinced, that the surest method of obtaining the rewards of merit is to deserve them; and Messer Giovanni was not more distinguished from his youthful associates by the high promotions which he enjoyed, than he was by his attention to his studies, his strict performance of the duties enjoined him, and his inviolable regard to truth.

In providing for the expenses of the wars in which the Florentines had been engaged, considerable debts had been incurred: and as they had not yet learned the destructive expedient of anticipating their future revenue, or transferring their own burthens to their posterity, it became necessary to provide for the payment of these demands. Besides the debts, contracted in the name of the republic, Lorenzo had been obliged to have recourse to his agents in different countries to borrow large sums of money, which had been applied to the exigencies of the state; but it was no improbable conjecture, that the money which had been lavishly expended during the heat of the contest, would be repaid with reluc-

* See the Ricordi of Lorenzo, App. No. XXIV.

tance when the struggle was over. These considerations occasioned him great anxiety; for whilst, on the one hand, he dreaded the disgrace of being wanting in the performance of his pecuniary engagements, he was not perhaps less apprehensive, on the other hand, of diminishing his influence in Florence by the imposition of additional taxes. From this difficulty he saw no possibility of extricating himself, but by the most rigid attention, as well to the improvement of the public revenue, as to the state of his own concerns. The increasing prosperity of the city of Florence seconded his efforts, and in a short time the creditors of the state were fully reimbursed, without any increase of the public burthens. His own engagements yet remained incomplete; but whilst he was endeavouring from his large property and extensive concerns to discharge the demands against him, a decree providing for the payment of his debts out of the public treasury relieved him from his difficulties,[268] and proved that the affection of his fellow-citizens yet remained unimpaired.* Lorenzo did not, however, receive this mark of esteem without bitterly exclaiming against the negligence and imprudence of his factors and correspondents, who, by their inattention to his affairs, had reduced him to the necessity of accepting such a favour. From this period he determined to close his mercantile concerns with all possible expedition, well considering, that besides the inherent uncertainty of these transactions, the success of them depended too much on the industry and integrity of others. He therefore resolved to turn his attention to occupations more particularly under his own inspection, and to relinquish the fluctuating advantages of commerce for the more certain revenue derived from the cultivation of his rich farms and extensive possessions in different parts of Tuscany.

His villa of Poggio-Cajano was, in his intervals of leisure, his favourite residence. Here he erected a magnificent mansion,† and formed the complete establishment of a princely farmer. Of this fertile domain, and of the labours of Lorenzo in its cultivation and improvement one of his contemporaries has left a very particular and authentic description.‡ "The village of Cajano," says he, "is built on the

* Valori in Vita, p. 38. † Verini de Illust. Urb. lib. ii.
‡ Mic. Verini Ep. xvi. ap. Band. Cat. Bib. Laur. iii. 483.

easy slope of a hill, and is at the distance of about ten miles from Florence. The road to it from the city is very spacious, and excellent even in winter, and is in every respect suitable for all kinds of carriages. The river Ombrone winds round it with a smooth deep stream, affording great plenty of fish. The villa of Lorenzo is denominated *Ambra*, either from the name of the river, or on account of its extraordinary beauty. His fields are occasionally refreshed with streams of fine and wholesome water, which Lorenzo, with that magnificence which characterizes all his undertakings, has conveyed by an aqueduct over mountains and precipices for many miles. The house is not yet built, but the foundations are laid. Its situation is midway between Florence and Pistoia. Towards the north a spacious plain extends to the river, and is protected from the floods, which sudden rains sometimes occasion, by an immense embankment. From the facility with which it is watered in summer, it is so fertile, that three crops of hay are cut in each year; but it is manured every other year, lest the soil should be exhausted. On an eminence about the middle of the farm are very extensive stables, the floors of which, for the sake of cleanliness, are laid with stone. These buildings are surrounded with high walls and a deep moat, and have four towers like a castle. Here are kept a great number of most fertile and productive cows, which afford a quantity of cheese, equal to the supply of the city and vicinity of Florence; so that it is now no longer necessary to procure it as formerly from Lombardy. A brood of hogs fed by the whey grow to a remarkable size. The villa abounds with quails and other birds, particularly water fowl, so that the diversion of fowling is enjoyed here without fatigue. Lorenzo has also furnished the woods with pheasants and with peacocks, which he procured from Sicily. His orchards and gardens are most luxuriant, extending along the banks of the river. His plantation of mulberry trees is of such extent, that we may hope ere long to have a diminution in the price of silk. But why should I proceed in my description? come and see the place yourself; and you will acknowledge, like the queen of Sheba when she visited Solomon, that the report is not adequate to the truth."

Like the gardens of Alcinous, the farm of Lorenzo has frequently been celebrated in the language of poetry. To his

own poem, on the destruction of his labours by the violence of the river, we have before adverted. Politiano thus concludes his Sylva, devoted to the praises of Homer, to which, on account of its having being written at this place, he has given the name of "Ambra."[269]

Macte opibus, macte ingenio, mea gloria Laurens,
Gloria musarum Laurens! montesque propinquos
Perfodis, et longo suspensos excipis arcu,
Prægelidas ducturus aquas, qua prata supinum
Lata videt podium, riguis uberrima lymphis;
Aggere tuta novo, piscosisque undique septa
Limitibus, per quæ multo servante molosso
Plena Tarentinis succrescunt ubera vaccis;
Atque aliud nigris missum (quis credat) ab Indis,
Ruminat ignotas armentum discolor herbas.
At vituli tepidis clausi fœnilibus intus,
Expectant tota sugendas nocte parentes.
Interea magnis lac densum bullit ahenis,
Brachiaque exertus senior, tunicataque pubes
Comprimit, et longa siccandum ponit in umbra.
Utque piæ pascuntur oves, ita vastus obeso
Corpore, sus calabar cavea stat clausus olenti,
Atque aliam ex alia poscit grunnitibus escam.
Celtiber ecce sibi latebrosa cuniculus antra
Perforat; innumerus net serica vellera bombyx;
At vaga floriferos errant dispersa per hortos,
Multiforumque replent operosa examina suber;
Et genus omne avium captivis instrepit alis.
Dumque Autenorei volucris cristata Timavi
Parturit, et custos capitoli gramina tondet,
Multa lacu se mersat anas, subitaque volantes
Nube diem fuscant Veneris tutela columbæ.

Go on, Lorenzo, thou the muse's pride,
Pierce the hard rock and scoop the mountain's side;
The distant streams shall hear thy potent call,
And the proud arch receive them as they fall.
Thence o'er thy fields the genial waters lead,
That with luxuriant verdure crown the mead.
There rise thy mounds th' opposing flood that ward,
There thy domains thy faithful mastiffs guard:
Tarentum there her horned cattle sends,
Whose swelling teats the milky rill distends:
There India's breed of various colours range,
Pleased with the novel scene and pastures strange,
Whilst nightly closed within their shelter'd stall
For the due treat their lowing offspring call.
Meantime the milk in spacious coppers boils,
With arms upstript the elder rustic toils,

The young assist the curdled mass to squeeze,
And place in cooling shades the recent cheese.
Wide o'er thy downs extends thy fleecy charge:
There the Calabrian hog, obese and large,
Loud from his sty demands his constant food;
And Spain supplies thee with thy rabbit-brood.
Where mulberry groves their length of shadow spread,
Secure the silk-worm spins his lustrous thread;
And, cull'd from every flower the plunderer meets,
The bee regales thee with her rifled sweets:
There birds of various plume and various note
Flutter their captive wings; with cackling throat
The Paduan fowl betrays her future breed,
And there the geese, once Rome's preservers, feed,
And ducks amusive sport amidst thy floods,
And doves, the pride of Venus, throng thy woods.

Lorenzo was prevented by his numerous avocations joying his retreat at Poggio-Cajano, his other villas vicinity of Florence afforded him an opportunity of to his own use or the society of his friends those intervals of time which he could withdraw from the of the public. His residence at Careggi was in spect suitable to his rank. The house, which was by his grandfather and enlarged by his father, was tly commodious. The adjacent grounds, which pos- very natural advantage that wood and water could were improved and planted under his own directions,* gardens were provided with every vegetable, either ment or use, which the most diligent research could But Fiesole seems to have been the general resort of ary friends, to many of whom he allotted habitations in hbourhood during the amenity of the summer months. e Politiano and Pico were the most constant, and the most welcome guests. Landino, Scala, and were also frequent in their visits; and Crinitus, the Politiano, and Marullus, his rival in letters and in ere occasionally admitted to this select society.† ior perhaps," says Voltaire, (substituting however nd Chalcondyles for Scala and Crinitus,) "to that of ted sages of Greece." Of the beauties of this place, the friendly intercourse that subsisted among these men, Politiano, in a letter to Ficino, gives us some

d. Cat. Bib. Laur. iii. 545. † Crin. op. Lugd. 1554. p. 553.

idea.* "When you are incommoded," says he, "with the heat of the season in your retreat at Careggi, you will perhaps think the shelter of Fiesole not undeserving your notice. Seated between the sloping sides of the mountain, we have here water in abundance; and being constantly refreshed with moderate winds, find little inconvenience from the glare of the sun. As you approach the house, it seems embosomed in the wood; but when you reach it, you find it commands a full prospect of the city. Populous as the vicinity is, yet I can here enjoy that solitude so gratifying to my disposition. But I shall tempt you with other allurements. Wandering beyond the limits of his own plantation, Pico sometimes steals unexpectedly on my retirement, and draws me from my shades to partake of his supper. What kind of supper that is, you well know; sparing indeed, but neat, and rendered grateful by the charms of his conversation. Be you, however, my guest. Your supper here shall be as good, and your wine perhaps better; for in the quality of my wine I shall contend for superiority even with Pico himself."

Besides his places of residence before noticed, Lorenzo had large possessions in different parts of Tuscany. His house at Caffagiolo, near the village of that name among the romantic scenes of the Apennines, had been the favourite residence of his grandfather Cosmo; who, on being asked why he preferred this place to his more convenient habitation at Fiesole, is said to have assigned as a reason, that Caffagiolo seemed pleasanter, because all the country he could see from his windows was his own. At Agnana, in the territory of Pisa, Lorenzo had a fertile domain, which he improved by draining, and bringing into cultivation the extensive marshes that lay in its neighbourhood, the completion of which was only prevented by his death.† Another estate, in the district of Volterra, was rendered extremely fruitful by his labours, and yielded him an ample revenue. Valori relates that Lorenzo was highly gratified with the amusement of horse-racing, and that he kept many horses for this purpose, amongst which was a roan, that on every occasion bore away the prize. The same author professes to have heard from Politiano, that as often as this horse happened to be sick, or was wearied with the course, he refused any nourishment except

* Pol. Ep. lib. x. ep. 14. † Valor. in Vita Laur. p. 39.

from the hands of Lorenzo, at whose approach he testified his pleasure by neighing and by motions of his body, even whilst lying on the ground ; so that it is not to be wondered at, says this author, by a kind of commendation rather more striking than just, that Lorenzo should be the delight of mankind, when even the brute creation expressed an affection for him.*

In the year 1484, at which time Piero de' Medici, the eldest son of Lorenzo, was about fourteen years of age, his father judged it expedient to send him to Rome on a visit to the pope, and appointed Scala and Politiano as his companions. He did not however implicitly confide in their discretion, but drew up himself very full and explicit directions for the conduct of his son during his absence. These instructions yet remain, and may serve, as much as any circumstance whatever, to give us an idea of the sagacity and penetration of Lorenzo, and of his attention, not only to the regulation of the manners of his son, but to the promotion of his own views.† He advises him to speak naturally, without affectation, not to be anxious to display his learning, to use expressions of civility, and to address himself with seriousness and yet with ease to all. On his arrival at Rome he cautions him not to take precedence of his countrymen who are his superiors in age ; "for though you are my son," says he, "you will remember that you are only a citizen of Florence like themselves." He suggests to him what topics it will be proper for him to dwell upon in his interview with the pope ; and directs him to express, in the most explicit manner, the devotion of his father to the holy see. He then proceeds to the essential object of his mission. "After having thus recommended me to his holiness, you will inform him that your affection for your brother induces you to speak a word in his favour. You can here mention that I have educated him for the priesthood, and shall closely attend to his learning and his manners, so that he may not disgrace his profession ; that in this respect I repose all my hopes on his holiness ; who, having already given us proofs of his kindness and affection, will add to our obligations by any promotion which he may think proper to bestow upon him ; endeavouring by these and similar expressions to recommend your brother to his favour as much as lies in your power."

* Valor. in Vita Laur. p. 39.

† This curious paper is given in the Appendix, No. XXVI.

In whatever manner Piero acquitted himself on his youthful embassy, it is probable that this interview accomplished the object on which the future fortunes of his house were so materially to depend; and Giovanni de' Medici, when only thirteen years of age, ranked with the prime supporters of the Roman church. It seems, however, that although the pope had complied with the pressing instances of Lorenzo, in bestowing on his son the dignity of a cardinal, he was not insensible of the indecorum of such a measure, for he expressly prohibited him from assuming the insignia of his rank for three years, requesting that he would apply that interval to the diligent prosecution of his studies. He accordingly went to Pisa, where the regularity of his conduct and his attention to his improvement, justified in some degree the extraordinary indulgence which he had experienced, in consequence of which, his father made the most pressing instances to the pope to shorten the time of his probation. "Trust the management of this business to me," said Innocent; "I have heard of his good conduct, and of the honours which he has obtained in his college disputes. I consider him as my own son, and shall, when it is least expected, order his promotion to be made public; besides which, it is my intention to do much more for his advancement than is at present supposed." The three years were, however, suffered to elapse, and the young cardinal was then admitted to all the honours of his rank, the investiture having been performed by Matteo Bosso, prior of the monastery at Fiesole, who has left in one of his letters a particular narrative of the ceremony.* After passing a few days with his father at Florence, Giovanni hastened to Rome to pay his respects to the pope. On his approach to that city he was met and congratulated by several other cardinals, who made no hesitation in receiving into their number so young an associate. By the seriousness and propriety of his demeanour, he obviated as much as possible the unfavourable impression which a promotion so unprecedented had made on the public mind. Soon after his arrival at Rome, his father addressed to him an admonitory letter, as conspicuous for sound sense as for paternal affection, but which discovers the deep policy of Lorenzo and the great extent of his views. This letter may, without any unreasonable

* Recuperationes Fesulanæ, Ep. cx.

assumption, be considered as the guide of the future life and fortunes of a son, who afterwards attained the highest rank in Christendom, and supported it with a dignity which gave it new lustre.

Lorenzo de' Medici to Giovanni de' Medici, Cardinal.

"You, and all of us who are interested in your welfare, ought to esteem ourselves highly favoured by Providence, not only for the many honours and benefits bestowed on our house, but more particularly for having conferred upon us, in your person, the greatest dignity we have ever enjoyed. This favour, in itself so important, is rendered still more so by the circumstances with which it is accompanied, and especially by the consideration of your youth and of our situation in the world. The first thing that I would therefore suggest to you is, that you ought to be grateful to God, and continually to recollect that it is not through your merits, your prudence, or your solicitude, that this event has taken place, but through his favour, which you can only repay by a pious, chaste, and exemplary life; and that your obligations to the performance of these duties are so much the greater, as in your early years you have given some reasonable expectation that your riper age may produce such fruits. It would indeed be highly disgraceful, and as contrary to your duty as to my hopes, if, at a time when others display a greater share of reason and adopt a better mode of life, you should forget the precepts of your youth, and forsake the path in which you have hitherto trodden. Endeavour therefore to alleviate the burthen of your early dignity by the regularity of your life and by your perseverance in those studies which are suitable to your profession. It gave me great satisfaction to learn, that, in the course of the past year, you had frequently, of your own accord, gone to communion and confession; nor do I conceive that there is any better way of obtaining the favour of heaven than by habituating yourself to a performance of these and similar duties. This appears to me to be the most suitable and useful advice which, in the first instance, I can possibly give you.

"I well know, that as you are now to reside at Rome, that sink of all iniquity, the difficulty of conducting yourself by

* Appendix, No. XXVII.

these admonitions will be increased. The influence of example is itself prevalent; but you will probably meet with those who will particularly endeavour to corrupt and incite you to vice; because, as you may yourself perceive, your early attainment to so great a dignity is not observed without envy, and those who could not prevent your receiving that honour will secretly endeavour to diminish it, by inducing you to forfeit the good estimation of the public; thereby precipitating you into that gulf into which they had themselves fallen; in which attempt, the consideration of your youth will give them a confidence of success. To these difficulties you ought to oppose yourself with the greater firmness, as there is at present less virtue amongst your brethren of the college. I acknowledge indeed that several of them are good and learned men, whose lives are exemplary, and whom I would recommend to you as patterns of your conduct. By emulating them you will be so much the more known and esteemed, in proportion as your age and the peculiarity of your situation will distinguish you from your colleagues. Avoid, however, as you would Scylla or Charybdis, the imputation of hypocrisy; guard against all ostentation, either in your conduct or your discourse; affect not austerity, nor even appear too serious. This advice you will, I hope, in time understand and practise better than I can express it.

"Yet you are not unacquainted with the great importance of the character which you have to sustain, for you well know that all the Christian world would prosper if the cardinals were what they ought to be; because in such a case there would always be a good pope, upon which the tranquillity of Christendom so materially depends. Endeavour then to render yourself such, that if all the rest resembled you, we might expect this universal blessing. To give you particular directions as to your behaviour and conversation would be a matter of no small difficulty. I shall therefore only recommend, that in your intercourse with the cardinals and other men of rank, your language be unassuming and respectful, guiding yourself, however, by your own reason, and not submitting to be impelled by the passions of others, who, actuated by improper motives, may pervert the use of their reason. Let it satisfy your conscience that your conversation is without intentional offence; and if, through

impetuosity of temper, any one should be offended, as his enmity is without just cause, so it will not be very lasting. On this your first visit to Rome, it will however be more advisable for you to listen to others than to speak much yourself.

"You are now devoted to God and the church; on which account you ought to aim at being a good ecclesiastic, and to shew that you prefer the honour and state of the church and of the apostolic see to every other consideration. Nor, while you keep this in view, will it be difficult for you to favour your family and your native place. On the contrary, you should be the link to bind this city closer to the church, and our family with the city; and although it be impossible to foresee what accidents may happen, yet I doubt not but this may be done with equal advantage to all; observing, however, that you are always to prefer the interests of the church.

"You are not only the youngest cardinal in the college, but the youngest person that ever was raised to that rank; and you ought therefore to be the most vigilant and unassuming, not giving others occasion to wait for you, either in the chapel, the consistory, or upon deputations. You will soon get a sufficient insight into the manners of your brethren. With those of less respectable character converse not with too much intimacy; not merely on account of the circumstance in itself, but for the sake of public opinion. Converse on general topics with all. On public occasions let your equipage and dress be rather below than above mediocrity. A handsome house and a well-ordered family will be preferable to a great retinue and a splendid residence. Endeavour to live with regularity, and gradually to bring your expenses within those bounds which in a new establishment cannot perhaps be expected. Silk and jewels are not suitable for persons in your station. Your taste will be better shewn in the acquisition of a few elegant remains of antiquity, or in the collecting of handsome books, and by your attendants being learned and well-bred rather than numerous. Invite others to your house oftener than you receive invitations. Practise neither too frequently. Let your own food be plain, and take sufficient exercise, for those who wear your habit are soon liable, without great caution, to contract infirmities. The station of a cardinal

is not less secure than elevated; on which account those who arrive at it too frequently become negligent, conceiving that their object is attained, and that they can preserve it with little trouble. This idea is often injurious to the life and character of those who entertain it. Be attentive therefore to your conduct, and confide in others too little rather than too much. There is one rule which I would recommend to your attention in preference to all others: Rise early in the morning. This will not only contribute to your health, but will enable you to arrange and expedite the business of the day; and as there are various duties incident to your station, such as the performance of divine service, studying, giving audience, &c., you will find the observance of this admonition productive of the greatest utility. Another very necessary precaution, particularly on your entrance into public life, is to deliberate every evening on what you may have to perform the following day, that you may not be unprepared for whatever may happen. With respect to your speaking in the consistory, it will be most becoming for you at present to refer the matters in debate to the judgment of his holiness, alleging as a reason your own youth and inexperience. You will probably be desired to intercede for the favours of the pope on particular occasions. Be cautious, however, that you trouble him not too often; for his temper leads him to be most liberal to those who weary him least with their solicitations. This you must observe, lest you should give him offence, remembering also at times to converse with him on more agreeable topics; and if you should be obliged to request some kindness from him, let it be done with that modesty and humility which are so pleasing to his disposition. Farewell."

As the policy of Lorenzo led him to support a powerful influence at Rome, and as he had frequently experienced the good effects of the connexion which subsisted between him and the family of the Orsini, he thought it advisable to strengthen it; and accordingly proposed a marriage between his son Piero and Alfonsina, the daughter of Roberto Orsini, count of Tagliacozzo and Albi.

This proposal was eagerly listened to by Virginio Orsini, who was then considered as the head of that powerful family,

the chiefs of which, though subordinate to the pope, scarcely considered themselves as subjects, and frequently acted with the independence of sovereign princes. In the month of March, 1487, these nuptials were celebrated at Naples, in the presence of the king and his court, with extraordinary pomp.* Lorenzo on his marriage with Clarice Orsini had received no portion; but the reputation which he had now acquired was more than equivalent for the pride of ancestry, and Virginio agreed to pay 12,000 Neapolitan ducats as a portion with his niece. On this occasion Piero was accompanied by Bernardo Rucellai, who had married Nannina, one of the sisters of Lorenzo, and who has not only signalized himself as a protector of learned men, but was himself one of the most accomplished scholars of his time.[271]

The marriage of Piero de' Medici was soon afterwards followed by that of his sister Maddalena with Francesco Cibò, the son of the pope, and who then bore the title of count of Anguillara.[272] Of the three daughters of Lorenzo, Lucretia intermarried with Giacopo Salviati, Contessina with Piero Ridolfi, and Louisa, his youngest, after having been betrothed to Giovanni de' Medici, of a collateral branch of the same family, died before the time appointed for the nuptials.[273]

In the year 1488, Piero de' Medici took a journey to Milan, to be present at the celebration of the nuptials of the young duke Galeazzo Sforza, with Isabella, grand-daughter of Ferdinand king of Naples. The whole expense of this journey was defrayed by Lodovico Sforza, who paid a marked respect to Piero, and directed that he should always appear in public at the side of the duke. By a letter yet existing, from the Florentine legate to Lorenzo de' Medici, it appears that these nuptials were celebrated with great magnificence;† but amidst the splendour of diamonds and the glitter of brocade, were entwined the serpents of treachery and guilt. Even in giving the hand of Isabella to a nephew, whom he regarded rather as an implement of his ambition than as his lawful sovereign, Lodovico himself burnt with a criminal passion for her; and the gravest of the Italian historians assures us, that it was the public opinion that he had, by means of magic and incantations, prevented the consummation of a marriage, which, while it promoted his political views.

* Oricellarii Ep. ab Fabr. ii. 316. † Fabroni, ii. 296.

deprived him of the object of his love.* The prejudices of the age and the wickedness of Lodovico sufficiently countenance the probability of such an attempt; but that the means employed were so far successful as to prevent that circumstance taking place for several months, is an assertion, of the veracity of which posterity may be allowed to doubt.

Of this princess an incident is recorded, which does equal honour to her conjugal affection and her filial piety. When Charles VIII. of France, at the instigation of Lodovico Sforza, entered Italy, a few years after her marriage, for the avowed purpose of depriving her father of the throne of Naples, he passed through Pavia, where the young duke then lay on his death-bed, not without giving rise to suspicions that he had been poisoned. Touched with his misfortunes, and mindful of the relationship between Galeazzo and himself, who were sisters' children, Charles resolved to see him. The presence of Lodovico, who did not choose to risk the consequences of a private and confidential interview, whilst it restricted the conversation of the king to formal inquiries about the health of the duke, and wishes for his recovery, excited both in him and in all present a deeper compassion for the unhappy prince. Isabella perceived the general sympathy; and throwing herself at the feet of the monarch, recommended to his protection her unfortunate husband and her infant son; at the same time, by tears and entreaties, earnestly endeavouring to turn his resentment from her father and the house of Arragon. Attracted by her beauty, and moved by her solicitations, Charles appeared for a moment to relent, and the fate of Italy was suspended in the balance; but the king, recollecting the importance of his preparations, and the expectations which his enterprise had excited, soon steeled his feelings against this feminine attack, and resolved, in spite of the suggestions of pity and the claims of humanity, to persevere in his design.

Having now secured the tranquillity of Italy, and the prosperity of his family by every means that prudence could dictate, Lorenzo began to enjoy the fruits of his labours. These he found in the affection and good-will of his fellow-citizens; in observing the rapid progress of the fine arts,

* Guicciardini, lib. i.

towards the promotion of which he had so amply contributed; in the society and conversation of men of genius and learning; and in the inexhaustible stores of knowledge with which he had enriched his own discriminating and comprehensive mind.

As his natural disposition, or the effects of his education, frequently led him to meditate with great seriousness on moral and religious subjects, so there were no persons for whom he entertained a greater esteem than those who adorned their character as teachers of religion by a corresponding rectitude of life and propriety of manners. Amongst these he particularly distinguished Mariano Genazano, an Augustine monk and superior of his order, for whose use, and that of his associates, he erected in the suburbs of Florence an extensive building which he endowed as a monastery, and to which he was himself accustomed occasionally to retire, with a few select friends, to enjoy the conversation of this learned ecclesiastic. Politiano, in the preface to his "Miscellanea," inveighing against those who affected to consider the study of polite letters as inconsistent with the performance of sacred functions, adduces Mariano as an illustrious instance of their union. "On this account," says he to Lorenzo, "I cannot sufficiently admire your highly-esteemed friend Mariano, whose proficiency in theological studies, and whose eloquence and address in his public discourses, leave him without a rival. The lessons which he inculcates derive additional authority from his acknowledged disinterestedness, and from the severity of his private life; yet there is nothing morose in his temper, nothing unpleasingly austere; nor does he think the charms of poetry, or the amusements and pursuits of elegant literature, below his attention." In one of his letters, the same author has left a very explicit account of the talents of Mariano as a preacher.* "I was lately induced," says he, "to attend one of his lectures, rather, to say the truth, through curiosity, than with the hope of being entertained. His appearance, however, interested me in his favour. His address was striking and his eye marked intelligence. My expectations were raised. He began—I was attentive, a clear voice—select expression —elevated sentiment. He divides his subject—I perceive

* Pol. Ep. lib. iv. ep. 6.

his distinctions. Nothing perplexed; nothing insipid; nothing languid. He unfolds the web of his argument—I am enthralled. He refutes the sophism—I am freed. He introduces a pertinent narrative—I am interested. He modulates his voice—I am charmed. He is jocular—I smile. He presses me with serious truths—I yield to their force. He addresses the passions—the tears glide down my cheeks. He raises his voice in anger—I tremble and wish myself away."

Of the particular subjects of discussion which engaged the attention of Lorenzo and his associates in their interview at the convent of San Gallo, Valori has left some account which he derived from the information of Mariano himself. The existence and attributes of the Deity, the insufficiency of temporal enjoyments to fill the mind, and the probability and moral necessity of a future state, were to Lorenzo the favourite objects of his discourse. His own opinion was pointedly expressed. "He is dead even to this life," said Lorenzo, "who has no hopes of another."*

Although the citizens of Florence admired the talents and respected the virtues of Mariano, their attention was much more forcibly excited by a preacher of a very different character, who possessed himself of their confidence, and entitled himself to their homage, by fortelling their destruction. This was the famous Girolamo Savonarola, who afterwards acted so conspicuous a part in the popular commotions at Florence, and contributed so essentially to the accomplishment of his own predictions. Savonarola was a native of Ferrara; but the reputation which he had acquired as a preacher induced Lorenzo de' Medici to invite him to Florence, where he took up his residence in the year 1488,[274] and was appointed prior of the monastery of S. Marco. By pretensions to superior sanctity, and by a fervid and overpowering elocution, he soon acquired an astonishing ascendency over the minds of the people; and in proportion as his popularity increased, his disregard of his patron became more apparent, and was soon converted into the most vindictive animosity. It had been the custom of those who had preceded Savonarola in this office, to pay particular respect to Lorenzo de' Medici, as the supporter of the institution.

* Valor. in Vita, p. 48.

Savonarola, however, not only rejected this ceremony, as founded in adulation, but as often as Lorenzo frequented the gardens of the monastery, retired from his presence, pretending that his intercourse was with God and not with man. At the same time, in his public discourses, he omitted no opportunity of attacking the reputation and diminishing the credit of Lorenzo, by prognosticating the speedy termination of his authority, and his banishment from his native place. The divine word from the lips of Savonarola, descended not amongst his audience like the dews of heaven; it was the piercing hail, the sweeping whirlwind, the destroying sword. The friends of Lorenzo frequently remonstrated with him on his suffering the monk to proceed to such an extreme of arrogance; but Lorenzo had either more indulgence or more discretion than to adopt hostile measures against a man, whom, though morose and insolent, he probably considered as sincere. On the contrary, he displayed his usual prudence and moderation, by declaring that whilst the preacher exerted himself to reform the citizens of Florence, he should readily excuse his incivility to himself. This extraordinary degree of lenity, if it had no influence on the mind of the fanatic, prevented in a great degree the ill effects of his harangues; and it was not till after the death of Lorenzo that Savonarola excited those disturbances in Florence which led to his own destruction, and terminated in the ruin of the republic.

Another ecclesiastic, whose worth and talents had conciliated the favour of Lorenzo, was Matteo Bosso, superior of the convent of regular canons at Fiesole. Not less conversant with the writings of the ancient philosophers than with the theological studies of his own times, Bosso was a profound scholar, a close reasoner, and a convincing orator; but to these he united much higher qualifications—a candid mind, an inflexible integrity, and an interesting simplicity of life and manners. To his treatise "De veris animi gaudiis," is prefixed a recommendatory epistle from Politiano to Lorenzo de' Medici, highly favourable to the temper and character of the author.* On the publication of this piece, Bosso also transmitted a copy of it to Lorenzo, with a Latin letter, preserved in the "Recuperationes Fesulanæ," another work of the same author, highly deserving the attention of the

* First published at Florence, by Ser Francisco Bonacursi, 1491.

scholar.[275] In this letter Bosso bears testimony to the virtues and to the piety of Lorenzo; but whether this testimony ought to be received with greater confidence because Bosso was the confessor of Lorenzo, the reader will decide for himself.

Of these his graver associates, as well as of the companions of his lighter hours, Lorenzo was accustomed to stimulate the talents by every means in his power. His own intimate acquaintance with the tenets of the ancient philosophers, and his acute and versatile genius, enabled him to propose to their discussion subjects of the most interesting nature, and either to take a chief part in the conversation, or to avail himself of such observations as it might occasion. It appears also, that at some times he amused himself with offering to their consideration such topics as he well knew would elude their researches, although they might exercise their powers; as men try their strength by shooting arrows towards the sky. Of this we have an instance in the sonnet addressed by him to Salviati.[276] "When the mind," says he, "escapes from the storms of life, to the calm haven of reflection, doubts arise which require solution. If no one can effectually exert himself to obtain eternal happiness without the special favour of God, and if that favour be only granted to those who are well disposed towards this reception, I wish to know whether the grace of God or the good disposition first commences?" The learned theologian to whom this captious question was addressed, took it into his serious consideration, and after dividing it into seven parts, attempted its solution in a Latin treatise of considerable extent, which is yet preserved in the Laurentian Library.*

Lorenzo was not however destined long to enjoy that tranquillity which he had so assiduously laboured to secure. His life had scarcely reached its meridian, when the prospect was overhung with dark and lowering clouds. The death of his wife Clarice, which happened in the month of August, 1488, was a severe shock to his domestic happiness. He was then absent from Florence, and did not arrive in time to see her before she died, which it seems gave rise to insinuations that his conjugal affection was not very ardent;[277] but the infirm

* Salviati, in Rhythmum acutiss. magni Laur. Medicis Quæsti. VII. Plut. lxxxiii. cod. 18.

state of his own health at this time had rendered it necessary for him to visit the warm baths, where he received an account of her death before he was apprised of the danger of her situation. From his youth he had been afflicted with a disorder which occasioned extreme pain in his stomach and limbs. This complaint was probably of a gouty tendency; but the defective state of medicine at that time rendered it impossible for him to obtain any just information respecting it. The most eminent physicians in Italy were consulted, and numerous remedies were prescribed, without producing any beneficial effect.[278] By frequenting the tepid baths of Italy he obtained a temporary alleviation of his sufferings; but, notwithstanding all the assistance he could procure, his complaints rather increased than diminished, and for some time before his death he had reconciled his mind to an event which he knew could not be far distant. When his son Giovanni took his departure for Rome, to appear in the character of cardinal, Lorenzo with great affection recommended him to the care of Filippo Valori and Andrea Cambino, who were appointed to accompany him on his journey; at the same time expressing his apprehensions, which the event but too well justified, that he should see them no more.*

In the year 1488, Girolamo Riario, whose machinations had deprived Lorenzo of a brother, and had nearly involved Lorenzo himself in the same destruction, fell a victim to his accumulated crimes. By the assistance of Sixtus IV. he had possessed himself of a considerable territory in the vicinity of the papal state, and particularly of the cities of Imola and Forli, at the latter of which he had fixed his residence, and supported the rank of an independent prince. In order to strengthen his interest in Italy he had connected himself with the powerful family of the Sforza, by a marriage with Caterina, sister of Galeazzo Sforza, duke of Milan, whose unhappy fate has already been related. The general tenor of the life of Riario seems to have corresponded with the specimen before exhibited. By a long course of oppression he had drawn upon himself the hatred and resentment of his subjects, whom he had reduced to the utmost extreme of indigence and distress. Stimulated by repeated acts of barbarity, three of them resolved to assassinate him, and to trust for their safety, after

* Valor. in Vita Laur. p. 65.

the perpetration of the deed, to the opinion and support of their fellow-citizens. Although Riario was constantly attended by a band of soldiers, these men found means to enter his chamber in the palace at the hour when he had just concluded his supper. One of them having cut him across the face with a sabre, he took shelter under the table, whence he was dragged out by Lodovico Orso, another of the conspirators, who stabbed him through the body. Some of his attendants having by this time entered the room, Riario made an effort to escape at the door, but there received from the third conspirator a mortal wound. It is highly probable that he was betrayed by the guard, for these three men were even permitted to strip the dead body and throw it through the window, when the populace immediately rose and sacked the palace. The insurgents having secured the widow and children of Riario, were only opposed by the troops in the fortress of the town, who refused to surrender it either to their entreaties or their threats. Being required, under pain of death, to exert her influence in obtaining for the populace possession of the fortress, the princess requested that they would permit her to enter it; but no sooner was she secure within the walls than she exhorted the soldiers to its defence, and, raising the standard of the duke of Milan, threatened the town with destruction. The inhabitants attempted to intimidate her by preparing to execute her children in her sight, for which purpose they erected a scaffold before the walls of the fortress; but this unmanly proceeding, instead of awakening her affections, only excited her contempt, which she is said to have expressed in a very emphatic and extraordinary manner.* By her courage the inhabitants were however resisted, until Giovanni Bentivoglio, with a body of two thousand foot and eight hundred cavalry from Bologna gave her effectual assistance, and being joined by a strong reinforcement from Milan, compelled the inhabitants to acknowledge as their sovereign Ottavio Riario, the eldest son of Girolamo.†

Lorenzo de' Medici has not escaped the imputation of having been privy to the assassination of his old and implacable adversary; but neither the relations of contemporary historians, nor the general tenor of his life, afford a presumption on which to ground such an accusation;[279] although it is

* Murat. Ann. ix. 556. † Chronica Bossiana. an. 1488. Ed. 1492.

certain, that some years previous to this event, he had been in treaty with the pope to deprive Riario of his usurpations, and to restore the territories occupied by him to the family of the Ordolaffi, their former lords, which treaty was frustrated by the pope having insisted on annexing them to the states of the church.* The conspirators however soon after the death of Riario apprized Lorenzo of the event, and requested his assistance ; in consequence of which he despatched one of his envoys to Forli, with a view of obtaining authentic information as to the disposition of the inhabitants and the views of the insurgents ;[280] when finding that it was their intention to place themselves under the dominion of the pope, he declined any interference on their behalf, but availed himself of the opportunity of their dissensions, to restore to the Florentines the fortress of Piancaldoli, which had been wrested from them by Riario.[281] That the assassins of Riario were suffered to escape with impunity, is perhaps the best justification of their conduct, as it affords a striking proof that he had deserved his fate.

Another event soon afterwards took place at Faenza, which occasioned great anxiety to Lorenzo, and called for the exertion of all his conciliatory powers. If the list of crimes and assassinations which we have before had occasion to notice, may be thought to have disgraced the age, that which we have now to relate exhibits an instance of female ferocity, which renewed in the fifteenth century the examples of Gothic barbarity.[282] By the mediation of Lorenzo, who was equally the friend of the Manfredi and the Bentivogli, a marriage had taken place between Galeotto Manfredi, prince of Faenza, and Francesca, daughter of Giovanni Bentivoglio, which for some time seemed to be productive of that happiness to the parties, and those advantages to their respective families, which Lorenzo had in view. It was not long however before Francesca discovered, or suspected, that her husband was engaged in an illicit amour, the information of which she thought proper to communicate both to her father and to Lorenzo. Ever on the watch to obtain further proofs of his infidelity, she found an opportunity of listening to a private interview between Galeotto and some pretender to astrological knowledge, in whom it seems he was credulous enough

* Fabron. Adnot. et Mon. ii. 316.

to place his confidence. Instead however of gaining any intelligence as to the object of her curiosity, she heard predictions and denunciations which, as she thought, affected the safety of her father, and being unable to conceal her indignation, she broke in upon their deliberations, and reproached her husband with his treachery. Irritated by the intrusion and the pertinacity of his wife, Galeotto retorted with great bitterness; but finding himself unequal to a contest of this nature, he had recourse to more violent methods, and by menaces and blows reduced her to obedience. Bentivoglio was no sooner apprised of the ignominious treatment which his daughter had received, and of the circumstances which had given rise to it, than he resolved to carry her off from her husband by force. Taking with him a chosen body of soldiers, he approached Faenza by night, and seizing on Francesca and her infant son, brought them in safety to Bologna. This step he followed up by preparing for an attack on the dominions of his son-in-law; but Galeotto having resorted to Lorenzo for his mediation, a reconciliation took place, and Francesca shortly afterwards returned to Faenza. Whether she still harboured in her bosom the lurking passions of jealousy and revenge, or whether some fresh insult on the part of her husband had roused her fury, is not known; but she formed and executed a deliberate plan for his assassination. To this end she feigned herself sick, and requested to see him in her chamber. Galeotto obeyed the summons, and, on entering his wife's apartments, was instantly attacked by four hired assassins, three of whom she had concealed under her bed. Though totally unarmed, he defended himself courageously; and as he had the advantages of great personal strength and activity, would probably have effected his escape; but when Francesca saw the contest doubtful, she sprung from the bed, and grasping a sword, plunged it into his body, and accomplished his destruction with her own hand. Conscious of her guilt, she immediately took refuge with her children in the castle, until her father once more came to her relief. On his approach to Faenza, Bentivoglio was joined by the Milanese troops, who had been engaged in reinstating the family of Riario at Forli. The citizens of Faenza, conceiving that it was his intention to deprive them of Astorgio, the infant son of Galeotto, or rather perhaps under that pretext to possess himself of the city,

refused to surrender to him his daughter and her family. He immediately attacked the place, which was not only successfully defended by the citizens, but in an engagement which took place under the walls, Borgomini, the commander of the Milanese troops, lost his life, and Bentivoglio was made a prisoner. During this dispute Lorenzo de' Medici had warmly espoused the cause of the citizens, and had encouraged them with promises of support, in case they should find it necessary in preserving their independence. The success of their exertions, and the disaster of Bentivoglio, changed the object of his solicitude; and no sooner did he receive intelligence of this event than he despatched a messenger to Faenza, to interfere on the behalf of Bentivoglio, and if possible to obtain his release. This was with some difficulty accomplished, and Bentivoglio immediately resorted to Florence to return his thanks to his benefactor. Some time afterwards Lorenzo, at the request of Bentivoglio, solicited the liberation of his daughter, which was also complied with; and he was at length prevailed upon to intercede with the pope, to relieve her from the ecclesiastical censures which she had incurred by her crime. The reason given by Bentivoglio to Lorenzo for requesting his assistance in this last respect will perhaps be thought extraordinary—*He had an intention of providing her with another husband!*

CHAPTER IX.

Progress of the arts—State of them in the middle ages—Revival in Italy—Guido da Sienna—Cimabue—Giotto—Character of his works—The Medici encourage the arts—Masaccio—Paolo Uccello—Fra Filippo—Antonio Pollajuolo—Baldovinetti—Andrea da Castagna—Filippo Lippi—Luca Signorelli—Progress of Sculpture—Niccolo and Andrea Pisani—Ghiberti—Donatello—Imperfect state of the arts—Causes of their improvement—Numerous works of Sculpture collected by the ancient Romans—Researches after the remains of antiquity—Petrarca—Lorenzo de' Medici brother of Cosmo—Niccolo Niccoli—Poggio Bracciolini—Collection of antiques formed by Cosmo—Assiduity of Lorenzo in augmenting it—Lorenzo establishes a school for the study of the antique—Michelagnolo Buonarroti—Resides with Lorenzo—Forms an intimacy with Politiano—Advantages over his predecessors—His sculptures—Rapid improvement of taste—Raffaelle d'Urbino—Michelagnolo unjustly censured—Other artists favoured by Lorenzo—Gian-Francesco Rustici—Francesco Granacci—Andrea Contucci—Lorenzo encourages the study of Architecture—Giuliano da San Gallo—Attempts to renew the practice of Mosaic—Invention of engraving on copper—Revival of engraving on gems and stones.

THOSE periods of time which have been most favourable to the progress of letters and science have generally been distinguished by an equal proficiency in the arts. The productions of Roman sculpture in its best ages bear nearly the same proportion to those of the Greeks, as the imitative labours of the Roman authors bear to the original works of their great prototypes. During the long ages of ignorance that succeeded the fall of the Western empire, letters and the fine arts underwent an equal degradation; and it would be as difficult to point out a literary work of those times which is entitled to approbation, as it would be to produce a statue or a picture. When these studies began to revive, a Guido da Sienna, a Cimabue, rivalled a Guittone d' Arezzo, or a Piero delle Vigne. The crude buds that had escaped the severity of so long a winter soon began to swell, and Giotto, Buffalmacco, and Gaddi, were the contemporaries of Dante, of Boccaccio, and of Petrarca.[283]

It is not however to be presumed, that even in the darkest

intervals of the middle ages these arts were entirely extinguished. Some traces of them are found in the rudest state of society; and the efforts of the Europeans, the South Americans, and the Chinese, without rivalship, and without participation, are nearly on an equality with each other. Among the manuscripts of the Laurentian Library are preserved some specimens of miniature paintings which are unquestionably to be referred to the tenth century, but they bear decisive evidence of the barbarism of the times; and although they certainly aim at picturesque representation, yet they may with justice be considered rather as perverse distortions of nature, than as the commencement of an elegant art.[284]

Antecedent however to Cimabue, to whom Vasari attributes the honour of having been the restorer of painting, Guido da Sienna had demonstrated to his countrymen the possibility of improvement. His picture of the virgin, which yet remains tolerably entire in the church of S. Domenico, in his native place, and which bears the date of 1221, is presumed, with reason, to be the earliest work now extant of any Italian painter.[285] The Florentine made a bolder effort, and attracted more general admiration. Every new production of his pencil was regarded as a prodigy, and riches and honours were liberally bestowed on the fortunate artist. His picture of the Madonna, after having excited the wonder of a monarch, and given the name of *Borgo Allegro* to that district of the city, whither his countrymen resorted to gratify themselves with a sight of it, was removed to its destined situation in the church of *S. Maria Novella*, to the sound of music, in a solemn procession of the citizens.* The modern artist who observes this picture may find it difficult to account for such a degree of enthusiasm;[286] but excellence is merely relative, and it is a sufficient cause of approbation if the merit of the performance exceed the standard of the age. Those productions which, compared with the works of a Raffaello or a Titian may be of little esteem, when considered with reference to the times that gave them birth, may justly be entitled to no small share of applause.

The glory of Cimabue was obscured by that of his disciple Giotto,[287] who, from figuring the sheep which it was his

* Vasari, Vita di Cimabue.

business to tend, became the best painter that Italy had produced.[288] It affords no inadequate proof of his high reputation, when we find him indulging his humour in an imitation of the celebrated artist of Cos, and sending to the pope, who had desired to see one of his drawings, a circle, struck with such freedom, as to shew the hand of a master, yet with such truth, as to have given rise to a proverb.[289] Inferior artists hazard not such freedoms with the great. Giotto seems, however, to have delighted in the eccentricities of the art. One of his first essays, when he began to study under Cimabue, was to paint a fly on the nose of one of his master's portraits, which the deluded artist attempted to brush off with his hand;* a tale that may rank with the horse of Apelles, the curtain of Parrhasius, or the grapes of Zeuxis. Boccaccio has introduced this celebrated painter with great approbation in one of his novels;† a singular conversation is said to have occurred between him and Dante;[290] and Petrarca held his works in such high esteem, that one of his pictures is the subject of a legacy to a particular friend in his will.‡ Upwards of a century after his death, Lorenzo de' Medici, well aware that the most efficacious method of exciting the talents of the living is to confer due honour on departed merit, raised a bust to his memory in the church of *S. Maria del Fiore*, the inscription for which was furnished by Politiano.

The merits of Giotto and his school are appreciated with great judgment by Vasari, who attributes to him and his predecessor Cimabue the credit of having banished the insipid and spiritless manner introduced by the Greek artists, and given rise to a new and more natural style of composition. This the historian denominates the *maniera di Giotto*.[291] "Instead of the harsh outline, circumscribing the whole figure, the glaring eyes, the pointed feet and hands, and all the defects arising from a total want of shadow, the figures of Giotto exhibit a better attitude, the heads have an air of life and freedom, the drapery is more natural, and there are even some attempts at fore-shortening the limbs." "Besides these improvements," continues this author, "Giotto was the first who represented in his pictures the effect of the passions on

* Vasari, Vita di Giotto. † Decam. Gior. vi. Nov. 5.
‡ Vasari, Vita di Giotto.

the human countenance. That he did not proceed further must be attributed to the difficulties which attend the progress of the art, and to the want of better examples. In many of the essential requisites of his profession he was indeed equalled, if not surpassed, by some of his contemporaries. The colouring of Gaddi had more force and harmony, and the attitudes of his figures more vivacity. Simone da Sienna is to be preferred to him in the composition of his subjects, and other painters excelled him in other branches of the art; but Giotto had laid the solid foundation of their improvements. It is true, all that was effected by these masters may be considered only as the first rude sketch of a sculptor towards completing an elegant statue, and if no further progress had been made, there would not, upon the whole, have been much to commend; but whoever considers the difficulties under which their works were executed, the ignorance of the times, the rarity of good models, and the impossibility of obtaining instruction, will esteem them not only as commendable, but wonderful productions, and will perceive with pleasure these first sparks of improvement, which were afterwards fanned into so bright a flame."

The patronage of the family of the Medici is almost contemporary with the commencement of the art. Giovanni de' Medici, the father of Cosmo, had employed his fellow-citizen, Lorenzo de' Bicci, to ornament with portraits a chamber in one of his houses in Florence, which afterwards became the residence of Lorenzo, the brother of Cosmo.* The liberality of Cosmo led the way to further improvement. Under Masaccio, the study of nature and actual observation were substituted for cold and servile imitation. By this master, his competitors, and his scholars, every component branch of the art was carried to some degree of perfection. Paolo Uccello was the first who boldly surmounted the difficulty which Giotto, though sensible of its importance, had ineffectually attempted to overcome, and gave that ideal depth to his labours, which is the essence of picturesque representation.† This he accomplished by his superior knowledge of perspective, which he studied in conjunction with the celebrated Gianozzo Manetti, and in the attainment of which the painter

* Vasar. in Vita di Lor. de' Bicca. † Etruria Pittrice, No. xiv.

and the scholar were mutually serviceable to each other.* The rules which he thence acquired he applied to practice, not only in the backgrounds of his pictures, but in his representations of the human figure, of which he expressed the *Scorci*, or fore-shortenings, with accuracy and effect.[292] The merit of having been the first to apply the mathematical rules to the improvement of works of art, and the proficiency which he made in so necessary and so laborious a study, if it had not obtained from Vasari a greater share of praise, ought at least to have secured the artist from that ridicule with which he seems inclined to treat him.[293] The elder Filippo Lippi gave to his figures a boldness and grandeur before unknown. He attended also to the effect of his backgrounds, which were however in general too minutely finished. About two years after his death, which happened in the year 1469, Lorenzo de' Medici, who was then absent from Florence on a journey, to congratulate Sixtus IV. on his accession to the pontificate, took the opportunity of passing through Spoleto, where he requested permission from the magistrates to remove the ashes of the artist to the church of S. Maria del Fiore at Florence. The community of that place were unwilling to relinquish so honourable a deposit; and Lorenzo was therefore content to testify his respect for the memory of the painter, by engaging his son, the younger Filippo, to erect in the church of Spoleto a monument of marble, the inscription upon which, written by Politiano, has led his historian, Menckenius, into a mistake almost too apparent to admit of an excuse.[294]

In the anatomy of the human figure, which now began to engage the more minute attention of the painter, Antonio Pollajuolo took the lead of all his competitors.. By accurate observation, as well on the dead as on the living, he acquired a competent knowledge of the form and action of the muscles, which he exemplified in a striking manner in his picture of Hercules and Antæus, painted for Lorenzo de' Medici, in which he is said not only to have expressed the strength of the conqueror, but the languor and inanimation of the conquered; but his most celebrated work is the death of S. Sebastian, yet preserved in the chapel of the Pucci family at Florence, and of which Vasari has given a particular

* Baldinuc. Dec. ii. par. i.

account.* In this picture, the figure of the dying saint was painted from nature after Gino Capponi. In the figures of the two assassins, who are bending their crossbows, he has shewn great knowledge of muscular action. Baldovinetti excelled in portraits, which he frequently introduced in his historical subjects. In a picture of the queen of Sheba on a visit to Solomon, he painted the likeness of Lorenzo de' Medici, and of the celebrated mechanic Lorenzo da Volpaia;† and in another picture intended as its companion, those of Giuliano de' Medici, Luca Pitti, and other Florentine citizens. The resemblance of Lorenzo was also introduced by Domenico Ghirlandajo in a picture of S. Francesco taking the habit, painted by him in the chapel of the Trinity at Florence. Until this time the pictures of the Tuscan artists had been executed in distemper, or with colours rendered cohesive by glutinous substances. The practice of painting in oil, so essentially necessary to the duration of a picture, was now first introduced amongst his countrymen by Andrea da Castagna.[295] The younger Filippo Lippi attempted, and not without effect, to give a greater share of energy and animation to his productions. His attitudes are frequently bold and diversified; and his figures have expression, vivacity, and motion. It is deserving of remark, that he prepared the way to the study of the antique, by introducing into his pictures the vases, utensils, arms, and dresses of the ancients.[296] But of all the masters of this period, perhaps Luca Signorelli united the most important excellences; his composition was good; in drawing the naked figure he particularly excelled;‡ in his picture of the institution of the Eucharist, yet remaining in the choir of the cathedral at Cortona,§ the figure of Christ might be mistaken for the production of one of the Caracci. In the variety and expression of countenance, in the disposition of the drapery, even in the just distribution of light, this picture has great merit; and if some remnants of the manner of the times prevent us from giving it unlimited approbation, it may certainly be considered as the harbinger of a better taste.

* Vasari, Vita di Pollajuolo. This picture is engraved in the "Etruria Pittrice," No. xxiv. † Vas. Vita di Baldov vide 267.

‡ Vasari. Luca however lived till 1521, before which time an important reformation had taken place in the arts.

§ In the "Etr. Pittr." No. xxxii.

The art of sculpture, dependent on the same principles, and susceptible of improvement from the same causes as that of painting, made a proportionable progress. The inventive genius of the Italian artist had very early applied it to almost every variety of material; and figures in wood, in clay, in metals, and in marble, were fashioned by Giovanni and Niccolo Pisano, by Agostino and Agnolo Sanese, which, though rude and incorrect, excited the admiration of the times in which they were produced. Their successor Andrea Pisano, the contemporary of Giotto, supported the credit of the art, which was then endangered by the sudden progress of its powerful rival; and in the early part of fifteeth century the talents of Ghiberti and Donatello carried it to a degree of eminence which challenged the utmost exertions, and perhaps even excited the jealousy of the first painters of the age. It must indeed be acknowledged that the advantages which sculpture possesses are neither few nor unimportant. The severe and simple mode of its execution, the veracity of which it is susceptible, and the durability of its productions, place it in a favourable point of view, when opposed to an art whose success is founded on illusion, which not only admits, but courts meretricious ornament, and whose monuments are fugitive and perishable.[297] These arts, so distinct in their operations, approach each other in works in *rilievo*, which unite the substantial form that characterizes sculpture, with the ideal depth of picturesque composition. In this province Donatello particularly excelled; and in Cosmo de' Medici he found a patron who had judgment to perceive and liberality to reward his merits. But the genius of Donatello was not confined to one department. His group of Judith and Holofernes, executed in bronze for the community of Florence, his statue of S. George, his Annunciation, and his Zuccone, in one of the niches of the Campanile at Florence, all of which yet remain, have met with the uniform approbation of succeeding times, and are perhaps as perfect as the narrow principles upon which the art was then conducted would allow.

Notwithstanding the exertions of the early painters, which were regarded with astonishment by their contemporaries, and are yet entitled to attention and respect, it does not appear that they had raised their views to the true end of the

profession.* Their characters rarely excelled the daily prototypes of common life; and their forms, although at times sufficiently accurate, were often vulgar and heavy. In the pictures which remain of this period, the limbs are not marked with that precision which characterizes a well informed artist. The hands and feet, in particular, appear soft, enervated, and delicate, without distinction of sex or character. Many practices yet remained that evince the imperfect state of the art. Ghirlandajo and Baldovinetti continued to introduce the portraits of their employers in historic composition, forgetful of that *simplex duntaxat et unum* with which a just taste can never dispense. Cosimo Roselli, a painter of no inconsiderable reputation, attempted, by the assistance of gold and ultramarine, to give a factitious splendour to his performances. To everything great and elevated, the art was yet a stranger; even the celebrated picture of Pollajuolo exhibits only a group of half-naked and vulgar wretches, discharging their arrows at a miserable fellow-creature, who, by changing places with one of his murderers, might with equal propriety become a murderer himself.[298] Nor was it until the time of Michelagnolo that painting and sculpture rose to their true object, and, instead of exciting the wonder, began to rouse the passions and interest the feelings of mankind.

By what fortunate concurrence of circumstances the exquisite taste evinced by the ancients in works of art was revived in modern times, deserves inquiry. It has generally been supposed that these arts, having left in Greece some traces of their former splendour, were transplanted into Italy by Greek artists, who, either led by hopes of emolument, or impelled by the disastrous state of their own country, sought, among the ruins of the western empire, a shelter from the impending destruction of the east. Of the labours of these masters, specimens indeed remain in different parts of Italy; but, in point of merit, they exceed not those of the native Italians, and some of them even bear the marks of deeper barbarism.† In fact, these arts were equally debased in Greece and in Italy, and it was not therefore by an intercourse of this nature that they were likely to receive improvement. Happily, however, the same favourable circum-

* Baldin. Dec. iii. sec. v. † Tenh. Mém. Gén. lib. vii.

stances which contributed to the revival of letters took place also with respect to the arts; and if the writings of the ancient authors excited the admiration and called forth the exertions of the scholar, the remains of ancient skill in marble, gems, and other durable materials, at length caught the attention of the artist, and were converted from objects of wonder into models of imitation. To facilitate the progress of these studies, other fortunate circumstances concurred. The freedom of the Italian governments, and particularly that of Florence, gave to the human faculties their full energies.* The labours of the painter were early associated with the mysteries of the prevailing religion, whilst the wealth and ostentation of individuals and of states, held out rewards sufficient to excite the endeavours even of the phlegmatic and the indolent.

From the time of the consul Mummius, who, whilst he plundered the city of Corinth of its beautiful productions of art, regarded them rather as household furniture, than as pieces of exquisite skill,† the avidity of the Romans for the works of the Grecian artists had been progressively increasing, till at length they became the first objects of proconsular rapacity, and the highest gratification of patrician luxury. The astonishing number which Verres had acquired during his government of Sicily, forms one of the most striking features of the invectives of Cicero; who asserts, that throughout that whole province, so distinguished by the riches and taste of its inhabitants, there was not a single statue or figure, either of bronze, marble, or ivory, not a picture or a piece of tapestry, not a gem or a precious stone, not even a gold or silver utensil, of the workmanship of Corinth or Delos, which Verres, during his prætorship, had not sought out and examined, and if he approved of it, brought it away with him; insomuch that Syracuse, under his government, lost more statues than it had lost soldiers in the victory of Marcellus.[299] Such, however, was the desolation which took place in Italy during the middle ages, occasioned not only by natural calamities, but by the yet more destructive operation of moral causes, the rage of superstition, and the ferocity of barbarian conquerors, that of the innumerable specimens of art, which, till the times of the later emperors, had decorated the palaces and

* Opere di Mengs, i. 228. † Vel. Paterc. lib. i. c. 13.

villas of the Roman nobility, scarcely a specimen or a vestige was, in the beginning of the fifteenth century, to be discovered. Even the city of Rome could only display six statues, five of marble and one of brass, the remains of its former splendour;* and the complaint of Petrarca was not therefore without reason, that Rome was in no place less known than in Rome itself.†

In tracing the vicissitudes which the arts have experienced, we observe with pleasure, that the same persons who signalized themselves by their attention to preserve the writings of the ancient authors, were those to whom posterity is indebted for the restoration of a better taste in the arts. Petrarca himself is one of the first who displayed a marked attention to the remains of antiquity.[300] On his interview with the emperor Charles IV. at Mantua, he presented to that monarch a considerable number of coins, which he had himself collected; at the same time assuring him, that he would not have bestowed them on any other person, and, with a degree of freedom which does him honour, recommending to the emperor, whilst he studied the history, to imitate the virtues of the persons there represented.‡ Lorenzo de' Medici, brother of Cosmo, distinguished himself not only by his assiduity in collecting the remains of ancient authors, but also by a decided predilection for works of taste, in the acquisition of which he emulated the celebrity of his brother. From the funeral oration pronounced by Poggio on the death of Niccolo Niccoli, to whom the cause of literature is perhaps more indebted than to any individual who held merely a private station, we learn, that he was highly delighted with paintings and pieces of sculpture, of which he had collected a greater number, and of more exquisite workmanship, than any person of his time; and that visitors thronged to see them, not as to a private house, but as to a public exhibition.§ Nor was Poggio himself less attentive to the discovery and acquisition of these precious remains. "My chamber," says he, "is surrounded with busts in marble, one of which is whole and elegant. The others are indeed mutilated, and some of them are even noseless, yet they are such as may please a good artist. With these, and some other pieces which I possess, I intend to ornament

* Pog. de Varietate Fortunæ, p. 20.
† Epist. Fam. lib. vi. ep. 2.
‡ Epist. Fam. lib. x.
§ Poggii Op. p. 276.

my country seat." In a letter from Poggio to Francesco da Pistoia, a monk who had travelled to Greece in search of antiquities, we have a much more explicit instance of the ardour with which he pursued this object. "By your letters from Chios," says Poggio, "I learn that you have procured for me three busts in marble, one of Minerva, another of Jupiter, a third of Bacchus. These letters afforded me great satisfaction, for I am delighted beyond expression with pieces of sculpture. I am charmed with the skill of the artist, when I see marble so wrought as to imitate Nature herself. You also inform me that you have obtained a head of Apollo, and you add from Virgil,

'Miros ducent de Marmore vultus.'

"Believe me, my friend, you cannot confer a greater favour on me than by returning laden with such works, by which you will abundantly gratify my wishes. Different persons labour under different disorders; and that which principally affects me is an admiration of these productions of eminent sculptors, to which I am perhaps more devoted than becomes a man who may pretend to some share of learning. Nature herself, it is true, must always excel these her copies; yet I must be allowed to admire that art, which can give such expression to inert materials, that nothing but breath seems to be wanting. Exert yourself therefore, I beseech you, to collect, either by entreaties or rewards, whatever you can find that possesses any merit. If you can procure a complete figure, *triumphatum est.*" Being informed by Francesco, that a Rhodian named Suffretus had in his possession a considerable number of antique sculptures, Poggio addressed a letter to him, earnestly requesting to be favoured with such specimens from his valuable collection as he might think proper to spare, and assuring him, that his kindness should be remunerated by the earliest opportunity. In the same earnest style, and for the same purpose, he addressed himself to Andreolo Giustiniano, a Venetian, then residing in Greece. Induced by his pressing entreaties, both Suffretus and Giustiniano entrusted to the monk some valuable works; but, to the great disappointment of Poggio, he betrayed the confidence reposed in him, and, under the pretext that he had been robbed of them in his voyage, defrauded Poggio of

the chief part of his treasures, which, as it afterwards appeared, he presented to Cosmo de' Medici. The indignation of Poggio on this occasion is poured forth in a letter to Giustiniano, whose liberality he again solicits, and which he professes to have in some degree repaid, by obtaining for him from the pope a dispensation to enable his daughter to marry; thus sacrilegiously, though almost excusably, bartering the favours of the church for the objects of his favourite study and the gratification of his taste.

The riches of Cosmo de' Medici, and the industry of Donatello,* united to give rise to the celebrated collection of antiquities, which, with considerable additions, was transmitted by Piero to his son Lorenzo, and is now denominated the *Museum Florentinum*. By an estimate or account taken by Piero on the death of his father, it appears that these pieces amounted in value to more than 28,000 florins.† But it was reserved for Lorenzo to enrich this collection with its most valuable articles, and to render it subservient to its true purpose, that of inspiring in his countrymen a correct and genuine taste for the arts.

Of the earnestness with which Lorenzo engaged in this pursuit, some instances have been already adduced.‡ "Such an admirer was he," says Valori, "of all the remains of antiquity, that there was not anything with which he was more delighted. Those who wished to oblige him were accustomed to collect, from every part of the world, medals and coins, estimable for their age or their workmanship, statues, busts, and whatever else bore the stamp of antiquity. On my return from Naples," adds he, "I presented him with figures of Faustina and Africanus in marble, and several other specimens of ancient art; nor can I easily express with what pleasure he received them." Having long desired to possess the resemblance of Plato, he was rejoiced beyond measure when Girolamo Roscio of Pistoia presented to him a figure in marble of his favourite philosopher, which was said to have been found among the ruins of the academy.[301] By his constant attention to this pursuit, and by the expenditure of considerable sums, he collected under his roof all the remains of antiquity that fell in

* Vasar. Vita di Donato. † Fabr. in Vita Cosm. p. 231.

‡ Vide p. 123. See also the letter from Politiano to Lorenzo. App. No. XXI.

his way, whether they tended to illustrate the history of letters or of arts.* His acknowledged acquaintance with these productions induced the celebrated Fra Giocondo, of Verona, the most industrious antiquary of his time, to inscribe to him his collection of ancient inscriptions, of which Politiano, who was a competent judge of the subject, speaks with high approbation.†

But it is not the industry, the liberality, or the judgment shewn by Lorenzo in forming his magnificent collection, so much as the important purpose to which he destined it, that entitles him to the esteem of the professors and admirers of the arts. Conversant from his youth with the finest forms of antiquity, he perceived and lamented the inferiority of his contemporary artists, and the impossibility of their improvement upon the principles then adopted. He determined therefore to excite among them, if possible, a better taste, and, by proposing to their imitation the remains of the ancient masters, to elevate their views beyond the forms of common life, to the contemplation of that ideal beauty which alone distinguishes works of art from mere mechanical productions. With this view he appropriated his gardens, adjacent to the monastery of S. Marco, to the establishment of a school or academy for the study of the antique, and furnished the different buildings and avenues with statues, busts, and other pieces of ancient workmanship. Of these he appointed the sculptor Bertoldo, the favourite pupil of Donatello, but who was then far advanced in years, superintendent. The attention of the higher rank of his fellow-citizens was incited to these pursuits by the example of Lorenzo; that of the lower class, by his liberality. To the latter he not only allowed competent stipends, whilst they attended to their studies, but appointed considerable premiums as the rewards of their proficiency.‡

To this institution, more than to any other circumstance, we may, without hesitation, ascribe the sudden and astonishing proficiency which, towards the close of the fifteenth century, was evidently made in the arts, and which commencing at Florence, extended itself in concentric circles to the rest of Europe. The gardens of Lorenzo de' Medici

* Valor. in vita, p. 18. † Polit. Miscell. c. 77.
‡ Vasari, Vita di Torrigiano, Michelagnolo, &c.

are frequently celebrated by the historian of the painters, as the nursery of men of genius ;* but if they had produced no other artist than Michelagnolo Buonarroti, they would sufficiently have answered the purposes of their founder. It was here that this great man began to imbibe that spirit which was destined to effect a reformation in the arts, and which he could perhaps have derived from no other source.† Of a noble but reduced family, he had been placed by his father, when young, under the tuition of the painter Ghirlandajo, from whom Lorenzo, desirous of promoting his new establishment, requested that he would permit two of his pupils to pursue their studies in his gardens ; at the same time expressing his hopes that they would there obtain such instruction as would not only reflect honour on the institution, but also on themselves and on their country. The students who had the good fortune to be thus selected were Michelagnolo and Francesco Granacci. On the first visit of Michelagnolo, he found in the gardens his future adversary, Torrigiano, who, under the directions of Bertoldo, was modelling figures in clay. Michelagnolo applied himself to the same occupation, and his work soon afterwards attracted the attention of Lorenzo, who, from these early specimens, formed great expectations of his talents. Encouraged by such approbation, he began to cut in marble the head of a faun, after an antique sculpture,[302] which, though unaccustomed to the chisel, he executed with such skill as to astonish Lorenzo ; who, observing that he had made some intentional deviations from the original, and that in particular he had represented the lips smoother, and had shewn the tongue and teeth, remarked to him, with his accustomed jocularity, that he should have remembered that old men seldom exhibit a complete range of teeth. The docile artist, who paid no less respect to the judgment than to the rank of Lorenzo, was no sooner left to himself than he struck out one of the teeth, giving to the part the appearance of its having been lost by age.‡ On his next visit Lorenzo was equally delighted with the disposition and genius of his young pupil, and sending for his father, not only took the son under his particular protection, but

* Vasari, "Ragionamenti," p. 75.

† Mengs attributes the superior excellence of Michelagnolo to the same circumstance.

‡ Condivi, Vita di Michelagnolo, p. 5, &c.

made such a provision for the old man, as his age, and the circumstances of his numerous family required.[303] From this time till the death of Lorenzo, which included an interval of four years, Michelagnolo constantly resided in the palace of the Medici, and sat at the table of Lorenzo among his most honoured guests; where, by a commendable regulation, the troublesome distinctions of rank were abolished, and every person took his place in the order of his arrival. Hence the young artist found himself at once associated on terms of equality with all that was illustrious and learned in Florence, and formed those connexions and friendships which, if they do not create, are at least necessary to promote and reward superior talents.* His leisure hours were passed in contemplating the intaglios, gems, and medals, of which Lorenzo had collected an astonishing number, whence he imbibed that taste for antiquarian researches which was of essential service to him in his more immediate studies, and which he retained to the close of his life.

Whilst Michelagnolo was thus laying the sure foundation of his future fame, and giving daily proofs of his rapid improvement, he formed an intimacy with Politiano, who resided under the same roof, and who soon became warmly attached to his interests. At his recommendation, Michelagnolo executed a *basso-rilievo* in marble, the subject of which is the battle of the Centaurs. This piece yet ornaments the dwelling of one of his descendants; and, although not wholly finished, displays rather the hand of an experienced master than that of a pupil. But its highest commendation is, that it stood approved even in the riper judgment of the artist himself; who, although not indulgent to his own productions, did not hesitate, on seeing it some years afterwards, to express his regret that he had not entirely devoted himself to this branch of art. The death of Lorenzo too soon deprived him of his protector. Piero, the son of Lorenzo, continued indeed to shew to him the same marks of kindness which his father had uniformly done; but that prodigality, which so speedily dissipated his authority, his fortune, and his fame, was extended even to his amusements; and the talents of Michelagnolo, under the patronage of Piero, instead of impressing on brass or on marble the forms of immortality, were condemned to

* Condiv. ut supra.

raise a statue of snow!* nor was this intercourse of long continuance; for Piero, instead of affording support to others, was soon obliged to seek, in foreign countries, a shelter for himself.

The history of Michelagnolo forms that of all the arts which he professed. In him sculpture, painting, and architecture, seemed to have been personified. Born with talents superior to his predecessors, he had also a better fate. Ghiberti, Donatello, Verocchio, were all men of genius, but they lived during the gentile state of the art.† The light had now risen, and his young and ardent mind, conversant with the finest forms of antiquity, imbibed as its genuine source, a relish for their excellence. With the specimens of ancient art the depositories of ancient learning were unlocked to him, and of these also he made no inconsiderable use. As a poet he is entitled to rank high amongst his countrymen; and the triple wreaths of painting, sculpture, and architecture, with which his disciples decorated his tomb, might without exaggeration have been interwoven with a fourth.[304]

Of the sculptures of Michelagnolo, some yet remain in an unfinished state, which strikingly display the comprehension of his ideas and the rapidity of his execution. Such are the bust of Brutus, and the statue of a female figure, in the gallery at Florence. In the latter the chisel has been handled with such boldness, as to induce a connoisseur of our own country to conjecture that it would be necessary, in the finishing, to restore the cavities.‡ Perhaps a more involuntary homage was never paid to genius, than that which was extorted from the sculptor Falconet, who having presumed upon all occasions to censure the style of Michelagnolo, without having had an opportunity of inspecting any of his works, at length obtained a sight of two of his statues which were brought into France, by cardinal Richelieu. *I have seen Michelagnolo*, exclaimed the French artist; *he is terrific.*[305]

The labours of the painter are necessarily transitory; for so are the materials that compose them. In a few years Michelagnolo will be known like an ancient artist, only by

* Condiv. p. 8. This statue was a just emblem of the fortunes of its founder.

† Opere di Mengs, ii. 189.

‡ Richardson, Description des Tabl. &c. iii. 87.

his works in marble. Already it is difficult to determine, whether his reputation be enhanced or diminished by the sombre representations of his pencil in the Pauline and Sixtine chapels, or by the few specimens of his cabinet pictures, now rarely to be met with, and exhibiting only a shadow of their original excellence. But the chief merit of this great man is not to be sought for in the remains of his pencil, nor even in his sculptures, but in the general improvement of the public taste which followed his astonishing productions. If his labours had perished with himself, the change which they effected in the opinions and the works of his contemporaries would still have entitled him to the first honours of the art. Those who from ignorance, or from envy, have endeavoured to depreciate his productions, have represented them as exceeding in their forms and attitudes the limits and the possibilities of nature, as a race of beings, the mere creatures of his own imagination; but such critics would do well to consider, whether the great reform to which we have alluded could have been effected by the most accurate representations of common life, and whether any thing short of that ideal excellence which he only knew to embody, could have accomplished so important a purpose. The genius of Michelagnolo was a leaven which was to operate on an immense and heterogeneous mass, the salt intended to give a relish to insipidity itself; it was therefore active, penetrating, energetic, so as not only effectually to resist the contagious effects of a depraved taste, but to communicate a portion of its spirit to all around.

Of the contemporary artists of Michelagnolo, such only are entitled to high commendation as accompanied his studies, or availed themselves of his example. Amongst these appears the divine Raffaello; second to his great model in that grandeur of design which elevates the mind, but superior to him in that grace which interests the heart; and endowed, if not with vigour sufficient alone to effect a reform, yet with talents the best calculated to promote its progress.* It is well known that the works of this exquisite master form two distinct classes, those which he painted before, and those which he painted after he had caught from the new Prometheus a portion of the ethereal fire—those of the scholar of Peru-

* Op. di Mengs, ii. 189.

gino, and of the competitor of Michelagnolo. "Happy age!" exclaims, with more than common animation, the historian of the painters, "and happy artists, for so I may well denominate you, who have had the opportunity of purifying your eyes at so clear a fountain; who have found your difficulties removed, your crooked paths made straight by so wonderful an artist; know then, and honour the man who has enabled you to distinguish between truth and falsehood, and let your gratitude be shewn in returning your thanks to heaven, and in imitating Michelagnolo in all things."*

Genius is ever obnoxious to that criticism which mediocrity escapes; nor has this test been wanting to the merits of Michelagnolo. The parasites of a vicious court and a corrupt age, have not hesitated to charge him with indecency, in introducing naked figures in his celebrated picture of the last judgment. This accusation was made even in his lifetime by one who called himself his friend, and who saw no impropriety in representing it as proceeding from the obscene lips of Pietro Aretino.[306] It soon however became prevalent, that in the pontificate of Paul IV. it was in contemplation to destroy this astonishing picture, which was at last only preserved by the expedient of covering those parts which were supposed to be likely to excite in the minds of the depraved spectators ideas unsuitable to the solemnity of the place. The painter who undertook this office was ever afterwards distinguished by the name of *Il Braghettone*. These opprobrious charges were renewed in the succeeding century, by a man of talents and celebrity, who united, like Michelagnolo, the character of a painter and a poet, without having one idea in common with him.[307] But what shall we say of an artist who could mingle with the contemplation of a subject so ineresting to all mankind, which unites every thing terrible and sublime, and absorbs all other passions, an idea that can only have a relation to the decorums of modern life, and to that factitious decency which, by affecting concealment, acknowledges a pruriency of imagination to which true taste as well as true modesty is a stranger.

The favours of Lorenzo de' Medici were not, however, exclusively bestowed. Although he well knew how to appreciate and to reward extraordinary excellence, he was not

* Vasari, Vita di M. Il Lasca, sop. la depint. della Cupola.

inattentive to the just claims of those who made a proficiency in any branch of the arts. Where the indication of talents appeared, he was solicitous to call them into action, to accelerate their progress, and to repay their success. "It is highly deserving of notice," says Vasari, "that all those who studied in the gardens of the Medici, and were favoured by Lorenzo, became most excellent artists, which can only be attributed to the exquisite judgment of this great patron of their studies, who could not only distinguish men of genius, but had both the will and the power to reward them.* By his kindness the eminent sculptor Rustici was placed under the care of Andrea Verocchio,† where he formed an intimacy with the celebrated Lionardo da Vinci; but although he availed himself of the friendship and the instructions of this wonderful man, he acknowledged Lorenzo as the parent of his studies.‡ Francesco Granacci, the fellow-student of Michelagnolo, partook also of the favour of Lorenzo, and was occasionally employed by him in preparing the splendid pageants with which he frequently amused the citizens of Florence; in the decoration of which Granacci displayed uncommon taste.§ The reputation acquired by the pupils of S. Marco soon extended beyond the limits of Italy. At the request of the king of Portugal, Lorenzo sent into that country Andrea Contucci, where he left various monuments of his talents in sculpture and architecture.|| The encouragement afforded by him to the professors of every branch of the arts, may be estimated in some degree by the numerous pieces executed at his expense by the first masters of the time, accounts of which are occasionally dispersed through the voluminous work of Vasari. Like his ancestor Cosmo, Lorenzo often forgot the superiority of the patron in the familiarity of the friend, and not only excused but delighted in the capriciousness which frequently distinguishes men of talents. In this number was Niccolo Grosso, a Florentine citizen, who wrought ornaments in iron with extraordinary skill. Conscious of his merits, Niccolo resolved to labour only for those who paid him ready money, referring his employers to the sign suspended at his door, which represented books of account destroyed in the flames. Lorenzo, desirous of presenting to some of his powerful friends abroad

* Vasari, Vita del Rustici. † Ibid. ‡ Ibid.
§ Vasari, Vita di Fr. Granac. || Vasari, Vita di Contucci.

a specimen of Florentine ingenuity, called upon Niccolo to engage him to execute for him a piece of his workmanship; but the surly artisan, who was busy at his anvil, instead of acknowledging the honour intended him, bluntly told Lorenzo, that he had other customers who, having first applied, must be first served. The invincible pertinacity of Niccolo, in refusing to work till he had received his usual deposit, occasioned Lorenzo to give him the name of *Il Coparra*,* by which he was ever afterwards generally known.†

The study of architecture, as revived by Brunelleschi, received additional support from the encouragement afforded by Lorenzo de' Medici, who, to the munificence of his grandfather, superadded a knowledge of this science equal to that of a practical artist. At his instance, and often at his individual expense, the city of Florence was ornamented with a profusion of elegant buildings, as well for private residence as public purposes. Convinced that the art was founded on fixed and determined principles, which were only to be discovered in the labours of the ancients, he justly reprobated those professors who, neglecting the rules of Vitruvius, followed only the variable suggestions of their own fancy. Nor was he less severe on those who, without any previous knowledge of the art, conceived themselves equal to the task of conducting a building on an extensive scale, and in the erection of their dwellings, chose to become their own architects. "Such people," said Lorenzo, "buy repentance at too dear a rate." ‡ Of this description was his relation Francesco de' Medici, who, having erected a large house at Maiano, and made several alterations in its progress, complained to Lorenzo of the great expense with which it had been attended: "That is not to be wondered at," replied Lorenzo, "when instead of erecting your building from a model, you draw your model from your building." His superior judgment in works of this kind was acknowledged on many occasions. Ferdinand, king of Naples, intending to build a palace, conceived no one more competent to direct him in the choice of a plan than Lorenzo. His assistance was also sought for on a similar occasion by the duke of Milan; and Filippo Strozzi, in the erection of a mansion, which in grandeur of design and richness of execu-

* From Arrha, Arrhabo, a pledge, or earnest.

† Vasari, Vita di Simone detto il Cronica. ‡ Valor. in Vita, p. 63.

tion is not inferior to a royal residence, availed himself greatly of his advice and directions.* It does not however appear, that Lorenzo on any occasion thought proper to dispense with the aid of those who had made this art their more immediate study. Having formed the intention of erecting his palace at Poggio-Cajano, he obtained designs from several of the best architects of the time, and amongst the rest from Giuliano, the son of Paolo Giamberto, whose model was preferred by Lorenzo, and under whose directions the building was carried on; but in the construction of the picturesque and singular flight of steps, which communicated to every part with such convenience that a person might ascend or descend even on horseback, Lorenzo made use of a design of Stefano d'Ugolino, a painter of Siena, who died about the year 1350.† Lorenzo was desirous that the ceiling of the great hall should be formed by a single arch, but was apprehensive that it would not be practicable on account of its extent. . Giuliano was at that time erecting a residence for himself in Florence, where he took an opportunity of executing one in the manner suggested by Lorenzo, and succeeded so effectually as to remove his doubts on this head. The ceiling at Poggio-Cajano was accordingly completed, and is acknowledged to be the largest vaulted roof of modern workmanship that had then been seen.[308] The talents of this artist induced Lorenzo to recommend him to Ferdinand king of Naples, to whom he presented, on the part of Lorenzo, the model of an intended palace. His reception was highly honourable. On his departure Ferdinand supplied him with horses, apparel, and other valuable articles, amongst which was a silver cup containing several hundred ducats. Giuliano, whilst he declined accepting it, expressed a desire that the king would gratify him with some specimens of ancient art, from his extensive collection, which might be a proof of his approbation. Ferdinand accordingly presented him with a bust of the emperor Adrian, a statue of a female figure larger than life, and a sleeping Cupid; all of which Giuliano immediately sent to Lorenzo, who was no less pleased with the liberality of the artist, than with the acquisition of so valuable a treasure.‡

* For a particular account of this splendid residence, v. Vasari, Vita di Simone detto il Cronica.

† Vasar. Vita di Giul. da San Gallo, ii. 78. ‡ Vasar. Vita di Giul.

At the request of the celebrated Mariano Genazano, Lorenzo had promised to erect, without the gate of San Gallo at Florence, a monastery capable of containing one hundred monks. On the return of Giuliano to Florence, he engaged him in this work, whence he obtained the name of *San Gallo*, by which he was always afterwards distinguished.[309] Whilst this building was carrying forwards, Giuliano was also employed by Lorenzo in designing and erecting the extensive fortifications of Poggio Imperiale, preparatory to the founding a city on that spot, as was his intention.* To this artist, who arrived at great eminence in the ensuing century, and to his brother Antonio, architecture is indebted for the completion of the Tuscan order, as now established, and for considerable improvements in the Doric.

Besides the many magnificent works begun under the immediate directions of Lorenzo, he sedulously attended to the completion of such buildings as had been left imperfect by his ancestors. On the church of S. Lorenzo, the building of which was begun by his great-grandfather Giovanni, and continued by his grandfather Cosmo, he expended a large sum. At the request of Matteo Bosso, he also completed the monastery begun by Brunelleschi at Fiesole,[310] at the same time expressing his regret that he should have rendered it necessary to solicit him to do that which he conceived to be an indispensable duty.†

Amongst the various kinds of picturesque representation practised by the Greeks and Romans, and transmitted by them to aftertimes, is that of Mosaic;[311] a mode of execution which, in its durability of form and permanency of colour, possesses distinguished advantages, being unaffected by drought or moisture, heat or cold, and perishing only with the building to which it has been originally attached. This art, during the middle ages, had experienced the same vicissitudes as attended all those with which it is so nearly connected.[312] Some attempts had, however, been made to restore it by Andrea Tafi, the contemporary of Giotto; and even Giotto himself had cultivated it, not without success, although the celebrated picture over the great door of St. Peter's at Rome, called the *Navicella di Giotto*, is said to be a more modern

* Vasar. ut supra. † Fabr. in Vita. i. 148.

work, copied from a former one of that artist.* Lorenzo was desirous of introducing this mode of execution into more general practice. On expressing to Graffione, a Florentine painter, his intention of ornamenting with work of this kind the vault of a large cupola, the painter ventured to observe to him that he had not artists equal to the task: "We have money enough to make them," replied Lorenzo; and although Graffione still continued incredulous,[313] Lorenzo soon afterwards met with a person who suited his purpose in the painter Gherardo, who had generally applied himself to works in miniature. The specimen produced by Gherardo for the inspection of Lorenzo, was a head of S. Zenobio, with which he was so well pleased, that he resolved to enlarge the chapel of that saint at Florence, in order to give the artist an opportunity of exhibiting his talents in a wider field. With Gherardo he associated Domenico Ghirlandajo, as a more complete master of design, and the work was commenced with great spirit. Vasari assures us, that if death had not interposed, there was reason to believe, from the part that was executed, that these artists would have performed wonderful things.[314]

But if the attempts made by Lorenzo to restore the practice of Mosaic were thus in a great degree frustrated, a discovery was made about the same period which proved an ample substitute for it, and which has given to the works of the painter that permanency which even the durability of Mosaic might not perhaps have supplied. This was the art of transferring to paper impressions from engravings on copper, or other metals; an invention which has tended more than any other circumstance to diffuse throughout Europe a just and general taste for the arts.

This discovery is attributed by the Italians to Maso, or Tomaso Finiguerra, a goldsmith of Florence, who being accustomed to engrave on different metals, for the purpose of inlaying them, occasionally tried the effects of his work by taking off impressions, first on sulphur, and afterwards on paper, by means of a roller, in such a manner that the figures seemed to have been traced with a pen. It does not appear that Finiguerra ever applied this invention to any other purpose than that of ascertaining the progress of his work; nor

* Tenh. Mém. Généal. livr. vii. 131.

have the researches of the most diligent inquirers discovered a single print that can with any degree of probability be attributed to him; but Baccio Baldini, another goldsmith, conceiving that this discovery might be applied to more important purposes, began to engrave on metals, solely with a view of transmitting impressions to paper. Possessing, however, no great skill in design, he prevailed on Sandro Botticello to furnish him with drawings suitable for his purpose. The concurrence of Antonio Pollajuoli, and Andrea Mantegna, carried the art to greater perfection. Of the works of the last-mentioned master many specimens yet remain, which do credit to his talents. The beginning of the ensuing century produced a much superior artist in Marcantonio Raimondi, by whose industry the numerous productions of Raffaello, the transcripts of his rich and creative mind, were committed to paper with an accuracy which he himself approved, and may serve as a standard to mark in future times the progress or the decline of the arts.[315]

Whilst the art of transferring to paper impressions from copper was thus first practised, that of engraving on gems and stones was again successfully revived. The predilection of Lorenzo de' Medici for the beautiful specimens of skill which the ancients have left in materials of this nature has frequently been noticed.[316] Of those which once formed a part of his immense collection, some occasionally occur that seem to have been the objects of his more particular admiration, and bear upon some conspicuous part the name of their former proprietor, thus expressed, LAVR. MED.[317] Nor is it improbable that Michelagnolo, who passed among these treasures a considerable portion of his time, was indebted to the liberality of Lorenzo for the beautiful intaglio which he is supposed to have worn as his seal.*

The protection and encouragement afforded by Lorenzo to every other branch of art was not withheld from this his favourite department. From the early part of the fifteenth century, some specimens of the astonishing proficiency of the ancients in works of this nature had occasionally been discovered; and, as the public taste improved, they were sought for with avidity, and only to be purchased at considerable prices. In the pontificate of Martin V. and again

* Gori, sopra la vita di Michelagn. di Condivi. p. 101.

in that of Paul II. some attempts had been made to rival, or at least to imitate, these productions; but the first artist whose name stands recorded in modern times, is Giovanni delle Corniuole, so called from his having generally exercised his skill upon the stone called a Cornelian. The museum of Lorenzo de' Medici was the school in which he studied. The proficiency which he made corresponded to the advantages he possessed, and answered the purposes which his liberal patron had in view. The numerous pieces of his workmanship in various sizes, and on various materials, were the admiration of all Italy. One of his most celebrated productions was the portrait of Savonarola, who was then in the meridian of his popularity at Florence. Giovanni immediately met with a formidable competitor in a Milanese, who also lost the name of his family in that of his art, and was called Domenico de' Camei. The likeness of Lodovico Sforza, engraved by Domenico in a large onyx, was considered as the most extraordinary specimen of modern skill. By these masters and their scholars, this elegant but unobtrusive branch of the fine arts kept pace with its more ostentatious competitors; and even in the most flourishing period of their elevation, under the pontificate of Leo X. the eye that had contemplated the divine sculptures of Michelagnolo, or had dwelt with delight on the paintings of Raffaello or of Titian, might have turned with pleasure to the labours of Valerio Vicentino, or of Giovanni Bolognese, which compressed into the narrowest bounds, the accurate representations of beauty, strength, or grace, and gave to the most inestimable productions of nature the highest perfection of art.

CHAPTER X.

1492.

Lorenzo de' Medici intends to retire from public life—Is taken sick and removes to Careggi—His conduct in his last illness—Interview with Pico and Politiano—Savonarola visits him—Death of Lorenzo—His character—Review of his conduct as a statesman—Attachment of the Florentines to him—Circumstances attending his death—Testimonies of respect to his memory—Death of Innocent VIII. and accession of Alexander VI.—Irruption of the French into Italy—Expulsion of the Medici from Florence—Death of Ermolao Barbaro—Of Pico of Mirandula—Of Agnolo Politiano—Absurd accounts respecting the death of Politiano—His Monody on Lorenzo—Politiano celebrated by Cardinal Bembo—Authentic account of his death—Disturbances excited by Savonarola — Adherents of the Medici decapitated — Disgrace and execution of Savonarola—Death of Piero de' Medici—His character —Sonnet of Piero de' Medici — Cardinal Giovanni de' Medici — Restoration of the family to Florence—Elevation of Leo X.—Leo promotes his relations—Restores his dominions to peace—Rise of the Reformation—Age of Leo X.—The Laurentian Library restored—Giuliano de' Medici duke of Nemours—Ippolito de' Medici—Lorenzo de' Medici duke of Urbino—Alessandro de' Medici—Descendants of Lorenzo de' Medici the brother of Cosmo—Giovanni de' Medici—Lorenzo de' Medici—Alessandro assumes the sovereignty of Florence —Is assassinated by Lorenzino—Motives and consequences of the attempt — Cosmo de' Medici first grand duke — Death of Filippo Strozzi and final extinction of the republic—Conclusion.

THAT love of leisure which is inseparable from a mind conscious of its own resources, and the consideration of his declining state of health, were probably the motives that induced Lorenzo de' Medici to aim at introducing his two elder sons into public life at so early and almost premature an age. The infirmities under which he laboured not only disqualified him at times from attending with his accustomed vigilance to the affairs of the republic, but rendered it also necessary for him often to absent himself from Florence, and to pass some portion of his time at the warm baths in various parts of Italy, of which those of Siena and Porrettana afforded him the most effectual relief. At those seasons which were not embittered by sickness, he appears to have flattered himself with the expectation of enjoying the reward of his public

labours, and partaking of the general happiness which he had so essentially contributed to promote, in a peaceful and dignified retirement, enlivened by social amusements, by philosophic studies, and literary pursuits. These expectations were built upon the most substantial foundation, the consciousness that he had discharged his more immediate duties and engagements; but his feelings on this occasion are best expressed in his own words.* "What," says he, "can be more desirable to a well-regulated mind than the enjoyment of leisure with dignity? This is what all good men wish to obtain, but which great men alone accomplish. In the midst of public affairs we may indeed be allowed to look forwards to a day of rest; but no rest should totally seclude us from an attention to the concerns of our country. I cannot deny that the path which it has been my lot to tread has been arduous and rugged, full of dangers, and beset with treachery; but I console myself in having contributed to the welfare of my country, the prosperity of which may now rival that of any other state, however flourishing. Nor have I been inattentive to the interests and advancement of my own family, having always proposed to my imitation the example of my grandfather Cosmo, who watched over his public and private concerns with equal vigilance. Having now obtained the object of my cares, I trust I may be allowed to enjoy the sweets of leisure, to share the reputation of my fellow-citizens, and to exult in the glory of my native place." His intentions were more explicitly made known to his faithful companion Politiano, who relates, that sitting with him in his chamber, a short time before his death, and conversing on subjects of letters and philosophy, he then told him that he meant to withdraw himself as much as possible from the tumult of the city, and to devote the remainder of his days to the society of his learned friends; at the same time expressing his confidence in the abilities of his son Piero, on whom it was his intention that the conduct of the affairs of the republic should principally devolve.[318]

This prospect of relaxation and happiness he was not, however, destined to realize. Early in the year 1492, the complaint under which he laboured attacked him with additional violence; and whilst the attention of his physicians

* Ap. Fabr. in Vita Laur. i. 196.

was employed in administering relief, he contracted a slow fever, which escaped their observation, or eluded their skill, until it was too late effectually to oppose its progress. The last illness of Lorenzo de' Medici, like that of most other great men, is represented as being extraordinary in its nature. Politiano describes his disorder as a fever, of all others the most insidious, proceeding by insensible degrees, not like other fevers, by the veins or arteries, but attacking the limbs, the intestines, the nerves, and destroying the very principle of life. On the first approach of this dangerous complaint he had removed from Florence to his house at Careggi, where his moments were enlivened by the society of his friends and the respectful attentions of his fellow-citizens. For medical advice his chief reliance was upon the celebrated Pier Leoni of Spoleto, whom he had frequently consulted on the state of his health; but, as the disorder increased, further assistance was sought for, and Lazaro da Ticino, another physician, arrived at Careggi. It seems to have been the opinion of Politiano, that the advice of Lazaro was too late resorted to; but if we may judge from the nature of the medicines employed by him, he rather accelerated than averted the fatal moment. The mixture of amalgamated pearls and jewels, with the most expensive potions, might indeed serve to astonish the attendants and to screen the ignorance of the physician, but were not likely to be attended with any beneficial effect on the patient. Whether it was in consequence of this treatment, or from the nature of the disorder itself, a sudden and unexpected alteration soon took place; and whilst his friends relied with confidence on the exertions made in his behalf, he sunk at once into such a state of debility as totally precluded all hopes of his recovery, and left him only the care of preparing to meet his doom in a manner consistent with the eminence of his character and the general tenor of his life.

Notwithstanding the diversity of occupations which had successively engaged his attention, and the levity, not to say licentiousness, of some of his writings, the mind of Lorenzo had always been deeply susceptible of religious impressions. This appears not only from his attention to the establishment and reform of monastic houses,* but from his *laudi*, or hymns,

* Of this several instances are given by his historian Valori, p. 58, &c.

many of which breathe a spirit of devotion nearly bordering on enthusiasm. During his last sickness, this feature of his character became more prominent; nor did he judge it expedient, or perhaps think it excusable, to separate the essential from the ceremonial part of religion. Having therefore performed the offices of the church with peculiar fervour, and adjusted with sincerity and decorum his spiritual concerns, he requested a private interview with his son Piero, with whom he held a long and interesting conversation on the state of the republic, the situation of his family, and the conduct which it would be expedient for Piero to pursue. Of the precepts which he thought it necessary to inculcate on his successor, we derive some information from Politiano, which was probably obtained from the relation of his pupil.[319] "I doubt not," said Lorenzo, "that you will hereafter possess the same weight and authority in the state which I have hitherto enjoyed; but as the republic, although it form but one body, has many heads, you must not expect that it will be possible for you, on all occasions, so to conduct yourself as to obtain the approbation of every individual. Remember, therefore, in every situation to pursue that course of conduct which strict integrity prescribes, and to consult the interests of the whole community, rather than the gratification of a part." These admonitions, if attended to, might have preserved Piero from the ruin which the neglect of them soon brought down, and may yet serve as a lesson to those whose authority rests, as all authority must finally rest, on public opinion. The dutiful and patient attendance of Piero on his father during his sickness was, however, a pledge to Lorenzo that his last instructions would not be forgotten; and, by confirming the favourable sentiments which he appears to have entertained of the talents and the disposition of his son, served at least to alleviate the anxiety which he must have felt on resigning, thus prematurely, the direction of such a vast and rapid machine into young and inexperienced hands.

At this interesting period, when the mind of Lorenzo, relieved from the weight of its important concerns, became more sensibly alive to the emotions of friendship, Politiano entered his chamber. Lorenzo no sooner heard his voice

than he called on him to approach, and raising his languid arms, clasped the hands of Politiano in his own, at the same time steadfastly regarding him with a placid, and even a cheerful countenance. Deeply affected at this silent but unequivocal proof of esteem, Politiano could not suppress his feelings, but, turning his head aside, attempted as much as possible to conceal his sobs and his tears. Perceiving his agitation, Lorenzo still continued to grasp his hand, as if intending to speak to him when his passion had subsided ; but finding him unable to resist its impulse, he slowly, and as it were unintentionally, relaxed his hold, and Politiano, hastening into an inner apartment, flung himself on a bed, and gave way to his grief. Having at length composed himself, he returned into the chamber, when Lorenzo again called to him, and inquired with great kindness why Pico of Mirandula had not once paid him a visit during his sickness. Politiano apologized for his friend, by assuring Lorenzo that he had only been deterred by the apprehension that his presence might be troublesome. "On the contrary," replied Lorenzo, "if his journey from the city be not troublesome to him, I shall rejoice to see him before I take my final leave of you." Pico accordingly came, and seated himself at the side of Lorenzo, whilst Politiano, reclining on the bed, near the knees of his revered benefactor, as if to prevent any extraordinary exertion of his declining voice, prepared for the last time to share in the pleasures of his conversation. After excusing himself to Pico for the task he had imposed upon him, Lorenzo expressed his esteem for him in the most affectionate terms, professing that he should meet his death with more cheerfulness after this last interview. He then changed the subject to more familiar and lively topics; and it was on this occasion that he expressed, not without some degree of jocularity, his wishes that he could have obtained a reprieve, until he could have completed the library destined to the use of his auditors.

This interview was scarcely terminated, when a visitor of a very different character arrived. This was the haughty and enthusiastic Savonarola, who probably thought, that in the last moments of agitation and of suffering, he might be enabled to collect materials for his factious purposes. With apparent charity and kindness, the priest exhorted

Lorenzo to remain firm in the catholic faith; to which Lorenzo professed his strict adherence. He then required an avowal of his intention, in case of his recovery, to live a virtuous and well-regulated life; to this he also signified his sincere assent. Lastly, he reminded him, that, if needful, he ought to bear his death with fortitude. "With cheerfulness," replied Lorenzo, "if such be the will of God." On his quitting the room, Lorenzo called him back, and, as an unequivocal mark that he harboured in his bosom no resentment against him for the injuries which he had received, requested the priest would bestow upon him his benediction; with which he instantly complied, Lorenzo making the usual responses with a firm and collected voice.[320]

No species of reputation is so cheaply acquired as that derived from death-bed fortitude. When it is fruitless to contend, and impossible to fly, little applause is due to that resignation which patiently awaits its doom. It is not therefore to be considered as enhancing that dignity of character which Lorenzo had so frequently displayed, that he sustained the last conflict with equanimity. "To judge from his conduct and that of his servants," says Politiano, "you would have thought that it was they who momentarily expected that fate, from which he alone appeared to be exempt." Even to the last the scintillations of his former vivacity were perceptible. Being asked, on taking a morsel of food, how he relished it, "As a dying man always does," was his reply. Having affectionately embraced his surrounding friends, and submitted to the last ceremonies of the church, he became absorbed in meditation, occasionally repeating portions of scripture, and accompanying his ejaculations with elevated eyes and solemn gestures of his hands, till the energies of life gradually declining, and pressing to his lips a magnificent crucifix, he calmly expired.

In the height of his reputation, and at a premature period of life, thus died Lorenzo de' Medici; a man who may be selected from all the characters of ancient and modern history, as exhibiting the most remarkable instance of depth of penetration, versatility of talent, and comprehension of mind.[321] Whether genius be a predominating impulse, directed towards some particular object, or whether it be an energy of intellect that arrives at excellence in any depart-

ment in which it may be employed, it is certain that there are few instances in which a successful exertion in any human pursuit has not occasioned a dereliction of many other objects, the attainment of which might have conferred immortality. If the powers of the mind are to bear down all obstacles that oppose their progress, it seems necessary that they should sweep along in some certain course, and in one collected mass. What then shall we think of that rich fountain, which, whilst it was poured out by so many different channels, flowed through each with a full and equal stream? To be absorbed in one pursuit, however important, is not the characteristic of the higher class of genius, which, piercing through the various combinations and relations of surrounding circumstances, sees all things in their just dimensions, and attributes to each its due. Of the various occupations in which Lorenzo engaged, there is not one in which he was not eminently successful; but he was most particularly distinguished in those which justly hold the first rank in human estimation. The facility with which he turned from subjects of the highest importance to those of amusement and levity, suggested to his countrymen the idea that he had two distinct souls combined in one body. Even his moral character seems to have partaken, in some degree, of the same diversity; and his devotional poems are as ardent as his lighter poems are licentious. On all sides he touched the extremes of human character; and the powers of his mind were only bounded by that impenetrable circle which prescribes the limits of human nature.

As a statesman, Lorenzo de' Medici appears to peculiar advantage. Uniformly employed in securing the peace and promoting the happiness of his country by just regulations at home and wise precautions abroad, and teaching to the surrounding governments those important lessons of political science, on which the civilization and tranquillity of nations have since been found to depend. Though possessed of undoubted talents for military exploits, and of sagacity to avail himself of the imbecility of neighbouring powers, he was superior to that avarice of dominion, which, without improving what is already acquired, blindly aims at more extensive possessions. The wars in which he engaged were for security, not for territory; and the riches produced by

to enjoy; and he was always cautiou
the public favour more than it might be r
bestow. The approximating suppression
Florence, under the influence of his desce
supicions unfavourable to his patriotism
difficult, not to say impossible, to disco
conduct or his precepts, anything that ou
him as an enemy to the freedom of his cour
rity which he exercised was the same as t
cestors had enjoyed, without injury to t
nearly a century, and had descended to hi
from the wealth, the respectability, and the
connexions of his family. The superiori
enabled him to avail himself of these adva
sistible effect; but history suggests not an i
they were devoted to any other purpose tha
ing the honour and independence of the T
was not by the continuance, but by the d
system which he had established, and to whi
the close of his life, that the Florentine rep
the degrading yoke of despotic power; and
death we may unquestionably attribute, not
tion of the commonwealth, but all the cala
soon afterwards sustained.

The sympathies of mind, like the laws of
are uniform. Great talents

His urbanity extended to the lowest ranks of society; and while he enlivened the city of Florence by magnificent spectacles and amusing representations, he partook of them himself with a relish that set the example of festivity. It was the general opinion in Florence, that whoever was favoured by Lorenzo could not fail of success. Valori relates, that in the representation of an engagement on horseback, one of the combatants, who was supposed to contend under the patronage of Lorenzo, being overpowered and wounded, avowed his resolution to die rather than submit to his adversary, and it was not without difficulty that he was rescued from the danger, to receive from the bounty of Lorenzo the reward of his well-meant though mistaken fidelity.

The death of Lorenzo, which happened on the 8th day of April, 1492, was no sooner known at Florence, than a general alarm and consternation spread throughout the city, and the inhabitants gave way to the most unbounded expressions of grief. Even those who were not friendly to the Medici lamented in this misfortune the prospect of the evils to come. The agitation of the public mind was increased by a singular coincidence of calamitous events, which the superstition of the people considered as portentous of approaching commotions. The physician, Pier Leoni, whose prescriptions had failed of success, being apprized of the result, left Careggi in a state of distraction, and precipitated himself into a well in the suburbs of the city.[322] Two days preceding the death of Lorenzo, the great dome of the *Reparata* was struck with lightning, and on the side which approached towards the chapel of the Medici, a part of the building fell. It was also observed that one of the golden *palle*, or balls, in the emblazonment of the Medicean arms, was at the same time struck out. For three nights, gleams of light were said to have been perceived proceeding from the hill of Fiesole, and hovering above the church of S. Lorenzo, where the remains of the family were deposited. Besides these incidents, founded perhaps on some casual occurrence, and only rendered extraordinary by the workings of a heated imagination, many others of a similar kind are related by contemporary authors, which, whilst they exemplify that credulity which characterizes the human race in

every age, may at least serve to shew that the event to which they were supposed to allude, was conceived to be of such magnitude as to occasion a deviation from the ordinary course of nature.[323] From Careggi the body of Lorenzo was conveyed to the church of his patron saint, amidst the tears and lamentations of all ranks of people, who bewailed the loss of their faithful protector, the glory of their city, the companion of their amusements, their common father and friend. His obsequies were without ostentation, he having, a short time before his death, given express directions to that effect. Not a tomb or an inscription marks the place that received his ashes; but the stranger, who, smitten with the love of letters and of arts, wanders amidst the splendid monuments erected to the chiefs of this illustrious family, the work of Michelagnolo and of his powerful competitors, whilst he looks in vain for that inscribed with the name of Lorenzo, will be reminded of his glory by them all.

Throughout the rest of Italy the death of Lorenzo was regarded as a public calamity of the most alarming kind. Of the arch which supported the political fabric of that country he had long been considered as the centre, and his loss seemed to threaten the whole with immediate destruction. When Ferdinand, king of Naples, was informed of this event, he exclaimed, "this man has lived long enough for his own glory, but too short a time for Italy."[324] Such of the Italian potentates as were more nearly connected with the Medici sent ambassadors to Florence on this occasion. Letters of condolence were transmitted to Piero from almost all the sovereigns of Europe. Many distinguished individuals also paid this last tribute to the memory of their friend and benefactor.* Among these communications, dictated by flattery, by friendship, and by political motives, there is one of a more interesting nature. This is a letter from the young cardinal Giovanni de' Medici to his elder brother, written four days after the death of their father, which evinces that the cardinal was not without apprehensions from the temper and disposition of Piero, and does equal honour to his prudence and to his filial piety.

* These letters, in two vols, are yet preserved in MS. in the Palazzo Vecchio at Florence, Filz. xxv. No. xv.

The Cardinal Giovanni de' Medici, at Rome, to Piero de' Medici, at Florence.

"My dearest brother, now the only support of our family; what I have to communicate to thee, except my tears, I know not; for when I reflect on the loss we have sustained in the death of our father, I am more inclined to weep than to relate my sorrow. What a father have we lost! How indulgent to his children! Wonder not then that I grieve, that I lament, that I find no rest. Yet, my brother, I have some consolation in reflecting that I have thee, whom I shall always regard in the place of a father. Do thou command—I shall cheerfully obey. Thy injunctions will give me more pleasure than I can express—order me—put me to the test—there is nothing that shall prevent my compliance. Allow me, however, my Piero, to express my hopes, that in thy conduct to all, and particularly to those around thee, I may find thee as I could wish—beneficent, liberal, affable, and humane; by which qualities there is nothing but may be obtained, nothing but may be preserved. Think not that I mention this from any doubt that I entertain of thee, but because I esteem it to be my duty. Many things strengthen and console me; the concourse of people that surround our house with lamentations, the sad and sorrowful appearance of the whole city, the public mourning, and other similar circumstances, these in a great degree alleviate my grief; but that which relieves me more than the rest, is, that I have thee, my brother, in whom I place a confidence that no words can describe, &c. *Ex urbe, die* 12 *Ap.* 1492."*

The common mediator of Italy being now no more, the same interested and unenlightened motives which had so often rendered that country the seat of treachery and of bloodshed, again began to operate, and the ambitious views of the different sovereigns became the more dangerous, as they were the more concealed. Such was the confidence which they had placed in Lorenzo, that not a measure of importance was determined on by any of them without its being previously communicated to him, when, if he thought it likely to prove hostile to the general tranquillity, he was

* For the original, vide App. No. XXX.

enabled either to prevent its execution, or at least to obviate its ill effects; but upon his death a general suspicion of each other took place, and laid the foundation of the unhappy consequences that soon afterwards ensued. The impending evils of Italy were accelerated by the death of Innocent VIII. who survived Lorenzo only a few months, and still more by the elevation to the pontificate of Roderigo Borgia, the scourge of Christendom, and the opprobrium of the human race.[325]

Piero de' Medici, on whom the eyes and expectations of the public were turned, gave early indications that he was unable to sustain the weight that had devolved upon him. Elated with the authority derived from his father, but forgetting the admonitions by which it was accompanied, he relaxed the reins that controlled all Italy, to grasp at the supreme dominion of his native place. For this purpose he secretly formed a more intimate connexion with the king of Naples and the pope, which being discovered by the penetrating eye of Lodovico Sforza, raised in him a spirit of jealousy which the professions and assurances of Piero could never allay. An interval of dissatisfaction, negotiation, and distrust, took place, till at length the solicitations of Lodovico and the ambition of Charles VIII. brought into Italy a more formidable and warlike race, whose arrival spread a general terror and alarm, and convinced, too late, the states and sovereigns of that country, of the folly of their mutual dissensions. Even Lodovico himself, who, in the expectation of weakening his rivals, and of vesting in himself the government of Milan, had incessantly laboured to accomplish this object, no sooner saw its approach than he shrunk from it in terror; and whilst he was obliged, for the sake of consistency, to persevere in exhorting Charles to proceed in his enterprise against the kingdom of Naples, he endeavoured, by secret emissaries, to excite against him the most formidable opposition of the Italian powers. Lodovico having for this purpose despatched an envoy to Florence, Piero conceived that he had obtained a favourable opportunity of convincing the king of France of the insincerity of his pretended ally, and thereby of deterring him from the further prosecution of his undertaking; but however laudable his purpose might be, the means which he adopted for its accomplishment reflect but little credit on his talents. In

the palace of the Medici was an apartment which communicated with the gardens by a secret door, constructed by Lorenzo de' Medici for the purpose of convenience and retirement. In this room Piero, pretending to be sick, contrived an interview with the agent of Lodovico, whilst the envoy of Charles VIII., secreted behind the door, was privy to their conversation.* Whether Piero had not the address to engage the Milanese sufficiently to develop the views of his master, or whether the French envoy found the Italian politicians equally undeserving of confidence, rests only on conjecture; but the communication of this incident to Charles tended not in the slightest degree to avert the impending calamity. On the contrary, the conduct of Piero being made known to Lodovico, rendered any further communication between them impossible, and by preventing that union of the Italian states, which alone could have opposed with effect the further progress of the French arms, facilitated an enterprise that could owe its success only to the misconduct of its opponents.†

This unfortunate event led the way to another incident more immediately destructive to the credit and authority of Piero de' Medici. Charles, at the head of his troops, had without resistance reached the confines of the Florentine state, and had attacked the town of Sarzana, which Lorenzo, after having recovered it from the Genoese, had strongly fortified. The approach of such a formidable body of men, the reputation they had acquired, and the atrocities they had committed in their progress, could not fail of exciting great consternation in Florence, where the citizens began freely to express their dissatisfaction with Piero de' Medici, who they asserted had, by his rash and intemperate measures, provoked the resentment of a powerful sovereign, and endangered the very existence of the republic. This crisis suggested to Piero the situation in which his father stood, when, in order to terminate a war which threatened him with destruction, he had hastened to Naples, and, placing himself in the power of an avowed enemy, had returned to Florence with the credentials of peace.‡ The present season appeared to him favourable for a similar attempt; but, as Guicciardini judiciously observes,

* Oricell. de bello Ital. p. 24. † Guicciardini, lib. i.
‡ Vide ante, chap. iv.

it is dangerous to guide ourselves by precedent, unless the cases be exactly alike; unless the attempt be conducted with equal prudence; and, above all, unless it be attended with the same good fortune. The impetuosity of Piero prevented him from observing these distinctions—hastening to the French camp, he threw himself at the feet of Charles, who received his submission with coldness and disdain.* Finding his entreaties ineffectual, he became lavish in his offers to promote the interests of the king, and, as a pledge of his fidelity, proposed to deliver up to him not only the important fortress of Sarzana, which had till then successfully resisted his attacks, but also the town of Pietra Santa, and the cities of Pisa and Leghorn, Charles at the same time undertaking to restore them when he had accomplished his conquest of the kingdom of Naples.[326] The temerity of Piero in provoking the resentment of Charles, added to his inability to ward off, and his pusillanimity in resisting the blow, completed what his ambition and his arrogance had begun, and for ever deprived him of the respect and confidence of his fellow-citizens. On his return to Florence, after this disgraceful compromise, he was refused admittance into the palace of the magistrates, and finding that the people at large were so highly exasperated against him as to endanger his personal safety, he hastily withdrew himself from his native place, and retreated to Venice.[327] The distress and devastation which the inhabitants of Italy experienced for a series of years after this event have afforded a subject upon which their historians have dwelt with melancholy accuracy. Amidst these disasters, there is perhaps no circumstance that so forcibly excites the regret of the friends of letters, as the plundering of the palace of the Medici, and the dispersion of that invaluable library, whose origin and progress have before been traced. The French troops that had entered the city of Florence without opposition, led the way to this sacrilegious deed, in the perpetration of which they were joined by the Florentines themselves, who openly carried off, or secretly purloined, whatever they could discover that was interesting, rare, or valuable. Besides the numerous manuscripts in almost every language, the depredators seized, with contentious avidity, the many inestimable specimens of the arts with which the house of the Medici

* Oricell. de bello Ital. p. 39.

abounded, and which had long rendered it the admiration of strangers, and the chief ornament of the city. Exquisite pieces of ancient sculpture, vases, cameos, and gems of various kinds, more estimable for their workmanship than for their native value, shared in the general ruin; and all that the assiduity and the riches of Lorenzo and his ancestors had been able to accumulate in half a century, was dissipated or demolished in a day.[328]

The same reverse of fortune that overwhelmed the political labours of Lorenzo, that rendered his descendants fugitives, and dispersed his effects, seemed to extend to his friends and associates, almost all of whom unhappily perished within a short interval after his death, although in the common course of nature they might have expected a longer life. The first of these eminent men was Ermolao Barbaro, of whose friendly intercourse with Lorenzo many testimonies remain, and who died of the plague in the year 1493, when only thirty-nine years of age.[329] This event was succeeded by the death of Pico of Mirandula, who in his thirty-second year fell a victim to his avidity for science, and has left posterity to regret that he turned his astonishing acquisitions to so little account. Nor did Politiano long survive his great patron. He died at Florence on the 24th day of September, 1494, when he had just completed his fortieth year.

It is painful to reflect on the propensity which has appeared in all ages to sully the most illustrious characters by the imputation of the most degrading crimes. Jovius, with apparent gravity, informs us, that Politiano, having entertained a criminal passion for one of his pupils, died in the paroxysm of an amorous fever, whilst he was singing his praises on the lute;* and this preposterous tale has been repeated, with singular variations, by many subsequent writers. To attempt a serious refutation of so absurd a charge would be an useless undertaking; but it may not be uninteresting to inquire by what circumstances it was first suggested; as it may serve to shew on how slight a foundation detraction can erect her superstructure. On the death of Lorenzo de' Medici, Politiano attempted to pour forth his grief in the following monody to his memory, which, although left in an unfinished state, and not to be ranked, in point of composition, with many of his

* Jovii Elog. cap. xxxviii.

other writings, is strongly expressive of the anguish and agitation of his mind :

MONODIA IN LAURENTIUM MEDICEM.

Quis dabit capiti meo
Aquam ? quis oculis meis
Fontem lachrymarum dabit ?
Ut nocte fleam,
Ut luce fleam.
Sic turtur viduus solet ;
Sic cygnus moriens solet ;
Sic luscinia conqueri.
Heu miser, miser ;
O dolor, dolor.
—Laurus impetu fulminis
Illa illa jacet subito ;
Laurus omnium celebris
Musarum choris,
Nympharum choris,
Sub cujus patula coma,
Et Phœbi lyra blandius
Et vox dulcius insonat.
Nunc muta omnia,
Nunc surda omnia.
—Quis dabit capiti meo
Aquam ? quis oculis meis
Fontem lachrymarum dabit ?
Ut nocte fleam,
Ut luce fleam.
Sic turtur viduus solet ;
Sic cygnus moriens solet ;
Sic luscinia conqueri.
Heu miser, miser ;
O dolor, dolor !

Who from perennial streams shall bring,
Of gushing floods a ceaseless spring ?
That through the day in hopeless woe,
That through the night my tears may flow.
As the 'reft turtle mourns his mate,
As sings the swan his coming fate,
As the sad nightingale complains,
I pour my anguish and my strains.
Ah wretched, wretched past relief,
O grief, beyond all other grief !
—Through heaven the gleamy lightning flies,
And prone on earth my Laurel lies :
That laurel, boast of many a tongue,
Whose praises every muse has sung,
Which every dryad of the grove,
And all the tuneful sisters love ;

That laurel that erewhile displayed
Its ample honours; in whose shade
To louder notes was strung the lyre,
And sweeter sang th' Aonian choir,
Now silent, silent all around,
And deaf the ear that drank the sound.

—Who from perennial streams shall bring,
Of gushing floods a ceaseless spring?
That through the day, in hopeless woe,
That through the night, my tears may flow.
As the reft turtle mourns his mate,
As sings the swan his coming fate,
As the sad nightingale complains,
I pour my anguish and my strains.
Ah wretched, wretched past relief,
Oh grief, beyond all other grief!

Such was the object of the affections of Politiano, and such the amorous effusion, in the midst of which he was intercepted by the hand of death; yet if we advert to the charges which have been brought against him, we shall find that they are chiefly, if not wholly, to be attributed to a misrepresentation, or perversion, of these lines. Of those who, after Jovius, have repeated the accusation, one author informs us, that the verses which Politiano addressed to the object of his love were so tender and impassioned, that he expired just as he had finished the second couplet.* Another relates, that in the frenzy of a fever, he had eluded the vigilance of his guard, and escaping from his bed, seized his lute, and began to play upon it under the window of a young Greek, of whom he was enamoured, whence he was brought back by his friends, half dead, and expired in his bed soon afterwards.† We are next informed, that in a fit of amorous impatience, he occasioned his own death, by striking his head against the wall:‡ whilst a fourth author assures us, that he was killed by a fall from the stairs, as he was singing to his lute an elegy which he had composed on the death of Lorenzo de' Medici.§ The contrariety of these relations, not one of which is supported by the slightest pretence to serious or authentic testimony, is itself a sufficient proof of their futility. Some years after the death of Politiano, the celebrated cardinal Bembo touched with the untimely fate

* Varillas, Anecdotes de Florence, lib. iv. p. 196. † Menck. in Vita Pol. p. 472. ‡ Vossius, De Hist. Lat. lib. iii. c. 8. Menck. 470.
§ Bullart, Acad. tom. i. p. 278.

of a man whom he was induced, by a similarity of taste and character, to love and admire, paid a tribute of gratitude and respect to his memory in a few elegiac verses, in which, alluding to the unfinished monody of Politiano, he represents him as sinking under the stroke of fate, at the moment when, frantic with excess of grief, he was attempting, by the power of music, to revoke the fatal decree which had deprived him of his friend.

POLITIANO TUMULUS.

Duceret extincto cum mors LAURENTE triumphum,
Lætaque pullatis inveheretur equis,
Respicit insano ferientem pollice chordas,
Viscera singultu concutiente, virum.
Mirata est, tenuitque jugum : furit ipse, pioque
LAURENTEM cunctos flagitat ore Deos.
Miscebat precibus lachrymas, lachrymisque dolorem ;
Verba ministrabat liberiora dolor.
Risit, et antiquæ non immemor illa querelæ,
Orphei Tartariæ cum patuere viæ,
Hic etiam infernas tentat rescindere leges,
Fertque suas, dixit, in mea jura manus.
Protinus et flentem percussit dura poetam ;
Rupit et in medio pectora docta sono.
—Heu sic tu raptus, sic te mala fata tulerunt,
Arbiter Ausoniæ, POLITIANE, lyræ.

Whilst borne in sable state, Lorenzo's bier
The tyrant Death, his proudest triumph, brings,
He mark'd a bard in agony severe,
Smite with delirious hand the sounding strings.
He stopp'd—he gazed—the storm of passion raged,
And prayers with tears were mingled, tears with grief ;
For lost LORENZO, war with fate he waged,
And every god was call'd to bring relief.
The tyrant smiled—and mindful of the hour
When from the shades his consort Orpheus led,
"Rebellious too wouldst thou usurp my power,
And burst the chain that binds the captive dead ?"
He spoke—and speaking, launch'd the shaft of fate,
And closed the lips that glow'd with sacred fire.
His timeless doom 'twas thus POLITIAN met—
POLITIAN, master of th' Ausonian lyre.

The fiction of the poet, that Politiano had incurred the resentment of Death by his affection for the object of his passion, suggests nothing more than that his death was occasioned by sorrow for the loss of his friend; but the verses of

Bembo seem to have given a further pretext to the enemies of Politiano, who appear to have mistaken the friend whom he has celebrated for the object of an amorous passion, and to have interpreted these lines, so honourable to Politiano, in a manner not only the most unfavourable to his character, but the most opposite to their real purport, and to the occasion which gave them birth.[330]

From authentic documents which yet remain respecting the death of this eminent scholar, it appears that he breathed his last in the midst of his relatives and friends, having first expressed his desire to be buried in the church of S. Marco, in the habit of the Dominican order. This request was complied with by the piety of his pupil Roberto Ubaldini, one of the monks of the convent of S. Marco, who has left a memorial in his own handwriting of the circumstances attending his death.[331] His remains were accordingly deposited in the church of S. Marco, where his memory is preserved in an epitaph very unworthy of his character and genius.*

The various and discordant relations respecting the death of Politiano are happily adverted to by one of his countrymen, in the following lines :

PAMPHILI SAXI,

De Morte Angeli Politiani.

Quo cecidit fato nostri decus Angelus ævi,
Gentis et Etruscæ gloria, scire cupis?
Icterici non hunc labes tristissima morbi,
Febris ad Elysias vel tulit atra domos;
Non inflans humor pectus, non horrida bilis;
Mortiferæ pestis denique nulla lues:
Sed, quoniam rigidas ducebat montibus orn[illegible]
Frangebat scopulos, decipiebat aves,
Mulcebat tigres, sistebat flumina cantu,
Plectra movens plectro dulcius Ismario.
Non plus Threicium laudabunt Orphea gent[illegible]
Calliope dixit; dixit Apollo, Linum;

---

* POLITIANUS.
IN. HOC. TUMULO. JACET.
ANGELUS. UNUM.
QUI. CAPUT. ET. LINGUAS.
RES. NOVA. TRES. HABUIT.
OBIIT. AN. MCCCCLXXXXIV.
SEP. XXIV. ÆTATIS.
XL.

Jamque tacet nostrum rupes Heliconia nomen —
Et simul hunc gladio supposuere necis.
Mors tamen hæc illi vita est, nam gloria magna
Invidia Phœbi Calliopesque mori.

Ask'st thou what cause consign'd to early fate
POLITIAN, glory of the Tuscan state?
—Not loathsome jaundice tainting all the frame,
Not rapid fever's keen consuming flame,
Not viscous rheum that chokes the struggling breath,
Nor any vulgar minister of death;
—'Twas that his song to life and motion charm'd
The mountain oaks, the rock's cold bosom warm'd,
Stay'd the prone flood, the tiger's rage controll'd,
With sweeter strains than Orpheus knew of old.—
"Dimm'd is the lustre of my Grecian fame,"
Exclaimed Calliope—"No more my name
"Meets even in Helicon its due regard,"
Apollo cry'd, and pierced the tuneful bard—
—Yet lives the bard in lasting fame approved,
Who Phœbus and the muse to envy moved.

The expulsion of Piero de' Medici from Florence neither contributed to establish the tranquillity, nor to preserve the liberty of the republic. The inhabitants exulted for a time in the notion that they were freed from the tyranny of a family which had held them so long in subjection; but they soon discovered that it was necessary to supply its absence, by increasing the executive power of the state. Twenty citizens were accordingly chosen by the appellation of *Accopiatori*, who were invested not only with the power of raising money, but also of electing the chief magistrates. This form of government met, however, with an early and formidable opposition; and to the violence of political dissensions was soon superadded the madness of religious enthusiasm. The fanatic Savonarola having, by pretensions to immediate inspiration from God, and by harangues well calculated to impress the minds of the credulous, formed a powerful party, began to aim at political importance. Adopting the popular side of the question, he directed the whole torrent of his eloquence against the new mode of government, affirming that he was divinely authorized to declare that the legislative power ought to be extended to the citizens at large; that he had himself been the ambassador of the Florentines to heaven, and that Christ had condescended to be their peculiar

monarch.* The exertions of Savonarola were successful. The newly-elected magistrates voluntarily abdicated their offices, and an effort was made to establish the government on a more popular basis, by vesting the legislative power of the state in the *Consiglio Maggiore*, or Council of the Citizens, and in a select body, called the *Consiglio degli Scelti*, or Select Council.[332] The first of these was to be composed of at least one thousand citizens, who could derive their citizenship by descent, and were upwards of thirty years of age; the latter consisted of eighty members, who were elected half-yearly from the great council, and were upwards of forty years of age.† These regulations, instead of uniting the citizens in one common interest, gave rise to new distinctions. The *Frateschi*, or adherents of Savonarola, who were in general favourable to the liberty of the lower classes of the inhabitants, regarded the friar as the messenger of heaven, as the guide of their temporal and eternal happiness; whilst the *Compagnacci*, or adherents to a more aristocratical government, represented him as a factious impostor; and Alexander VI. seconded their cause by fulminating against him the anathemas of the church. Thus impelled by the most powerful motives that can actuate the human mind, the citizens of Florence were seized with a temporary insanity. In the midst of their devotions, they frequently rushed in crowds from the church, to assemble in the public squares, crying *Viva Cristo*, singing hymns, and dancing in circles, formed by a citizen and a friar, placed alternately.‡ The hymns sung on these occasions were chiefly composed by Girolamo Benivieni, who appears to have held a distinguished rank amongst these disciples of fanaticism.[333] The enemies of Savonarola were as immoderate in their opposition as his partisans were in their attachment. Even the children of the city were trained in opposite factions, and saluted each other with showers of pebbles; in which contests the gravest citizens were sometimes unable to resist the inclination of taking a part.§

Such was the state of Florence in the year 1497, when Piero de' Medici, who had long waited for an opportunity of regaining his authority, entered into a negotiation with seve-

* Nerli Comm. de' Fatti civ. de Firenze, lib. iv. 65. † Ibid. pp. 66, 67.
‡ Nerli Comment. lib. iv. p. 75. § Ibid. lib. iv. p. 74.

ral of his adherents, who undertook, at an appointed hour, to admit him within the walls of the city, with the troops which he had obtained from the Venetian republic, and from his relations of the Orsini family. Piero did not, however, make his appearance till the opportunity of assisting him was past. His abettors were discovered; five of them, of the chief families of Florence, were decapitated; the rest were imprisoned or sent into banishment. The persons accused would have appealed from their judges to the *Consiglio Grande*, according to a law which had lately been obtained by the influence of the *Frateschi;* but that party, with Savonarola at their head, were clamorous for the execution of the delinquents, and, in spite of the law which they had themselves introduced, effected their purpose. Amongst the five sufferers was Lorenzo Tornabuoni, the maternal cousin of Lorenzo de' Medici, of whose accomplishments Politiano has left a very favourable account, and to whom he has inscribed his beautiful poem entitled "Ambra."*

The authority of Savonarola was now at its highest pitch. Instead of a republic, Florence assumed the appearance of a theocracy, of which Savonarola was the prophet, the legislator, and the judge.[334] He perceived not, however, that he had arrived at the edge of the precipice, and that by one step further he might incur destruction. Amongst the methods resorted to by the opponents of Savonarola to weaken his authority and to counteract his pretensions, they had attacked him with his own weapons, and had excited two Franciscan monks to declaim against him from the pulpit. Savonarola found it necessary to call in the aid of an assistant, for which purpose he selected Fra Domenico da Pescia, a friar of his own convent of S. Marco. The contest was kept up by each of the contending parties with equal fury, till Domenico, transported with zeal for the interests of his master, proposed to confirm the truth of his doctrines by walking through the flames, provided any one of his adversaries would submit to a similar test. By a singular coincidence, which is alone sufficient to demonstrate to what a degree the passions of the people were excited, a Franciscan friar accepted the challenge, and professed himself ready to proceed to the proof. The mode of trial became the subject of serious deliberation

* Vide ante, p. 280.

among the chief officers of the republic. Two deputies were elected on behalf of each of the parties, to arrange and superintend this extraordinary contest. The combustibles were prepared, and over them was erected a scaffold, which afforded a commodious passage into the midst of the flames. On the morning of the day appointed, being the 17th day of April, 1498, Savonarola and his champion made their appearance, with a numerous procession of ecclesiastics. Savonarola himself intonating, with a tremendous voice, the psalm "Exurgat Deus et dissipentur inimici ejus." His opponent, Fra Giuliano Rondinelli, attended by a few Franciscan monks, came sedately and silently to the place of trial; the flames were kindled, and the agitated spectators waited with impatience for the moment that should renew the miracle of the Chaldean furnace. Savonarola finding that the Franciscan was not to be deterred from the enterprise either by his vociferations, or by the sight of the flames, was obliged to have recourse to another expedient, and insisted that his champion Domenico, when he entered the fire, should bear the host along with him. This sacrilegious proposal shocked the whole assembly. The prelates who, together with the state deputies, attended the trial, exclaimed against an experiment which might subject the catholic faith to too severe a test, and bring a scandal upon their holy religion. Domenico, however, clung fast to the twig which his patron had thrown out, and positively refused to encounter the flames without this sacred talisman. This expedient, whilst it saved the life of the friar, ruined the credit of Savonarola. On his return to the convent of S. Marco, he was insulted by the populace, who bitterly reproached him, that after having encouraged them to cry *Viva Cristo*, he should impiously propose to commit him to the flames. Savonarola attempted to regain his authority by addressing them from the pulpit, but his enemies were too vigilant; seizing the opportunity of his disgrace, they first attacked the house of Francesco Valori, one of his most powerful partisans, who, together with his wife, was sacrificed to their fury. They then secured Savonarola, with his associate Domenico, and another friar of the same convent, and dragged them to prison. An assembly of ecclesiastics and seculars, directed by an emissary of Alexander VI. sat in judgment upon them. The resolution and eloquence of Savonarola, on

his first interview, intimidated his judges; and it was not till recourse was had to the implements of torture—the *ultima theologorum ratio*, that Savonarola betrayed his weakness, and acknowledged the fallacy of his pretensions to supernatural powers. His condemnation instantly followed; and the unhappy priest, with his two attendants, was led to execution in the same place, and with the same apparatus, as had been prepared for the contest; where, being first strangled, their bodies were committed to the flames; and, lest the city should be polluted by their remains, their ashes were carefully gathered and thrown into the Arno.*

From the time that Piero de' Medici quitted the city of Florence, he experienced a continual succession of mortifications and disappointments. Flattered, deserted, encouraged, and betrayed, by the different potentates to whom he successively applied for assistance, his prospects became daily more unfavourable, and his return to Florence more improbable. In the mean time a new war had arisen in Italy. Louis XII. the successor of Charles VIII. after having, in conjunction with Ferdinand, king of Spain, accomplished the conquest of Naples, disagreed with him in the partition of the spoil, and Italy became the theatre of their struggle. On this occasion Piero entered into the service of the French, and was present at an engagement that took place between them and the Spaniards, on the banks of the Garigliano, in which they were defeated with great loss. In effecting his escape Piero attempted to pass the river, but the boat in which he, with several other men of rank, had embarked, being laden with heavy cannon, sunk in the midst of the current, and Piero miserably perished, after having supported an exile of ten years. By his wife Alfonsina, he left a son named Lorenzo, and a daughter Clarice.

Few men have derived from nature greater advantages, and perhaps never any one enjoyed a better opportunity of improving them, than Piero de' Medici. A robust form, a vigorous constitution, great personal strength and activity, and a share of talents beyond the common lot, were the endowments of his birth. To these was added a happy combination of external affairs, resulting from the opulence and respectability of his family, the powerful alliances by which it was strengthened, and the high reputation which his father

* Nerli, Comment. lib. iv. p. 78. Savonarolæ Vita, tom. ii. *passim.*

had so deservedly acquired. But these circumstances, apparently so favourable to his success, were precisely the causes of his early ruin. Presuming on his security, he supposed that his authority could not be shaken nor his purposes defeated. Forgetting the advice so often repeated to him by his father, to "remember that he was only a citizen of Florence," he neglected or disdained to conciliate the affections of the people. His conduct was the exact reverse of that which his ancestors had so long and uniformly adopted, and was attended with the effects which might reasonably be expected from a dereliction of those maxims that had raised them to the honourable distinction which they had so long enjoyed.

A few poetical compositions of Piero de' Medici, preserved in the Laurentian Library, though not hitherto printed, place his character in a more favourable point of view, and exhibit his filial affection and his attachment to his native place in a very interesting light.[335] Of this the following sonnet may be a sufficient proof:

SONETTO.

'Sendo io national, e di te nato,
Muovati patria un poco il tuo figliuolo;
Fingiti almen pietosa del suo duolo,
Essendo in te nudrito ed allevato.
Ha ciaschedun del nascimento il fato,
Come l' uccello il suo garrire e volo;
Scusemi almen in ciò non esser solo,
Benchè solo al mio male io pur sia stato.
Et se può nulla in te mio antico affetto,
Per quella pietà che 'n te pur regna
Non mi sia questo dono da te disdetto:
—Ch' almen in cener nella patria io vegna,
A riposar col padre mio diletto,
Che già ti fe si gloriosa e degna.

Thy offspring, FLORENCE, nurtured at thy breast,
Ah! let me yet thy kind indulgence prove;
Or if thou own no more a parent's love,
Thy pity sure may soothe my woes to rest.
Fate marks to each his lot: the same behest
That taught the bird through fields of air to rove,
And tunes his song, my vital tissue wove
Of grief and care, with darkest hues imprest.
But if, my fondness scorn'd, my prayer denied
Death only bring the period of my woes,
Yet one dear hope shall mitigate my doom.
—If then my father's name was once thy pride,
Let my cold ashes find at last repose,
Safe in the shelter of his honour'd tomb.

Of the many ties by which Lorenzo had endeavoured to secure the prosperity of his family amidst the storms of fortune, and the ebbs and flows of popular opinion, one only now remained,—that by which he had connected it with the church; but this alone proved sufficient for the purpose, and shews that in this, as in every instance, his conduct was directed by motives of the soundest policy. After the expulsion of the family from Florence, the cardinal Giovanni de' Medici, finding that the endeavours of himself and his brothers to effect their restoration were more likely to exasperate the Florentines than to promote that desirable event, desisted from any further attempts, and determined to wait with patience for a more favourable opportunity. He therefore quitted Italy, and whilst that country was the theatre of treachery and war, visited many parts of France and Germany. His dislike to Alexander VI., who had entered into an alliance with the Florentines, and was consequently adverse to the views of the exiles, was an additional motive for his absence. After the death of Alexander in the year 1503, he returned to Rome, and found in Julius II. a pontiff more just to his talents, and more favourable to his hopes. From this time he began to take an important part in the public affairs of Italy, and was appointed legate in the war carried on by the pope, the Venetians, and the king of Spain, against Louis XII. Whilst invested with this dignity, he was taken prisoner by the French, in the famous battle of Ravenna, but soon afterwards found an opportunity of effecting his escape, not however without great danger and difficulty. In the mean time new dissensions had sprung up at Florence, where the inhabitants, wearied with the fluctuations of a government whose maxims and conduct were changed in the same rapid succession as its chief magistrates, were at length obliged to seek for a greater degree of stability, by electing a *Gonfaloniere* for life. This authority was entrusted to Piero Soderini, who, with more integrity than ability, exercised it for nearly ten years. His contracted views suited not with the circumstances of the times. The principal governments of Italy, with Julius at their head, had leagued together to free that country from the depredations of the French. Fearful of exciting the restless dispositions of the Florentines, and perhaps of endangering the continuance of his power, the *Gonfaloniere* kept aloof from

a cause, on the success of which depended the tranquillity and independence of Italy. His reluctance to take an active part in the war was construed into a secret partiality to the interests of the French; and, whilst it rendered him odious to a great part of the citizens of Florence, drew upon him the resentment of the allied powers. The victory obtained by the French at Ravenna, dearly purchased with the death of the gallant Gaston de Foix, and the loss of near ten thousand men, proved the destruction of their enterprise; and as the cause of the French delcined, that of the Medici gained ground, as well in Florence, as in the rest of Italy. The prudence and moderation of the cardinal enabled him to avail himself of these favourable dispositions without prematurely anticipating the consequences. During his residence at Rome he had paid a marked attention to the citizens of Florence who occasionally resorted there, without making any apparent distinction between those who had espoused and those who had been adverse to the cause of his family; and by his affability and hospitality, as well as by his attention to the interests of those who stood in need of his services, secured the esteem and good opinion of his fellow-citizens. Having thus prepared the way for his success, he took the earliest opportunity of turning the arms of the allied powers against Florence, for the avowed purpose of removing Piero Soderini from his office, and restoring the Medici to their rights as citizens. On the part of Soderini little resistance was made. The allies having succeeded in an attack upon the town of Prato, and the friends of the Medici having openly opposed the authority of Soderini, the tide of popular favour once more turned; and whilst the *Gonfaloniere* with difficulty effected his escape, the cardinal made his entrance into his native place, accompanied by his younger brother Giuliano, his nephew Lorenzo, and his cousin Giulio de' Medici, the latter of whom had been his constant attendant during all the events of his public life.*

The restoration of the Medici, although effected by an armed force, was not disgraced by the bloodshed of any of the citizens, and a few only of their avowed enemies were ordered to absent themselves from Florence. Scarcely was

* Guicci. lib. x. Razzi vita di Piero Soderini. Padova, 1737, p. 70, &c.

the tranquillity of the place restored, when intelligence was received of the death of Julius II. The cardinal lost no time in repairing to Rome, where, on the 11th day of March, 1513, being then only thirty-seven years of age, he was elected supreme head of the church, and assumed the name of Leo X. The high reputation which he had acquired not only counterbalanced any objections arising from his youth, but rendered his election a subject of general satisfaction; and the inhabitants of Florence, without adverting to the consequences, exulted in an event which seemed likely to contribute not less to the security than to the honour of their country. The commencement of his pontificate was distinguished by an act of clemency which seemed to realize the high expectations that had been formed of it. A general amnesty was published at Florence, and the banished citizens restored to their country. Piero Soderini, who had taken refuge in Turkey, was invited by the pope to Rome, where he resided many years under his protection, and enjoyed the society and respect of the prelates and other men of eminence who frequented the court, being distinguished, during the remainder of his life, by the honourable title of the *Gonfaloniere.**

The elevation of Leo X. to the pontificate established the fortunes of the Medici on a permanent foundation. Naturally munificent to all, Leo was lavish in bestowing upon the different branches of his own family the highest honours and most lucrative preferments of the church. Giulio de' Medici was created archbishop of Florence, and was soon afterwards admitted into the sacred college, where he acquired such influence, as to secure the pontifical chair, in which he succeeded Adrian VI. who filled it only ten months after the death of Leo. The daughters of Lorenzo, Maddalena the wife of Francesco Cibò, Contessina the wife of Piero Ridolfi, and Lucrezia the wife of Giacopo Salviati, gave no less than four cardinals to the Romish church; there being two of the family of Salviati, and one of each of the others. Profiting by the examples of his predecessors, Leo lost no opportunity of aggrandizing his relations, well knowing that, in order to secure to them any lasting benefit, it was necessary

* Razzi vita di Piero Soderini, p. 85.

that they should be powerful enough to defend themselves, after his death, from the rapacious aims of succeeding pontiffs, who, he was well aware, would probably pay as little regard to his family as he had himself, in some instances, paid to the friends and families of his predecessors.[336]

The pontificate of Leo X. is celebrated as one of the most prosperous in the annals of the Romish church. At the time when he assumed the chair, the calamities of Italy were at their highest pitch; that country being the theatre of a war, in which not only all its governments were engaged, but which was rendered yet more sanguinary by the introduction of the French, Helvetian, and Spanish troops. A council, which had long established itself at Pisa, under the influence and protection of the king of France, thwarted the measures, and at times overawed the authority of the holy see; and, in addition to all her other distresses, Italy laboured under great apprehensions from the Turks, who constantly threatened a descent on that unhappy country. The address and perseverence of Leo surmounted the difficulties which he had to encounter; and during his pontificate the papal dominions enjoyed a greater degree of tranquillity than any other state in Italy. In his relations with foreign powers, his conduct is no less entitled to approbation. During the contests that took place between those powerful monarchs, Charles V. and Francis I., he distinguished himself by his moderation, his vigilance, and his political address; on which account he is justly celebrated by an eminent historian of our own country, as "the only prince of the age who observed the motions of the two contending monarchs with a prudent attention, or who discovered a proper solicitude for the public safety."*

Leo was not however aware, that whilst he was composing the troubles which the ambition of his neighbours, or the misconduct of his predecessors, had occasioned, he was exciting a still more formidable adversary, that was destined, by a slow but certain progress, to sap the foundations of the papal power, and to alienate that spiritual allegiance which the Christian world had kept inviolate for so many centuries. Under the control of Leo, the riches that flowed from every part of Europe to Rome, as to the heart of the ecclesiastical system, were again poured out through a thousand channels,

* Robertson, Hist. of Charles V. book i.

till the sources became inadequate to the expenditure. To supply this deficiency, he availed himself of various expedients, which, whilst they effected for a time the intended purpose, roused the attention of the people to the enormities and abuses of the church, and in some measure drew aside that sacred veil, which in shrouding her from the prying eyes of the vulgar, has always been her safest preservative. The open sale of dispensations and indulgences, for the most enormous and disgraceful crimes, was too flagrant not to attract general notice. Encouraged by the dissatisfaction which was thus excited, a daring reformer arose, and, equally regardless of the threats of secular power, and the denunciations of the Roman see, ventured to oppose the opinion of an individual to the infallible determinations of the church. At this critical juncture, Luther found that support which he might in vain have sought at any other period, and an inroad was made into the sanctuary, which has ever since been widening, and will probably continue to widen, till the mighty fabric, the work of so many ages, shall be laid in ruins.[337] It is not however so much for the tenets of their religious creed, as for the principles upon which they founded their dissent, that the Reformers are entitled to the thanks of posterity. That right of private judgment which they claimed for themselves, they could not refuse to others; and by a mode of reasoning as simple as it was decisive, mankind arrived at the knowledge of one of those great truths which form the basis of human happiness. It appeared that the denunciations of the church were as ineffectual to condemn, as its absolution was to exculpate; and instead of an intercourse between the man and his priest, an intercourse took place between his conscience and his God.

But turning from the advantages which the world has derived from the errors of Leo X., we may be allowed for a moment to inquire what it owes to his talents and to his virtues. No sooner was he raised to the papal chair, than Rome assumed once more its ancient character, and became the seat of genius, magnificence, letters, and arts. One of the first acts of his pontificate was to invite to his court two of the most elegant Latin scholars that modern times have produced, Pietro Bembo and Giacopo Sadoleti; whom he appointed his pontifical secretaries. The most celebrated

professors of literature, from every part of Europe, were induced by liberal pensions to fix their residence at Rome, where a permanent establishment was formed for the study of the Greek tongue, under the direction of Giovanni Lascar. The affability, the munificence, the judgment, and the taste of this splendid pontiff, are celebrated by a considerable number of learned men, who witnessed his accomplishments, or partook of his bounty. Succeeding times have been equally disposed to do justice to so eminent a patron of letters, and have considered the age of Leo X. as rivalling that of Augustus. Leo has not however escaped the reproach of having been too lavish of his favours to authors of inferior talents, and of having expended in pompous spectacles and theatrical representations, that wealth which ought to have been devoted to better purposes.* But shall we condemn his conduct, if those who had no claims on his justice, were the objects of his bounty? or may it not be doubted whether this disposition was not more favourable to the promotion of letters, than a course of conduct more discriminating and severe? Whatever kindness he might shew to those who endeavoured to amuse his leisure by their levity, their singularity, or their buffoonery, no instances can be produced of his having rewarded them by such distinguished favours as he constantly bestowed on real merit; and whilst we discover amongst those who shared his friendship and partook of his highest bounty, the names of Bembo, Vida, Ariosto, Sadoleti, Casa, and Flaminio, we may readily excuse the effects of that superabundant kindness which rather marked the excess of his liberality than the imperfection of his judgment.

In the attention paid by Leo X. to the collecting and preserving ancient manuscripts, and other memorials of literature, he emulated the example of his father, and by his perseverance and liberality, at length succeeded in restoring to its former splendour the celebrated library which, on the expulsion of Piero de' Medici, had become a prey to the fury or the rapacity of the populace. Such of these valuable articles as had escaped the sacrilegious hands of the plunderers, had been seized upon for the use of the Florentine state; but in the year 1496, the public treasury being exhausted, and the city reduced to great extremity, the magistrates were under

* Tiraboschi, viii. part vi. p. 19. Andres, i. 380.

the necessity of selling them to the monks of the fraternity of S. Marco, for the sum of three thousand ducats.* Whilst these valuable works were deposited at the convent, they experienced a less public but perhaps a more destructive calamity, many of them having been distributed as presents by Savonarola, the principal of the monastery, to the cardinals, and other eminent men, by whose favour he sought to shelter himself from the resentment of the pope.† When the Florentines destroyed their golden calf, and the wretched priest expiated by his death his folly and his crimes, apprehensions were entertained that the library of the Medici would once more be exposed to the rapacity of the people; but some of the youth of the noblest families of Florence, with a laudable zeal for the preservation of this monument of their national glory, associated themselves together, and undertook to guard it till the frenzy of the populace had again subsided. After the death of Savonarola, the fraternity having fallen into discredit, and being in their turn obliged to sell the library, it was purchased from them by Leo X., then cardinal de' Medici, and in the year 1508 was removed by him to Rome, where it continued during his life, and received constant additions of the most rare and valuable manuscripts. From Leo it devolved to his cousin Clement VII., who, upon his elevation to the pontificate, again transferred it to Florence, and by a bull, which bears date the fifteenth day of December, 1532, provided for its future security. Not satisfied, however, with this precaution, he meditated a more substantial defence, and, with a munificence which confers honour on his pontificate, engaged Michelagnolo to form the design of the splendid edifice in which this library is now deposited, which was afterwards finished under the directions of the same artist, by his friend and scholar Vasari.

Giuliano de' Medici, the third son of Lorenzo, was more distinguished by his attention to the cause of literature, and by his mild and affable disposition, than by his talents for political affairs. On the return of the family to Florence, he had been entrusted by his brother, then the cardinal de' Medici, with the direction of the Florentine state; but it soon appeared that he had not sufficient energy to control the jarring dispositions of the Florentines. He therefore resigned

* Mehus. Amb. Travers. Vita, p. 72 in præf. † Tiraboschi, vi. 106.

his authority to Lorenzo, the son of his brother, Piero de' Medici, and on the elevation of Leo X. took up his residence at Rome; where, under the title of captain-general of the church, he held the chief command of the papal troops. By the favour of the pope he soon afterwards obtained extensive possessions in Lombardy, and having intermarried with Filiberta, sister of Charles duke of Savoy, and a descendant of the house of Bourbon, was honoured by Francis I. with the title of duke of Nemours. Of his gratitude, an instance is recorded which it would be unjust to his memory to omit. During his exile from Florence, he had found a hospitable asylum with Guid'ubaldo di Montefeltro, duke of Urbino, who on his death left his dominions to his adopted son, Francesco Maria delle Rovere. Incited by the entreaties of his nephew Lorenzo, Leo X. formed the design of depriving Rovere of his possessions, under the usual pretext of their having escheated to the church for want of legitimate heirs, and of vesting them in Lorenzo, with the title of duke of Urbino; but the representations of Giuliano prevented for a time the execution of his purpose; and it was not till after his death that Leo disgraced his pontificate by this signal instance of ecclesiastical rapacity. If we may give credit to Ammirato, Giuliano at one time entertained the ambitious hope of obtaining the crown of Naples;* but if such a design was in contemplation, it is probable that he was incited by his more enterprising and ambitious brother, who perhaps sought to revive the claims of the papal see upon a kingdom, to the government of which Giuliano could, in his own right, advance no pretensions. As a patron of learning, he supported the ancient dignity of his family. He is introduced to great advantage in the celebrated dialogue of Bembo on the Italian tongue,[338] and in the yet more distinguished work of Castiglione, entitled "Il libro del Cortegiano."[339] In the Laurentian library several of his sonnets are yet preserved;† and some specimens of his composition are adduced by Crescimbeni, which, if they display not any extraordinary spirit of poetry, sufficiently prove, that, to a correct judgment, he united an elegant taste.[340]

* Ammir. Ist. Fior. lib. xxix. vol. iii. 315.

† Plut. xlvi. Cod. xxv. No. 3. Another copy of his poems remains in MS. in the Strozzi Library at Florence.

Naturally of an infirm constitution, Giuliano did not long enjoy his honours. Finding his health on the decline, he removed to the monastery at Fiesole, in the expectation of deriving advantage from his native air ; but his hopes were frustrated, and he died there in the month of March, 1516, not having then fully completed his thirty-seventh year. His death was sincerely lamented by a great majority of the citizens of Florence, whose favour he had conciliated in a high degree by his affability, moderation, and an inviolable regard to his promises.[341] His tomb, in the sacristy of the church of S. Lorenzo at Florence, one of the most successful efforts of the genius of Michelagnolo, may compensate him for the want of that higher degree of reputation which he might have acquired in a longer life. His statue, seated, and in a Roman military habit, may be considered rather as characteristic of his office, as general of the church, than of his exploits. The figures which recline on each side of the sarcophagus, and are intended to represent day and night, have been the admiration of succeeding artists ; but their allegorical purport may admit of a latitude of interpretation. Had the conquests of Giuliano rivalled those of Alexander the Great, we might have conjectured, with Vasari, that the artist meant to express the extent of his glory, limited only by the confines of the earth ;* but the hyperbole would be too extravagant ; and the judicious spectator will perhaps rather regard them as emblematical of the constant change of sublunary affairs, and the brevity of human life.

By his wife Filiberta of Savoy, Giuliano de' Medici left no children ; but, before his marriage, he had a natural son, who became an acknowledged branch of the family of the Medici, and, like the rest of his kindred, acquired, within the limits of a short life, a considerable share of reputation. This was the celebrated Ippolito de' Medici, who, dignified with the rank of cardinal, and possessed, by the partiality of Clement VII. of an immense revenue, was at once the patron, the companion, and the rival of all the poets, the musicians, and the wits of his time. Without territories, and without subjects, Ippolito maintained at Bologna a court far more splendid than that of any Italian potentate. His associates and attendants, all of whom could boast of some peculiar merit or

* Vasari, Vita di M. A. Buonarotti.

distinction which had entitled them to his notice, generally formed a body of about three hundred persons. Shocked at his profusion, which only the revenues of the church were competent to supply, Clement VII. is said to have engaged the *maestro di casa* of Ippolito to remonstrate with him on his conduct, and to request that he would dismiss some of his attendants as unnecessary to him. "No," replied Ippolito, "I do not retain them in my court because I have occasion for their services, but because they have occasion for mine."* His translation of the second book of the Æneid into Italian blank verse is considered as one of the happiest efforts of the language, and has frequently been reprinted.[342] Amongst the collections of Italian poetry may also be found some pieces of his own composition, which do credit to his talents.†

On the voluntary resignation by Giuliano de' Medici of the direction of the Florentine state, that important trust had been confided by Leo X. to his nephew Lorenzo, who, with the assistance of the cardinal Giulio de' Medici, directed the helm of government according to the will of the pope; but the honour of holding the chief rank in the republic, although it had gratified the just ambition of his illustrious grandfather, was inadequate to the pretensions of Lorenzo; and the family of Rovere, after a vigorous defence, in which Lorenzo received a wound which had nearly proved mortal, was obliged to relinquish to him the sovereignty of Urbino, of which he received from the pope the ducal investiture in the year 1516.‡ After the death of his uncle Giuliano, he was appointed captain-general of the papal troops, but his reputation for military skill scarcely stands higher than that of his predecessor. In the year 1518, he married Magdeleine de Boulogne, of the royal house of France, and the sole fruit of this union was Catherine de' Medici, afterwards the queen of Henry II.[343] The birth of the daughter cost the mother her life; and her husband survived her only a few days, having, if we may credit Ammirato, fallen a victim to that loathsome disorder, the peculiar scourge of licentiousness, which had then recently commenced its ravages in Europe.[344] His tomb, of the sculpture of Michelagnolo, is found amongst the splendid monuments of his family, in the church of S. Lorenzo at

* Tiraboschi, vii par. i. p. 23. † Crescimbeni, ii. 308.
‡ Nerli Comment. lib. vi. p. 130.

Florence. He appears seated in the attitude of deep meditation. At his feet recline two emblematical figures, the rivals of those which adorn the tomb of Giuliano, and which are intended to represent morning and evening. Ariosto has also celebrated his memory in some of his most beautiful verses.[345] Like the Egyptians, who embalm a putrid carcase with the richest odours, the artist and the poet too often lavish their divine incense on the most undeserving of mankind.

Prior to his marriage with Magdeleine of Boulogne, the duke of Urbino had an illegitimate son, named Alessandro, in whose person was consummated the destruction of the liberties of Florence. It was commonly supposed that Alessandro was the offspring of the duke by an African slave, at the time when he, with the rest of the family, were restored to Florence; and this opinion received confirmation from his thick lips, crisped hair, and dark complexion. But it is yet more probable that he was the son of Clement VII. Such at least was the information given to the historian Ammirato by the grand duke Cosmo I. at the time when he read to him the memoirs which he had prepared respecting his family, and the predilection of the pontiff for this equivocal descendant of the house of Medici adds probability to the report.* But whatever was his origin, the circumstances of the times and the ambition of those who protected his infancy, compensated for the disadvantages of his birth, and his want of inherent merit. On failure of the legitimate branch of Cosmo de' Medici, usually styled the father of his country, derived through Lorenzo the Magnificent, Alessandro and Ippolito became necessary implements in the hands of Clement VII. to prevent the credit and authority of the family from passing to the collateral branch, derived from Lorenzo the brother of Cosmo, which had gradually risen to great distinction in the state, and of which it will now be necessary to give a brief account.

Pierfrancesco de' Medici, the son of the elder Lorenzo, to whom we have before had occasion to advert,† died in the year 1459, having bequeathed his immense possessions, obtained from his share in the profits acquired by the extensive traffic of the family, to his two sons, Lorenzo and Giovanni. Following the example of their father, and emulous rather

* Ammir. Ist. Fior. lib. xxx. vol. iii. p. 335. † Vide ante, p. 115.

of wealth than of honours, the sons of Pierfrancesco had for several years confined themselves to the limits of a private condition, although they had occasionally filled the chief offices of the republic, in common with other respectable citizens. On the expulsion of Piero, the son of Lorenzo the Magnificent, from Florence, in the year 1494, they endeavoured to avail themselves of his misconduct, and of the importance which they had gradually acquired, to aspire to the chief direction of the republic, and divesting themselves of the invidious name of Medici, assumed that of *Popolani*. The restoration of the descendants of Lorenzo the Magnificent to Florence, the elevation of his second son to the pontificate, and the series of prosperity enjoyed by the family under his auspices, and under those of Clement VII., had repressed their ambition, or frustrated their hopes; and Lorenzo and Giovanni, the sons of Pierfrancesco, passed through life in a subordinate rank, the former of them leaving at his death a son, named Pierfrancesco, and the latter a son Giovanni, to inherit their immense wealth, and perpetuate the hereditary rivalship of the two families.* But whilst the descendants of Cosmo, the father of his country, existed only in females, or in a spurious offspring, those of his brother Lorenzo continued in a legitimate succession of males, and were invigorated with talents the most formidable to their rivals, and the most flattering to their own hopes. Adopting from his youth a military life, Giovanni de' Medici became one of the most celebrated commanders that Italy had ever produced. By the appellation of captain of the *bande nere*, his name carried terror amongst his enemies. His courage was of the most ferocious kind. Equally insensible to pity and to danger, his opponents denominated him *Il gran Diavolo*.[346] As the fervour of youth subsided, the talents of the commander began to be developed; but in the midst of his honours his career was terminated by a cannon ball, in the twenty-eighth year of his age. By his wife, Maria Salviati, the offspring of Lucrezia, one of the daughters of Lorenzo the Magnificent, he left a son, Cosmo de' Medici, who, after the death of Alessandro, obtained the permanent sovereignty of Tuscany, and was the first who assumed the title of Grand Duke.

* Ald. Manucc. Vita di Cosmo, i. 27.

The younger Pierfrancesco left also a son, named Lorenzo, who, as well on account of his diminutive person, as to distinguish him from others of his kindred of the same name, was usually denominated *Lorenzino*, and who was destined with his own hand to terminate the contest between the two families. Though small of stature, Lorenzino was active and well proportioned. His complexion was dark, his countenance serious; when he smiled it seemed to be by constraint. His mother, who was of the powerful family of Soderini, had carefully attended to his education; and as his capacity was uncommonly quick, he made an early proficiency in polite letters. His elegant comedy entitled "Aridosio," still ranks with those works which are selected as models of the Italian language.[347] Enterprising, restless, fond of commotions, and full of the examples of antiquity, he had addicted himself when young to the society of Filippo Strozzi, who to an ardent love of liberty united an avowed contempt for all the political and religious institutions of his time. The talents and accomplishments of Lorenzino recommended him to Clement VII. under whose countenance he resided for some time at the Roman court; but an extravagant adventure deprived him of the favour of the pope, and compelled him to quit the city. It appeared one morning, that, during the preceding night, the statues in the arch of Constantine, and in other parts of the city, had been broken and defaced; a circumstance which so exasperated the pope, that he issued positive orders that whoever had committed the outrage, except it should appear to be the cardinal Ippolito de' Medici, should be immediately hanged.[348] This exception indeed strongly implies that the cardinal was not free from suspicion; but whoever was the delinquent, Lorenzino bore the whole odium of the affair; and it required all the influence that Ippolito possessed with the pope to rescue his kinsman from the denunciations issued against the offender. Lorenzino gladly took the earliest opportunity of quitting the city, and retreated to his native place, where, transferring his resentment from the dead to the living, he soon afterwards acted a principal part in a much more important transaction.*

To the energy and activity of Lorenzino, and the courage

* Varchi, Storia Fior. lib. xv. 618.

of Giovanni de' Medici, Clement VII. could only oppose the dissipation and inexperience of Ippolito and Alessandro; but the turbulent disposition of the Florentines seconded his views, and the premature death of Giovanni, whilst it exposed his dominions to the ravages of the German troops, relieved him from his apprehensions of his most dangerous rival.* Having prevailed on the emperor and the king of France to concur in his design, he seized the opportunity afforded him by the civil dissensions of the Florentines, and, in the year 1532, compelled them to place at the head of the government Alessandro de' Medici, with the title of *Doge* of the Florentine republic.[349] The authority of Alessandro was soon afterwards strengthened by his marriage with Margaretta of Austria, a natural daughter of the emperor Charles V. The cardinal Ippolito, jealous of his success, had attempted to preoccupy the government; disappointed in his hopes, and disgusted with his ecclesiastical trappings, which ill suited the rapidity of his motions and the vivacity of his character, he united his efforts with those of Filippo Strozzi, who had married Clarice, the sister of Lorenzo, duke of Urbino, to deprive Alessandro of his new dignity; but before the arrangement could be made for the meditated attack, Ippolito suddenly died of poison, administered to him by one of his domestics,[350] leaving his competitor in the undisturbed possession of his newly acquired power.

The period, however, now approached, which was to transfer the dominion of Florence from the descendants of Lorenzo the Magnificent, to the kindred stock. In the secure possession of power, Alessandro knew no restraint. Devoted to the indulgence of an amorous passion, he sought its gratification among women of all descriptions, married and unmarried, religious and secular; insomuch that neither rank nor virtue could secure the favourite object from his licentious rapacity.[351] The spirit of the Florentines, though sinking under the yoke of despotism, began to revolt at this more opprobrious species of tyranny, and the absentees and malecontents became daily more numerous and more respectable. But whilst the storm was gathering in a remote quarter, a blow from a kindred hand unexpectedly freed the Florentines from their oppressor, and afforded them once more an opportunity of asserting that

* Nerli Comment. lib. vii. 145.

liberty to which their ancestors had been so long devoted. Lorenzino de' Medici was the second Brutus who burst the bonds of consanguinity in the expectation of being the deliverer of his country. But the principle of political virtue was now extinct, and it was no longer a subject of doubt whether the Florentines should be enslaved; it only remained to be determined who should be the tyrant. On his return from Rome to Florence, Lorenzino had frequented the court of Alessandro, and, by his unwearied assiduity and singular accomplishments, had ingratiated himself with the duke to such a degree, as to become his chief confidant, and the associate of his licentious amours. But whilst Lorenzino accompanied him amidst these scenes of dissipation, he had formed the firm resolution of accomplishing his destruction, and sought only for a favourable opportunity of effecting his purpose. This idea seems to have occupied his whole soul, and influenced all his conduct. Even in the warmth of familiarity which apparently subsisted between them, he could not refrain from adverting to the design of which his mind was full, and by jests and insinuations gave earnest of his intention. Cellini relates, that on his attending the duke Alessandro with his portrait executed as a medal, he found him indisposed and reclined on his bed, with Lorenzino as his companion. After boasting, as was his custom, of the wonders which he could perform in his profession, the artist concluded with expressing his hopes, that Lorenzino would favour him with a subject for an apposite reverse. "That is exactly what I am thinking of," replied Lorenzino, with great vivacity; "I hope ere long to furnish such a reverse as will be worthy of the duke, and will astonish the world."* The blind confidence of Alessandro prevented his suspicions, and he turned on his bed with a contemptuous smile at the folly or the arrogance of his relation. But whilst Lorenzino thus hazarded the destruction of his enterprise by the levity of his discourse, he prepared for its execution with the most scrupulous caution.[332] The duke having selected as the object of his passion, the wife of Lionardo Ginori, then on a public embassy at Naples, Lorenzino, to whom she was nearly related, undertook with his usual assiduity to promote the suit. Pretending that his representations had been successful, he prevailed upon the duke to pass

* Vita di Benvenuto Cellini, p. 222.

the night with him at his own house, where he promised him the completion of his wishes. In the mean time he prepared a chamber for his reception; and having engaged as his assistant a man of desperate fortunes and character, called Scoroncocolo, waited with impatience for his arrival. At the appointed hour, the duke having left the palace in a mask, according to his custom when he was engaged in nocturnal adventures, came unobserved to the house of Lorenzino, and was received by him in the fatal chamber. After some familiar conversation, Lorenzino left him to repose on the bed, with promises of a speedy return. On his quitting the chamber, he stationed his coadjutor where he might be in readiness to assist him, in case he should fail in his first attempt, and gently opening the door, approached the bed, and inquired from the duke if he was asleep, at the same instant passing his sword through his body. On receiving the wound the duke sprang up and attempted to escape at the door; but, on a signal given by Lorenzino, he was attacked there by Scoroncocolo, who wounded him deeply in the face. Lorenzino then grappled with the duke, and throwing him on the bed, endeavoured to prevent his cries. In the struggle the duke seized the finger of Lorenzino in his mouth, and retained it with such violence, that Scoroncocolo, finding it impossible to separate them so as to dispatch the duke without danger of wounding Lorenzino, deliberately took a knife from his pocket, and cut him across the throat. The completion of their purpose was however only the commencement of their difficulties. Scoroncocolo, who probably knew not that the person he had assassinated was the duke, until the transaction was over, was so terrified as to be wholly unable to judge for himself of the measures to be adopted for his own safety. To the active mind of Lorenzino various expedients presented themselves; and he hesitated for some time whether he should openly avow the deed, and call upon his countrymen to assert their liberties, or should endeavour to make his escape to the absentees, to whom the information which he had to communicate would give new energy, and a fair opportunity of success. Of these measures the last seemed, on many accounts, to be the most advisable. Having therefore locked the door of the chamber in which he left the dead body of the duke, he proceeded secretly to Bologna, expecting there to meet with

Filippo Strozzi; but finding that he had quitted that place, he followed him to Venice, where he related to him his achievements. Filippo, well acquainted with the eccentricity of his character, refused for some time to credit his story, till Lorenzino, producing the key of the chamber, and exhibiting his hand, which had been mutilated in the contest, at length convinced him of its truth. The applause bestowed by Filippo and his adherents on Lorenzino was in proportion to the incredulity which they had before expressed. He was saluted as another Brutus, as the deliverer of his country; and Filippo immediately began to assemble his adherents, in order to avail himself of so favourable an opportunity of restoring to the citizens of Florence their ancient rights.[353]

The Italian historians have endeavoured to discover the motives that led Lorenzino to the perpetration of this deed, and have sought for them in the natural malignity of his disposition; as a proof of which he is said to have acknowledged, that during his residence at Rome, notwithstanding the kindness shewn to him by Clement VII., he often felt a strong inclination to murder him. They have also attributed them to a desire of immortalizing his name by being considered as the deliverer of his country; to a principle of revenge for the insult which he received from the pope, in being banished from Rome, which he meant to repay in the person of Alessandro, his reputed son; and, lastly, to his enmity to the collateral branch of the Medici family, by which he was excluded from the chief dignity of the state. How far any of these conjectures may be well founded, it is not easy to determine. Human conduct is often the result of impulses, which, whilst they arise in various directions, determine the mind towards the same object, and possibly all, or most of the causes before stated, might have concurred in producing so signal an effect. Aware of the misconstruction to which his principles were liable, Lorenzino wrote an apologetical discourse, which has been preserved to the present times, and throws considerable light on this singular transaction. In this piece he first attempts to demonstrate that Alessandro was an execrable tyrant, who, during the six years that he held the chief authority, had exceeded the enormities of Nero, of Caligula, and of Phalaris. He accuses him of having occasioned by poison the death, not only of the cardinal Ippolito, but of his

own mother, who resided in an humble station at Collevecchio, and whose poverty he conceived was a reproach to the dignity of his rank; and denies that the blood of any branch of the Medici family flowed in his veins. He then justifies, with great plausibility, the conduct adopted by him after the death of the duke, in quitting the city to join the absentees; and after vindicating himself from the imputation of having been induced by any other motive than an earnest desire to liberate his country from a state of intolerable servitude, he concludes with lamenting, that the want of energy and virtue in his fellow-citizens prevented them from availing themselves of the opportunity which he had afforded them of re-establishing their ancient government. But whatever were the motives of this deed, the consequences of it were such as have generally been the result of similar attempts,—the riveting of those chains which it was intended to break. The natural abhorrence of treachery, and the sentiment of pity excited for the devoted object, counteract the intended purpose, and throw an odium even on the cause of liberty itself. No end can justify the sacrifice of a principle, nor was a crime ever necessary in the course of human affairs. The sudden burst of vindictive passion may sometimes occasion important changes in the fate of nations; but the event is seldom within the limits of human calculation. It is only the calm energy of reason, constantly bearing up against the encroachments of power, that can with certainty perpetuate the freedom, or promote the happiness of the human race.

After the perpetration of this deed, Lorenzino, not conceiving himself in safety within the limits of Italy, continued his route till he arrived at Constantinople, from whence, after a short residence, he returned again to Venice. Having passed eleven years of exile and anxiety, he was himself assassinated by two Florentine soldiers, who, under the pretext of avenging the death of Alessandro, probably sought to ingratiate themselves with his successor, by removing a person who derived from his birth undoubted pretensions to the credit and authority which had for ages been attached to the chief of the house of Medici.

The adherents of the ruling family, at the head of whom was the cardinal Cibò, who had been the chief minister of Alessandro, conducted themselves with great prudence on

the death of the duke, and before they permitted the event to be made public, not only secured the soldiery within the city, but summoned to their assistance all their allies in the vicinity of the Florentine state. They then assembled the inhabitants, avowedly to deliberate on the state of the republic, but in fact rather to receive than to dictate a form of government. If Lorenzino was the Brutus of his age, an Octavius was found in his cousin, Cosmo de' Medici, the son of Giovanni, general of the *bande nere*, and then about eighteen years of age. Being informed of the unexpected disposition of the citizens in his favour, Cosmo hastened from his seat at Mugello to Florence, where, on the 9th day of January, 1536, he was invested with the sovereignty by the more modest title of chief of the republic. Despotism generally proceeds with cautious steps; and Augustus and Cosmo affected the name of citizen, whilst they governed with absolute authority.

To the election of Cosmo little opposition had been made within the city. The proposition of Pallas Rucellai to admit the party of the Strozzi to their deliberations, and that of Giovanni Canigiani to place the supreme command in an illegitimate and infant son of Alessandro, had met with few supporters.[334] But the numerous exiles, who, by compulsion or in disgust, had quitted their native country during the government of Alessandro, had already begun to convene together from all parts of Italy, in hopes of effecting their restoration, and of establishing a form of government more consistent with their views. The cardinals Ridolfi and Salviati, both grandsons of Lorenzo the Magnificent, Bartolomeo Valori, and other citizens of high rank, uniting with Filippo Strozzi, raised a considerable body of troops, and approached towards the city; but more powerful parties had already interposed, and the fate of Florence no longer depended on the virtue or the courage of its inhabitants, but on the will of the emperor or on the precarious aid of the French. Sensible of the advantages which he had already obtained, by holding at his devotion the Florentine state, and that such influence was inconsistent with a republican government, Charles V. openly approved of the election of Cosmo, and directed his troops, then in Italy, to support his cause. The exiles having possessed themselves of the fortress of *Monte-*

murlo, in the vicinity of Florence, were unexpectedly attacked there by the Florentine troops under the command of Alessandro Vitelli, in the night of the 1st of August, 1538, and their defeat fixed the destiny of their country. Bartolomeo Valori, with his two sons, and Filippo his nephew, were made prisoners, and conducted to Florence, where he, with one of his sons, and his nephew, were decapitated. Many others of the insurgents experienced a similar fate. The rest were consigned to the dungeons in different parts of Tuscany. Filippo Strozzi, the magnanimous asserter of the liberties of his country, languished upwards of twelve months in the prisons of Castello, and his situation became more hopeless in proportion as the authority of Cosmo became more established. After an interval of time which ought to have obliterated the remembrance of his offence, he was cruelly subjected to torture, under the pretext of discovering the accomplices of his unfortunate enterprise. Finding that the remonstrances of his friends with the emperor and the duke were not only ineffectual, but that the latter had resolved to expose his fortitude to a second trial, he called to his mind the example of Cato of Utica, and fell by his own hand, a devoted victim to the cause of freedom.[355]

Thus terminated the Florentine republic, which had subsisted, amidst the agitations of civil commotions, and the shock of external attacks, for upwards of three centuries, and had produced from its circumscribed territory a greater number of eminent men than any other country in Europe. This singular preeminence is chiefly to be attributed to the nature of its government, which called forth the talents of every rank of citizens, and admitted them without distinction to the chief offices of the state. But the splendour which the Florentines derived from examples of public virtue, and efforts of superlative genius, was frequently tarnished by the sanguinary contests of rival parties. The beneficent genius of Lorenzo de' Medici for a time removed this reproach, and combined a state of high intellectual improvement with the tranquillity of well-ordered government. The various pursuits in which he himself engaged appear indeed to have been subservient only to the great purpose of humanizing and improving his countrymen.

His premature death left the commonwealth without a pilot, and after a long series of agitation, the hapless wreck became a rich and unexpected prize to Cosmo de' Medici. With Cosmo, who afterwards assumed the title of grand duke, commences a dynasty of sovereigns, which continued in an uninterrupted succession until the early part of the eighteenth century, when the sceptre of Tuscany passed from the imbecile hands of Gaston de' Medici, into the stronger grasp of the family of Austria. During the government of Cosmo, the talents of the Florentines, habituated to great exertions, but suddenly debarred from further interference with the direction of the state, sought out new channels, and displayed themselves in works of genius and of art, which threw a lustre on the sovereign, and gave additional credit to the new establishment; but as those who were born under the republic retired in the course of nature, the energies of the Florentines gradually declined. Under the equalizing hand of despotism, whilst the diffusion of literature was promoted, the exertions of original genius were suppressed. The numerous and illustrious families, whose names had for ages been the glory of the republic, the Soderini, the Strozzi, the Ridolfi, the Ruccellai, the Valori, and the Capponi, who had negotiated with monarchs, and influenced by their personal characters the politics of Europe, sunk at once to the uniform level of subjects, and became the subordinate and domestic officers of the ruling family. From this time the history of Florence is the history of the alliances, the negotiations, the virtues, or the vices, of its reigning prince; and even towards these the annals of the times furnish but scanty documents. The Florentine historians, as if unwilling to perpetuate the records of their subjugation, have almost invariably closed their labours with the fall of the republic; and the desire of information fortunately terminates at that period, when the materials for supplying it are not to be found.

POESIE

DEL MAGNIFICO

LORENZO DE' MEDICI.

TRATTE DA TESTI A PENNA

DELLA LIBRERIA MEDICEO-LAURENZIANA.

A SUOI COMPATRIOTTI,

AMATORI DELLA BELLA FAVELLA ITALIANA,

L'EDITORE.

Nel darvi a leggere questi poemetti, che il mio caro amico, e concittadino, il Sig. Guglielmo Clarke, accuratamente trasse dagli originali esistenti nella *Libreria Mediceo-Laurenziana*, d' altro non occorre avvertirvi, se non, che per darvi un saggio della lingua Toscana, nel secolo del 1400, l' antica ortografia è stata, per quanto fu possibile, conservata.

INDICE.

AMBRA, FAVOLA. . . . . p. 373
LA CACCIA COL FALCONE. 382

ELEGIA. 392
AMORI DI VENERE E MARTE. 395
LA CONFESSIONE. 398
LE SETTE ALLEGREZZE D'AMORE. 399
CANZONE, Prenda Piatà. 402
CANZONE, Con tua promesse. 402
CANZONE, Io prego Dio. 403
CANZONE, I' ho d' amara dolcezza. 404
SONETTO, Se come Giove. 405
SONETTO, Fugiendo Loth. 405
SONETTO, Segui, anima divota 406

AMBRA.

FAVOLA.

Fugita è la stagion, ch' avea conversi
E fiori in pomi già maturi, e colti ;
In ramo più non può foglia tenersi,
Ma sparte per li boschi assai men folti
Si fan sentir, se avvien che gli attraversi
Il cacciator, e pochi paion molti :
La fera, se ben l' orme vaghe asconde,
Non va secreta per le secche fronde.

Fra gli arbor secchi stassi 'l lauro lieto,
E di Ciprigna l' odorato arbusto ;
Verdeggia nelle bianche Alpe l' abeto,
E piega i rami già di neve onusto ;
Tiene il cipresso qualche uccel secreto ;
E con venti combatte il pin robusto ;
L' umil ginepro con le acute foglie,
Le man non pugne altrui, che ben le coglie.

L' uliva, in qualche dolce piaggia aprica,
Secondo il vento, par or verde, or bianca :
Natura in questa tal serba, e nutrica,
Quel verde, che nell' altre fronde manca :
Già i peregrini uccei con gran fatica
Hanno condotto la famiglia stanca
Di là del mare, e pel cammin lor mostri
Nereidi, Tritoni, e gli altri mostri.

Ha combattuto dell' imperio, e vinto
La notte, e prigion mena il breve giorno :
Nel ciel seren d' eterne fiamme cinto
Lieta il carro stellato mena intorno ;
Nè prima surge, ch' in oceano tinto
Si vede l' altro aurato carro adorno ;
Orion freddo col coltel minaccia
Phebo, se mostra a noi la bella faccia.

Seguon questo notturno carro ardente
Vigilie, escubie, sollecite cure,
E 'l sonno, e benchè sia molto potente,
Queste importune il vincon spesso pure,
E i dolci sogni, che ingannon la mente,
Quando è oppressa da fortune dure:
Di sanità, d' assai tesor fa festa
Alcun, che infermo e povero si desta.

O miser quel, che in notte così lunga
Non dorme, e 'l disiato giorno aspetta;
Se avvien, che molto, e dolce disìo il punga,
Quale il futuro giorno li prometta;
E benchè ambo le ciglia insieme aggiunga,
E i pensier tristi escluda, e i dolci ammetta;
Dormendo, o desto, acciochè il tempo inganni,
Gli par la notte un secol di cent' anni.

O miser chi tra l' onde trova fuora
Sì lunga notte, assai lontan dal lito;
E 'l cammin rompe della cieca prora
Il vento, e freme il mar un fer mugito;
Con molti prieghi, e voti l' Aurora
Chiamata, sta col suo vecchio marito:
Numera tristo, e disioso guarda
I passi lenti della notte tarda.

Quanto è diversa, anzi contraria sorte
De' lieti amanti nell' algente bruma,
A cui le notti sono chiare, e corte,
Il giorno oscuro, e tardo si consuma.
Nella stagion così gelida, e forte,
Già rivestiti di novella piuma,
Hanno deposto gli augelletti alquanto,
Non so s' io dica, o lieti versi, o pianto.

Stridendo in ciel e gru veggonsi a lunge
L' aere stampar di varie, e belle forme;
E l' ultima col collo steso aggiunge
Ov' è quella dinanzi alle vane orme;
E poichè negli aprichi lochi giunge,
Vigile un guarda, e l' altra schiera dorme;
Cuoprono i prati, e van leggier pe' laghi
Mille spetie d' uccei, dipinti, e vaghi.

L' Aquila spesso col volato lento
Minaccia tutti, e sopra il stagno vola,
Levonsi insieme, e caccionla col vento
Delle penne stridenti, e se pur sola
Una fuor resta del pennuto armento,
L' uccel di Giove subito la invola:
Resta ingannata misera, se crede
Andarne a Giove come Ganimede.

Zefiro s' è fuggito in Cipri, e balla
Co' fiori ozioso per l' erbetta lieta;
L' aria non più serena, bella, e gialla,
Borea, ed Aquilon rompe, ed inquieta:
L' acqua corrente, e querula incristalla
Il ghiaccio, e stracca or si riposa cheta:
Preso il pesce nell' onda dura, e chiara,
Resta come in ambra aurea zanzara.

Quel monte, che s' oppone a Cauro fero,
Che non molesti il gentil fior cresciuto
Nel suo grembo d' onor, ricchezze, e 'mpero,
Cigne di nebbie il capo già canuto;
Gli omer cadenti giù dal capo altero
Cuoprono i bianchi crini, e 'l petto irsuto
L' orribil barba, ch' è pel ghiaccio rigida:
Fan gli occhi, e 'l naso un fronte, e 'l ciel lo 'nfrigida.

La nebulosa ghirlanda, che cigne
L' alte tempie, gli mette Noto in testa;
Borea dall' Alpe poi la caccia, e spigne,
E nudo, e bianco, il vecchio capo resta;
Noto sopra l' ale umide, e maligne
Le nebbie porta, e par di nuovo il vesta;
Così Morello irato, or carco, or lieve,
Minaccia al pian subietto or acqua, or neve.

Partesi d' Etiopia caldo e tinto
Austro, e sazia le assettate spugne,
Nell' onde salse de Tirreno intinto,
Appena a' destinati luoghi giugne,
Gravido d' acqua, e da nugoli cinto,
E stanco stringe poi ambo le pugne;
I fiumi lieti contro alle acque amiche
Escono allor delle caverne antiche.

Rendono grazie ad Ocean padre adorni
D' ulve, e di fronde fluvial le tempie ;
Suonan per festa conche, e torti corni,
Tumido il ventre già, superbo sempre,
Lo sdegno conceputo molti giorni
Contro alle ripe timide s' adempie ;
Spumoso ha rotto già l' inimic' argine,
Nè serva il corso dell' antico margine.

Non per vie torte, o per cammino oblico,
A guisa di serpenti, a gran volumi
Sollecitan la via al padre antico ;
Congiungo l' onde insieme i lontan fiumi,
E dice l' uno all' altro, come amico,
Nuove del suo paese, e de' costumi :
Così parlando insieme in strana voce,
Ciercon, nè truovon, la smarrita foce.

Quando gonfiato, e largo si ristrigne
Tra gli alti monti d' una chiusa valle,
Stridon frenate, turbide, e maligne
L' onde, e miste con terra paion gialle :
E gravi petre sopra petre pigne,
Irato a' sassi dell' angusto calle ;
L' onde spumose gira, e orribil freme :
Vede il pastor dall' alto, e sicur teme.

Tal fremito piangendo rende trista
La terra dentro al cavo ventre adusta ;
Caccia col fumo fuor fiamma, e acqua mista
Gridando, che esce per la bocca angusta ;
Terribile agli orecchi, et alla vista :
Teme vicina il suono alta, e combusta
Volterra, e i lagon torbidi, che spumano,
E piova aspetta se più alto fumano.

Così crucciato il fer torrente frende
Superbo, e le contrarie ripe rode ;
Ma poichè nel pian largo si distende,
Quasi contenta, allora appena s' ode :
Incerto se in su torna, o se pur scende,
Ha di monti distanti fatto prode ;
Già vincitor, al cheto lago incede,
Di rami, e tronchi pien, montane prede.

Apenna è suta a tempo la villana
Pavida a aprir alle bestie la stalla ;
Porta il figlio, che piange nella zana ;
Segue la figlia grande, et ha la spalla
Grave di panni vili, lini, e lana :
Va l' altra vecchia masseritia a galla :
Nuotano i porci, e spaventati i buoi,
Le pecorelle, che non si toson poi.

Alcun della famiglia s' è ridotto
In cima della casa, e su dal tetto
La povera ricchezza vede ir sotto,
La fatica, la speme, e per sospetto
Di se stesso, non duolsi, e non fa motto ;
Teme alla vita il cor nel tristo petto,
Nè di quel ch' é piú car par conto faccia ;
Così la maggior cura ogni altra caccia.

La nota, e verde ripa allor non frena
I pesci lieti, che han più ampj spazi :
L' antica, e giusta voglia alquanto è piena
Di veder nuovi liti ; e non ben sazj
Questo nuovo piacer vaghi li mena
A veder le ruine, e i grandi strazj
Degli edificj, e sotto l' acqua i muri
Veggon lieti, ed ancor non ben sicuri.

In guisa allor di piccola isoletta,
Ombrone, amante superbo, Ambra cigne ;
Ambra non meno da Lauro diletta,
Geloso, se 'l rival la tocca, e strigne ;
Ambra Driade a Delia sua accetta,
Quanto alcuna che stral fuor d' arco pigne ;
Tanto bella, e gentil, ch' al fin le noce,
Leggier di piedi, e più ch' altra veloce.

Fu da' primi anni questa Nympha amata
Dal suo Lauro gentil, pastore Alpino,
D' un casto amor, non era penetrata
Lasciva fiamma al petto peregrino ;
Fugiendo il caldo un dì nuda era entrata
Nelle onde fredde d' Ombron, d' Apennino
Figlio, superbo in vista, e ne' costumi,
Pel padre antico, et cento frati fiumi.

Come le membra verginali entrorno
Nelle acque brune e gelide, sentìo,
Et, mosso da leggiadro corpo adorno,
Della spelonca uscì l' altero Dio,
Dalla sinistra prese il torto corno,
E nudo il resto, accieso di disío,
Difende il capo inculto a' phebei raggi,
Coronato d' abeti, e montan faggi.

E verso il loco ove la Nympha stassi,
Giva pian pian, coperto dalle fronde;
Nè era visto, nè sentire i passi
Lasciava il mormorío delle chiare onde;
Così vicin tanto alla Nympha fassi,
Che giunger crede le sue treccie bionde,
E quella bella Nympha in braccio havere,
E nudo, il nudo e bel corpo tenere.

Sicome pesce, alhor che incauto cuopra
El pescator con rara et sottil maglia,
Fuggie la rete qual sente di sopra,
Lasciando per fuggir alcuna scaglia;
Così la Nympha, quando par si scuopra,
Fuggie lo Dio, che adosso se le scaglia;
Nè fu sì presta, anzi fu si presto elli,
Che in man lasciolli alcun de suoi capelli.

E saltando dell' onde strigne il passo,
Di timor piena fuggie nuda, e scalza;
Lascia i panni, e li strali, et il turcasso;
Non cura i pruni acuti, o' l' aspra balza;
Resta lo Dio dolente, afflitto, e lasso,
Pel dolor le man stringe, al ciel gli occhi alza,
Maladisce la man crudele, e tarda,
Quando i biondi capelli svelti guarda.

E seguendola alhor, diceva, o mano
A vellere i bei crin presta, e feroce,
Ma a tener quel corpo più che humano,
E farmi lieto, ohimè, poco veloce:
Così piangendo il primo errore invano,
Credendo almeno aggiugner con la voce
Dove arrivar non puote il passo tardo,
Gridava, o Nympha, un fiume sono, et ardo:

Tu m' accendesti in mezzo alle fredde acque
El petto d' uno ardente desir cieco;
Perchè, come nell' onde il corpo giacque,
Non giace, che staria meglio, con meco?
Se l' ombra, e l' acqua mia chiara ti piacque,
Più belle ombre, più belle acque ha il mio speco;
Piaccionti le mie cose, e non piaccio io?
Et son pur d' Apennin figliuolo, et Dio.

La Nympha fuggie, e sorda a' prieghi fassi,
A' bianchi piè aggiugne ale il timore;
Sollecita lo Dio correndo i passi,
Fatti a seguir veloci dall' amore;
Vede da pruni et da taglienti sassi,
I bianchi piè ferir con gran dolore;
Crescie el desìo, pel quale aghiaccia, e suda,
Veggendola fuggir, si bella, e nuda.

Timida, e vergognosa AMBRA pur corre,
Nel corso a' venti rapidi non cede;
Le leggier piante sulle spighe porre
Potria, e sosterrieno il gentil piede;
Vedesi OMBRONE ognor più campo torre,
La Nympha ad ogni passo manco vede,
Già nel pian largo tanto il corso avanza,
Che di giugnerla perde ogni speranza.

Già pria per li monti aspri, e repenti
Venìa tra sassi con rapido corso,
I passi alti, manco espediti, e lenti,
Faceano a lui sperar qualche soccorso;
Ma giunto, lasso, giù ne' pian patenti,
Fu messo quasi al fiume stanco un morso,
Poi che non può col piè, per la campagna
Col disìo e coglio occhi l' accompagna.

Che debbe far l' innamorato Dio,
Poichè la bella Nympha più non giugne?
Quanto gli è più negata, più desìo
L' innamorato core accende, e pugne;
La Nympha era già presso ove ARNO mio
Ricieve OMBRONE, e l' onde sue congiugne
OMBRONE, ARNO veggiendo, si conforta,
E surge alquanto la speranza morta.

Grida da lungi; o Arno, a cui rifugge
La maggior parte di noi fiumi Toschi,
La bella Nympha, che come ucciel fugge,
Da me seguita in tanti monti, e boschi,
Sanza alcun pietate, il cor mi strugge,
Nè par, che amor il duro cor conoschi;
Rendimi lei, e la speranza persa;
E il legier corso suo rompi, e 'ntraversa.

Io sono Ombron, che le mie cerule onde
Per te racoglio, a te tutte le serbo,
E fatte tue diventon sì profonde,
Che sprezzi e ripe, e ponti alto e superbo;
Questa è mia preda, e queste treccie bionde,
Quali in man porto con dolore acerbo,
Ne fan chiar segno; in te mia speme è sola;
Soccorri presto, che la Nympha vola.

Arno udendo Ombrone, dà pietà mosso,
Perchè el tempo non basta a far risposta,
Ritenne l' acqua, e già gonfiato, e grosso,
Da lungi al corso della bell' Ambra osta;
Fu da nuovo timor freddo, e percosso
Il vergin petto, quanto più s' accosta;
Drieto Ombron sente, e inanzi vede un lago,
Nè sa che farsi el cor gelato, et vago.

Come fera cacciata, e poi difesa,
Dei can fuggiendo la bocca bramosa,
Fuor del periglio già, la rete tesa
Veggiendo inanzi agli occhi paurosa,
Quasi già certa d' haver esser presa,
Nè fuggie inanzi, o indrieto tornare osa;
Teme i can, alla rete non si fida,
Non sa che farsi, e spaventata grida.

Tal della bella Nympha era la sorte,
Da ogni parte da paura oppressa,
Non sa che farsi, se non desiar morte;
Vede l' un fiume, e l' altro, che s' appressa;
E disperata alhor gridava forte:
O casta Dea, a cui io fui concessa
Dal caro padre, e dalla madre antica,
Unica aita all' ultima fatica.

Diana bella, questo petto casto
Non maculò giammai folle disìo,
Guardalo hor tu, perch' io Nympha non basto
A duo nimici, e l' uno e l' altro è Dio;
Col desìo del morir m' è sol rimasto
Al core il casto amor di LAURO mio;
Portate, o venti, questa voce estrema
A LAURO mio, che la mia morte gema.

Nè eron quasi della bocca fuore
Queste parole, che i candidi piedi
Furno occupati da novel rigore,
Crescierli poi, e farsi un sasso vedi;
Mutar le membra, e 'l bel corpo calore,
Ma pur, che fussi già donna, ancor credi;
Le membra mostron, come suol figura
Bozzata, e non finita in petra dura.

OMBRONE per corso faticato, e lasso,
Per la speranza della cara preda,
Prende nuovo vigore, e strigne il passo,
E par, che quasi in braccio haver la creda;
Crescier veggiendo inanzi agli ochi un sasso,
Ignaro ancor, non sa d' onde proceda;
Ma poi veggiendo vana ogni sua voglia,
Si ferma pien di maraviglia, e doglia.

Come in un parco, cerva, o altra fera,
Ch' è di materia, o picciol muro chiuso,
Soprafatta dai can, campar non spera,
Vicina al muro e per timor là suso
Salta, et si lieva inanzi al can leggiera,
Resta il can dentro, misero e deluso,
Non potendo seguir ove è salita,
Fermasi, e guarda il loco onde è fuggita.

Così lo Dio ferma la veloce orma,
Guarda piatoso il bel sasso crescente;
Il sasso, che ancor serba qualche forma
Di bella Donna, e qualche poco sente;
E come amore e la pietà l' informa,
Di pianto bagna il sasso amaramente;
Dicendo: o AMBRA mia, queste son l' acque,
Ove bagnar già il bel corpo ti piacque;

Io non harei creduto in dolor tanto,
Che la propria pietà vinta da quella
Della mia Nympha, si fuggissi alquanto,
Per la maggior pietà d' AMBRA mia bella;
Questa, non già mia, move in me il pianto:
E' pur la vita trista, e meschinella,
Anchorchè eterna; quando meco penso
E' peggio in me, che in lei non haver senso.

Lasso, ne' monti miei paterni eccelsi
Son tante Nymphe, e sicura è ciascuna,
Fra mille belle la più bella scelsi,
Non so come; et amando sol quest' una,
Primo segno d' amore, i crini svelsi;
Et cacciala dell' acqua fresca e bruna,
Tenera, e nuda: e poi, fuggiendo esangue,
Tinge le spine e i sassi sacro sangue.

Et finalmente in un sasso conversa,
Per colpa sol del mio crudel disìo:
Non so, non sendo mia, come l' ho persa,
Nè posso perder questo viver rio;
In questo è troppo la mia sorte avversa,
Misero essendo et immortale Dio;
Che s' io potessi pur almen morire,
Potrìa el giuso immortal dolor finire.

Io ho imparato come si compiaccia
A Donna amata, et il suo amar guadagni;
Che a quella che più ami, più dispiaccia.
O Borea algente, che gelato stagni,
L' acqua corrente fa s' induri, e ghiaccia,
Che petrafatta la Nympha accompagni;
Nè Sol giammai co' raggi chiara e gialli
Risolva in acqua i rigidi cristalli.

LA CACCIA CON FALCONE.

ERA già rosso tutto l' oriente,
E le cime de' monti parien d' oro;
La passeretta schiamazzar si sente;
El contadin tornava al suo lavoro;

Le stelle eron fugite, e già presente
Si vedea quasi quel, ch' amò l' alloro;
Ritornavansi al bosco molto in fretta
L' alocho, el barbagianni, e la civetta.

La volpe ritornava alla sua tana;
El lupo ritornava al suo diserto,
Era venuta e sparita Diana,
Però egli saría suto scoperto:
Havea già la sollecita villana
Alle pecore, e i porci l' uscio aperto;
Netta era l' aria, fresca, e cristallina,
Et aspettar buon dì per la mattina.

Quando fui desto da certi romori
Di buon sonagli, et allettar di cani:
Hor su andianne presto, ucellatori,
Perchè gli è tardi, e i luoghi son lontani:
El canattier sia 'l primo ch' esca fuori;
Almen che sian de' cavalli stamani;
Non si guastassi di can qualche paio;
Deh vanne innanzi presto, capellaio.

Adunque il capellaio nanzi camina,
Chiama Tamburo, Pezuolo, e Martello,
La Foglia, la Castagna, e la Guerrina,
Fagiano, Fagianin, Roca, e Capello,
E Friza, e Biondo, Bamboccio, e Rosina,
Ghiotto, la Torta, Viola, e Pestello,
E Serchio, e Fuse, e 'l mio Buontempo vecchio,
Zambraco, Buratel, Scaccio, e Penecchio.

Quando hanno i can di campo preso un pezzo,
Quattro segugi van con quattro sparvieri;
Guglielmo, che per suo antico vezzo
Sempre quest' arte ha fatto volontieri;
Giovanni Franco, e Dionigi il sezzo,
Che innanzi a lui cavalca il Fogla Amieri;
Ma perchè era buon' ora la mattina,
Mentre cavalca Dionigi inchina.

Ma la fortuna, che ha sempre piacere
Di far diventar brun quel, ch' è più bianco,
Dormendo Dionigi fa cadere
Appunto per disgrazia al lato manco;

Sì che cadendo adosso allo sparviere,
Ruppegli un' alia, e macinnoli il fianco,
Questo li piacque assai, benchè nol dica,
Che gli par esser fuor di gran fatica.

Non cade DIONIGI, ma rovina,
E come debbi creder toccò fondo,
Che com un tratto egli ha preso la china,
Presto la truova com un sasso tondo ;
Disse fra se meglio era stamattina
Restar nel letto, come fe GISMONDO,
Scalza, e in camiscia sulle pocce al fresco ;
Non c' inciampo mai più, se di quest' esco.

Io ho avuto pur poco intelletto
A uscire staman sì tosto fuori,
Se mi restavo in casa nel mio letto,
Per me meglio era, e per li uccellatori ;
Messo harei 'l disinar bene in assetto,
E la tovaglia adorna di bei fiori ;
Meglio è stracar la coltrice, e 'l guanciale,
Che il cavallo, e 'l famiglio, e farsi male.

Intanto vuol lo sparviere impugnare,
Ma gli è sì rotto, che non può far l' erta ;
DIONIGI con la man l' osa pigliare,
E pur ricade, e di questo s' accerta,
Che d' altro li bisogna procacciare ;
Nel rassettargli la manica aperta
Le man gli ermilli, e lui sotto se 'l caccia,
Saltolli adosso, e fenne una cofaccia.

Dov' è CORONA ? ov' è GIOVAN SIMONE ?
Dimanda, BRACCIO, ov' è quel del gran naso?
BRACCIO ripose; a me varie cagione
Fatto han ch' ognun di loro sia rimaso ;
Non prese mai il CORONA uno starnone,
Se per disgrazia non l' ha preso, o a caso ;
Se s' è lasciato adunque non s' ingiuria :
Menarlo seco è cattiva auguria.

LUIGI PULCI ov' è, che non si sente ?
Egli se n' andò dianzi in quel boschetto,
Che qualche fantasìa ha per la mente,
Vorrà fantasticar forse un sonetto ;

Guarti CORONA, che se non si pente,
E' barbottò staman molto nel letto,
E sentii ricordarli te CORONA,
Et a cacciarti in frottola, o in canzona.

GIOVAN SIMONE ha già preso la piega
D' andarne, senza dire alli altri addio ;
Senza licenzia n' è ito a bottega,
Di che gran sete tiene, e gran desìo ;
LUIGI quando il fiero naso piega,
Cani, e cavalli adombra, e fa restio ;
Per questo ognun che resti si contenta,
Ciò che lo vede fuggie, e si spaventa.

Restono adunque tre da uccellare,
E drieto a questi andava molta gente ;
Chi per piacere, chi pur per guardare ;
BARTOLO, et ULIVIER, BRACCIO e il PATENTE,
Che mai non vidde più starne volare ;
Et io con lor mi missi parimente,
PIETRO ALAMANNI, e il PONTINAR GIOVANNI
Che pare in sulla nona un barbagianni.

STROZZO drieto a costor, come maestro
Di questa gente, andava scosto un poco ;
Come quello che v' era molto destro,
E molte volte ha fatto simil gioco ;
E tanto cavalcamo pel silvestro,
Che finalmente fumo giunti al loco
Più bel, che mai vedesse creatura :
Per uccellar l' ha fatto la natura.

E si vedea una gentil valletta,
Un fossatel con certe macchie in mezzo,
Da ogni parte rimunita, e netta,
Sol nel fossato star possono al rezzo ;
Era da ogni lato una piaggetta,
Che d' uccellar facea venir riprezzo
A chi non avessi occhi, tanto è bella ;
El mondo non ha una pari a quella.

Scaldava il Sole al monte già le spalle,
E 'l resto della valle è ancora ombrosa ;
Quando giunta la gente in su quel calle,
Prima a vedere, e disegnar si posa,

E poi si spargon tutti per la valle ;
E perchè a punto riesca ogni cosa,
Chi va co' can chi alla guardia, al getto,
Sicome STROZZO ha ordinato, e detto.

Era da ogni parte uno sparviere
Alto in buon luogo da poter gittare ;
L' altro a capo n' era del canattiere,
E alla brigata lo vorrà scagliare ;
Era BARTOLO al fondo, et ULIVIERE,
Et alcun altro per poter guardare
A mezza piaggia ; e in una bella stoppia,
El cappellaio ai can leva la coppia.

Non altrimenti quando la trombetta
Sente alle mosse il lieve barbaresco,
Parte correndo, o vuò dir, vola in fretta ;
Così i cani, che sciolti son di fresco ;
E se non pur che 'l canattier gli aletta,
Chiamando alcuni, et a chi squote il pescho,
Sarebbe il seguitarli troppa pena ;
Pur la pertica, e il fischio li rafrena.

Tira buon can, su, tira su, cammina,
Andianne, andianne, torna qui, tè, torna ;
Ah sciagurato Tamburo, e Guerrina,
Abiate cura a Serchio, che soggiorna ;
Ah bugiardo, ah poltron, volgi Rossina,
Guata buon can, guata brigata adorna ;
Tè, Fagiano, o che volto fu mai quella :
In questo modo il canattier favella.

State avveduti, ah Scaccio, frulla, frulla ;
E che leva cacciando l' amor mio ?
Ma io non veggo però levar nulla,
E n' ha pur voglia, e n' ha pur gran desìo ;
Guarda la Torta là che si trastulla,
O che romor faranno, e già 'l sent' io ;
Chi salta, e balla, e chi le leverà,
Di questi cani il miglior can serà.

Io veggo che Buontempo è in su la traccia.
Ve' che le corre, e le farà levare,
Habbi cura a Buontempo, che e' le caccia,
Parmi vederle, e sentirle frullare,

Benchè e' sia vecchio assai, non ti dispiaccia,
Ch' io l' ho veduto, e so quel che sa fare,
Io so, che 'l mio Buontempo mai non erra,
Ecco, a te ULIVIER, guardale a terra.

Guarda quell' altra all' erta, una al fossato,
Non ti diss' io, che mi parea sentire ?
Guardane una alla vigna, e l' altr' allato,
Guardane dua da me, guardane mille;
Alla brigata prima havea gittato
GIOVAN FRANCESCO, et empieva le ville
Di grida, e di conforti al suo uccello ;
Ma per la fretta gittò col cappello.

Ecco GUGLIELMO a te una ne viene,
Cava il cappello, et alzerai la mano ;
Non istar più GUGLIELMO, ecco a te, bene ;
GUGLIELMO getta, e grida, ahi villano !
Segue la starna, e drieto ben le tiene
Quello sparviere, e in tempo momentano
Dette in aria forse cento braccia ;
Poi cadde in terra, e già la pela, e straccia.

Garri a quel can, GUGLIELMO grida forte,
Che corre per cavargnene di piè ;
E perchè le pertiche erono corte,
Un sasso prese, et a Guerrina diè ;
Poi corre giù, sanz' aspettar più scorte,
E quando presso allo sparvier più è,
Non lo veggendo, cheto usava stare,
Per udir se lo sante sonaglare.

E così stando gli venne veduto ;
Presto, grida, a caval, la prima è presa,
Lieto a lui vanne destro, et avveduto ;
Come colui, che l' arte ha bene intesa ;
Preseli il geto, e per quel l' ha tenuto ;
Dalli il capo, e 'l cervello, e non li pesa ;
Sgermillo, e l' unghia e 'l becco gli havea netto ;
Poi rimisse il cappello, e torna a getto.

GIOVAN FRANCESCO intanto havea ripreso
Il suo sparviere, e preso miglior loco ;
Parli veder, che a lui ne venga teso
Uno starnone, e come presso un poco

Gli fu, egli ha tutte le dita esteso,
E gittò come maestro di tal gioco ;
Giunse la starna, e perchè era vecchia,
Si fe lasciare, e tutto lo spennecchia.

In vero egli era un certo sparverugio,
Che somigliava un gheppio, tanto è poco,
Non credo preso havesse un calderugio ;
Se non faceva tosto, o in breve loco,
Non havere speranza nello indugio :
Quando e' non piglia, e' si levava a gioco;
E la cagione che quell tratto e' non prese,
Fu, che non vi avea il capo, e non vi attese.

Intanto venne uno starnone all' erta,
Viddelo il Fogla, e fece un gentil getto ;
Lo sparvier vola per la piaggia aperta,
E presegnene innanzi al dirimpetto ;
Corre giù il Fogla, e pargnene haver certa,
Però che lo sparvier molto è perfetto ;
Preselo al netto, ove non era stecco,
E in terra insanguinolli i piedi, e 'l becco.

E questo fe che lo sparviere è soro,
Et intanto Ulivier forte gridava ;
Chiama giù il cappellaio, chiam acostoro,
Guardate una n' è quì, così parlava,
Tu lega i can, però che basta loro
La Rocca, che di sottera le cava ;
Vien giù Guglielmo, non ti star al rezzo,
E tu, e 'l Fogla là mettete in mezzo.

Così fu fatto, e come sono in punto,
Il canattier dicea, sotto Rocca;
Quì cadde, ve', e se tu 'l harai giunto,
Siesi tuto, corri quì, tè, ponli bocca;
Poi dice, havete voi guardato a punto?
Et in quel lo starnon del fondo scocca;
Ecco a te Fogla: e 'l Fogla grida, e getta,
E 'l simil fe Guglielmo molto in fretta.

Lasciò la starna andare lo sparviere,
Et attende a fugir quel, che gli ha drieto:
Disse Guglielmo, tu l' hai, Fogla Amieri;

* * * *

Corri tu, che vi se' presso Ulivieri,
Diceva il Fogla, e Guglielmo sta cheto;
Corse Ulivieri, e come a loro è sceso,
Vidde, che l' uno sparviere ha l' altro preso.

Quel del Fogla havea preso per la gorga
Quel di Guglielmo, e crede, che 'l suo sia;
Perchè a Guglielmo tal parole porga:
La tua è stata pur gran villania,
Non credo a starne lo sparviere scorga,
Ma a sparvieri; egli è troppa pazzia,
A impacciarsi uccellando con fanciulli;
Questi non son buon giochi, o buon trastulli.

Guglielmo queto sta, e gran fatica
Dura a tener l' allegrezza coperta;
Pur con humil parole par che dica;
Io non lo viddi, e questa è cosa certa,
E questo più, e più volte riplica;
Intanto il Fogla havea già sceso l 'erta,
E come allo sparviere è prossimano,
Quel di Guglielmo è guasto, il suo è sano.

E getta presto il suo loghero in terra,
Lo sparviere non men presto rispose,
E come a vincitor in quella guerra,
Vezzi li fa, et assai piacevol cose;
Vede intanto Guglielmo, che lui erra,
E guasto è il suo sparviere, onde rispose
Al Fogla; tu se' pur tu il villano,
Et alzò presto per darli la mano.

Ma come il Fogla s' accorse dell atto,
Scostossi un poco, acciochè non li dessi;
Disse Guglielmo al Fogla, tu se' matto,
Se ne credi andar netto; e s' io credessi
Non far vendetta di quel, che m' hai fatto.
Credo m' impiccherei, e s' io havessi
Meco Michel di Giorgio, o 'l Rannucino,
Attenderesti ad altro, cervellino.

El Fogla innanzi alla furia si leva,
E stassi cheto, et ha pur patienza,
E altro viso, e parole non haveva,
Che quel, ch' aspettando in favor la sentenza,

E poi subitamente la perdeva;
Disse Guglielmo; voglio haver prudenza,
Terrolla a mente insino all' hore extreme,
E rivedremci qualche volta insieme.

Già il Sole, in verso mezzo giorno cala,
E vien l' ombre stremando, che raccorcia;
Dà loro proportione e brutta e mala,
Come a figura dipinta in iscorcia;
Rinforzava il suo canto la cicala,
E 'l mondo ardeva a guisa d' una torcia;
L' aria sta cheta, et ogni fronde salda
Nella stagion più dispettosa, e calda.

Quando il mio Dionigi tutto rosso,
Sudando, come fassi un uovo fresco;
Disse, star più con voi certo non posso,
Deh vientene almen tu Giovan Francesco;
Ma venitene tutti per ir grosso;
Troppo sarebbe fiero barbaresco,
Chi volessi hor, quando la terra è accesa,
Aspettar più per pascersi di presa:

E detto questo, diè volta al cavallo,
Senza aspettar Giovan Francesco ancora;
Ciascun si mette presto a seguitallo,
Che 'l sole tutti consuma, e divora;
El cappellaio vien drieto, e seguitallo
I bracchi, ansando con la lingua fora;
Quanto più vanno, il caldo più raddoppia;
Pare appicciato il foco in ogni stoppia.

Tornonsi a casa chi tristo, e chi lieto,
E chi ha pieno il carnaiuol di starne;
Alcun si sta senza, et è tristo e cheto,
E bisogna procacci d' altra carne;
Guglielmo viene dispettoso adrieto,
Nè può di tanta guerra pace farne;
Giovan Francesco già non se ne cura;
Che uccella per piacere, e per natura.

E giunti a casa, riponeva il cuoio,
E i can governa, e mette nella stalla
Il canattier; poi all' infrescatoio
Rinovasi ognun co' bicchieri a galla;

Quivi si fa un altro uccellatoio,
Quivi le starne alcun non lascia o falla;
Pare trebbiano il vin, sendo cercone,
Sì fa la voglia le vivande buone.

El primo assalto fu sanza romore,
Ognuno attende a menar la mascella;
Ma poi, passato un po' il primo furore,
Chi d' una cosa, chi d' altra favella;
Ciascuno al suo sparvier dava l' honore,
Cercando d' una scusa pronta, e bella;
E chi molto non sa con lo sparviere,
Si sforza hor quì col ragionare e bere.

Ogni cosa guastava la quistione
Del Fogla con Guglielmo, onde si leva
Su Dionigi con buona intentione,
E in questo modo a Guglielmo diceva:
Vuoci tu tor tanta consolatione?
E benchè il caso stran pur ti pareva,
Fa che tu sia com son io discreto,
Che averai il mio sparviere, e statti cheto.

Queste parole, e questo dolce stile,
Perchè Guglielmo l' ama, assai li piace;
E perchè gli era pur di cor gentile,
Deliberò col Fogla far la pace;
Onde li disse con parole humile,
Star più teco non voglio in contumace,
E voglio in pace tutto sofferire;
Fatto questo ciascun vanne a dormire.

E quel che si sognassi per la notte,
Quello sarebbe bello a poter dire;
Ch' io so, ch' ognun rimetterà le dotte,
Insino a terza vorranno dormire;
Poi ce n' andremo insieme a quelle grotte,
E qualche lasca farem fuora uscire.
E così passo, compar, lieto il tempo,
Con mille rime in zucchero, et a tempo.

ELEGIA.

Vinto dalli amorosi empj martirj,
Più volte ho già la mano a scriver porta,
Come il cor viva in pianti, et in sospiri,
Donna, per farti del mio stato accorta;
Ma poi, temendo non l' haressi a sdegno,
Ho dal primo pensier la man distorta.
Così mentre che dentro il foco al legno
E stato acceso, hora il disìo m' ha spinto,
Hor m' ha paura ritenuto al segno:
Ma più celar non puossi; et già depinto
Porto el mio mal nella pallida faccia,
Come chi da mal lungo è stanco, e vinto.
El cor dentro avvampa hor, di fuor tutto aghiaccia;
Onde convien, che a maggior forza io ceda.

* * * *

Speme, soverchio amor, mia fedeltate
Questo laccio amoroso hanno al cor stretto,
Et furato lor dolce libertate.
Ben veggio il perso ben, ma perch' io aspetto
Trovar, donna gentile, in te merzede
Fa, che di ben seguirti ho gran diletto;
Che s' egli è ver quel ch' altri dice, o crede,
Che persa è beltà in donna sanza amore;
Te ingiuriar non vorrei, e la mia fede:
Perchè non cerco alcun tuo disonore,
Ma sol la grazia tua, e che ti piacci,
Che 'l mio albergo sia dentro al tuo core,
Mostron pur que' belli occhi, e' non ti spiacci
El mio servire; e così amor mi guida
Ognor più dentro ne' tenaci lacci;
Nè resterà giammai finchè me occida,
Donna, se tua pietà non mi soccorre,
Che morte hor mi minaccia, et hor mi sfida:
Ahi, folle mio pensier, che sì alto porre
Vuolse l' effetto; ma se a te m' inchina,
Madonna, il cielo, hor me li posso opporre?

Così mi truovo in ardente fucina
D' amore, et ardo, e son d' arder contento,
Nè cierco al mio mal grave medicina,
Se non quando mancar li spirti sento;
Alhor ritorno al veder li occhi belli;
Così in parte s' acqueta el mio tormento.
Talchè se pur talvolta veder quelli,
Potessi, o in braccio haverti, o pure alquanto
Tener le man ne' crispi tua capelli,
Mancherian i sospir, l' angoscia, el pianto,
Et quel dolore in che la mente è involta,
E in cambio a quel saría dolcezza, e canto.
Ma tu dalli amorosi lacci sciolta,
Crudel, non cur di mie pene alhora,
Anzi gli occhi mi ascondi, altrove volta.
Li occhi tuo belli, lasso, ove dimora
Il pharetrato Amor ver me protervo,
Ove suo dardi arruota, ove gl' indora.
Et così il mio dolor non disacervo,
Ma resto quasi un corpo semivivo,
Con più grave tormento, et più acervo.
Ma fa quel vuoi di me per fin ch' i' vivo,
Io t' amerò, poichè al ciel così piace;
Così ti giuro; et di mia man ti scrivo.
Nè gesti, o sguardi, o parola fallace
D' altra non creder dal tuo amor mi svella,
Ch' al sine i' spero in te pur trovar pace.
Solo a te pensa l' alma, et sol favella
Di te la lingua, e il corte sol vorrebbe,
Nè altra donna agli occhi mia par bella.
Tanto amor, tanta fe certo dovrebbe
Haver mossa a piatà una Sirena,
Et liquefatto un cor di pietra harebbe.
Nata non se' di Tigre, o di Leena,
Nè preso il latte nella selva Ircana,
O dove il ghiaccio el veloce Istro affrena.
Onde se quella speme non è vana,
Che mi dan gli occhi tua, il occhi che ferno
La piaga nel mio cor, ch' ancor non sana
Non vorrai, Amor, di me più scherno.
Così ti prego * * *
Tua piatà faccia il nostro amor eterno.

Venga, se dee venir; tuo auto quando
Giovar mi possa, et non tardi tra via,
Che nuoce spesso a chi ben vive amando.
Ma, lasso, hor quel mi duole è, ch' io vorria,
Il volto, e i gesti, e il pianto ch' el cor preme,
Accompagnassin questi versi mia;
Ma s' egli avvien, che soletti ambo insieme,
Posso il braccio tenerti al collo avvolto,
Vedrai come d'amore alto arde, e geme,
Vedrai cader dal mio pallido volto
Nel tuo candido sen lacrime tante,
Da' mia ardenti sospiri * * molta.
E se la lingua parlida, e tremante
Non ti potrà del cor lo affetto aprire,
Come intervien sovente al fido amante,
Dagli balbuzza * * * dire,
Quando gran fiamma in gentil cor accenda
Lo amor, la speme del fedel servire,
Chi sia che tanta cortesia riprenda?
Anzi, perchè mai possi amor celare,
Che altri dal volto, o gesti nol comprenda,
Sovente io mi odo dietro susurrare,
Quanto è dal primier suo esser mutato
Questo meschin, per crudel donna amare.
Non risponde, anzi vergognoso guato
A terra, come chi talvolta intende
Quel, che a ciascun credea esser celato.
La tua impietà te stessa, et me riprende,
Che non bene tua bellezza accompagna,
Et al mio ben servir mal cambio rende.
Nè perciò mai il cor di te si lagna,
Nè si dorrà sino allo extremo punto,
Ma ben vorrebbe, e perciò il volto bagna.
Teco l' avessi il ciel, donna, congiunto
In matrimonio: ah, che pria non venisti
Al mondo, o io non son più tardo giunto?
Che gli occhi, co' quai pria tu il core apristi,
Ben mille volte harei baciato il giorno,
Scacciando i van sospiri, e i pensier tristi.
Ma questo van pensiero a che soggiorno?
Se tu pur dianzi, et io fui un tempo avanti
Dal laccio coniugal legato intorno,

Qual sol morte convien, che scoglia * * *
Puoi ben volendo e te ne prego, e stringo,
Ch' un cor, un sol voler sia tra due amanti.
Ben t' accorgi, Madonna, che non fingo
Pianti, sospiri, o le parole ardente;
Ma come Amor la detta, io la dipingo.
Occhi belli, anzi stelle luciente,
O parole soavi, accorte, e sagge,
Man decor, che toccar vorrei sovente,
Amor è quel, che a voi pregar mi tragge,
Non sia, Madonna, il mio servire invano,
Nè in van la mia speranza in terra cagge.
Tu hai la vita, e la mia morte in mano,
Vivo contento, s' io ti parlo un poco,
Se non, morte mè ancide a mano a mano.
Fa almen, s' io moro, dell' extremo foco
Le mia ossa infelice sieno extorte,
E poste in qualche abietto, e picciol loco.
Non vi sia scritto chi della mia morte
Fussi cagion, che ti saría gravezza;
Basta l' urna di fuor stampata porte,
"Troppo in lui amor, troppo in altrui durezza."

AMORI DI VENERE E MARTE.

VENERE PARLA.

Su Nymphe ornate il glorioso monte—
Di canti, e balli, e resonanti lire;
Fate di fior grillande alme alla fronte,
Che mi par Marte amico mio sentire;
E dalla plaga lattea su nel cielo
Visto ho la stella sua lieta apparire.
Spargete all' aura i crini avvolti in velo,
E liete tutte nel fonte Acidalio
Gratiose vi lavate il volto, e il pelo.
Le sacre Muse dal liquor Castalio
Di dolci carmi piene inviterete;
Stendete drappi. ornate il ciel col palio.
Bacco, e Sileno mio liete accogliete,
E se Cerer non è sdegnata ancora
Per Proserpina sua, la chiamerete.

Va, Climen nympha mia, dall' Aurora,
Digli, che indugi alquanto il bel mattino,
Lieta col suo Titon facci dimora.
Tu Clytia andrai nel bel monte Pachino,
Tu nel Peloro, e tu nel Lilibeo,
Guardate di Sicilia ogni confino,
Sì, che Volcano mio fabro Pheteo
Con Marte non mi trovi in adulterio,
Donde fabula sia poi d' ogni Deo.
Ascondi Luna il lucido emisperio;
Voi per le selve non latrate, o cani,
Sicchè d' infamia non si scuopri il vero.
Vien lieta notte, e voi profundi Mani
Scurate l' ora, o tu figliuol Cupido,
Mi do nelle tue braccia, in le tue mani.
Con le tue fiamme dolce ardente rido,
Fa lume a Marte, mio sposo, et signore
Tu me feristi, Amor, di te me fido.
Marte, se oscure ancor ti paron l' ore,
Vienne al mio dolce ospizio, ch' io t' aspetto;
Vulcan non v' è, che ci disturbi amore.
Vien, ch' io t' invito nuda in mezo il letto,
Non indugiar, ch' el tempo passa, e vola,
Coperto m' ho di fior vermigli il petto.
Vienne Marte, vien via, vien ch' io son sola;
Togliete e lumi, el mio mai non lo spengo;
Non sia chi più mi parli una parola.

MARTE PARLA.

Non qual nimico alle tue stanze vengo,
Vener mia bella, ma sanz' arme, o dardo,
Che contro ai colpi tua null' arme tengo.
Altra cosa è vedere un grato sguardo
D' un amoroso lume, ovunque e' vada,
Che spada, o lancea, o vessillo, o stendardo.
" Amor regge suo impero sanza spada ;"
Coperto no, ma vuole il corpo nudo,
Dolce contento a seguir ciò che aggrada;
Odir parlar, non dispietato, e crudo,
Ma dolce in se, qual di piatà s' accolga;
E questa l' arme sia, la lancia, e 'l scudo.

Intorno al col suo bianca treccia avvolga,
Delli ardenti amator dura catena,
E forte laccio, che giammai si sciolga.
Baciar la bocca, e la fronte serena,
E dua celesti lumi, e 'l bianco petto,
La lunga man d' ogni bellezza piena,
Altra cosa è giacer nell' aureo letto
Con la sua dolce amica, et cantar carmi,
Che affaticar il corpo al scudo, e elmetto.
Gustar quel frutto, che può lieto farmi,
Ultimo fin d' un tremante diletto;
Tempo è d' amor, tempo è da spada, et armi.

APOLLO PARLA.

Ingiuria è grande al letto romper fede;
Non sia chi pecchi, e di', chi 'l saprà mai?
Che 'l sol, le stelle, el ciel, la luna il vede.
E tu che lieta col tuo Marte stai,
Nè pensi, il ciel di tua colpa dispone;
Così spesso un gran gaudio torna in guai.
Ogni lungo secreto ha sua stagione;
Chi troppo va tentando la fortuna,
Se allide in qualche scoglio, è ben ragione.
Correte, o Nymphe, a veder sol quest' una
Adulterata Venere impudica,
E 'l traditor di Marte; o stelle! o luna!
Giove, se non ti par troppa fatica,
Con Giunon tua gelosa, al furto viene;
Non pecchi alcun, se non vuol che si dica.
Vieni a verder, Mercurio, le catene,
Che tu riporti in ciel di quest' e quella;
Che nul peccato mai fu senza pene.
Pluto, se inteso hai ancor questa novella,
Con Proserpina tua lassa l' inferno;
Ascendi all' aura relucente et bella.
Alme, che ornate il bel paese eterno
De' campi Elysi, al gran furto venite;
Convien si scuopra ogni secreto interno.
Glauco, Neptuno, Dori, Alpheo correte
Al tristo incesto, et Ino, et Melicerta,
Con le Driade, e 'l gran padre d' Amphytrite.

Acciò che in terra, in mare, et in ciel sie certa
Infamia tal d' una malvagia et rea,
Et grave strupo, e inhonestate aperta.
Vulcan, vieni a veder tua Cytherea,
Come con Marte suo lieta si posa,
Et rotta t' ha la fede, et fatta rea.
Debbe al consortio tuo esser piatosa,
Ad altri no ; ma gl' è fatica grave
Posser guardare una donna amorosa.
Che sa la vuol, non fia chi mai la cave ;
Tu dormi forse, ma se 'l mio sono hai inteso,
Vieni a veder di lei l' opere prave.
Lascia Sicilia, e 'l tuo stato sospeso ;
Che patir tanta ingiuria honoria te poco,
Vendetta brama Dio d' un core offeso.

VULCANO PARLA.

Non basta havermi il ciel dall' alto loco
Gittato in terra, et da sua mensa privo,
Et fatto fabro, et Dio del caldo foco ;
Che per più pena mia ciaschedun Divo
Cierchi straziarmi, et dimostrar lor prove ;
Ma tanta ingiuria mai non la prescrivo.
Io pur attendo a far saette a Giove,
Sudando intorno all' antica fucina,
Et Marte gode mie fatiche altrove
Venere, Vener mia, spuma marina,
Tu Marte adulter, pena pagherete,
Che grave colna vuol gran disciplina.

* * * *

LA CONFESSIONE.

Donne, et fanciulle, io mi fo conscienzia
L' ogni mio fallo, e vo' far penitenzia.
Io mi confesso ad voi primieramente,
Ch' io sono stato al piacer negligente ;
Et molte cose ho lasciato pendente ;
Di questo primo i' mi fo conscienza.

Io havea lungo tempo disiato
A una gentil donna haver parlato,
Poi in sua presentia fui ammutolato ;
Di questo ancora i' mi fo conscienza.
Già in un altro loco mi trovai,
Et un bel tratto per viltà lasciai ;
E non ritornò poi quel tratto mai :
Di questo ancora i' mi fo conscienza.
Ah, quante volte io me ne son pentito !
Presi una volta un più tristo partito,
Ch' io pagai innanzi, e poi non fui servito .
Di questo ancora i' mi fo conscienza.
Io mi ricordo ancor d' altri peccati ;
Che, per ir drieto a parole di frati,
Molti dolci piaceri ho già lasciati :
Di questo ancora i' mi fo conscienza.
Dolgomi ancor, che non ho conosciuto
La giovenezza, e 'l bel tempo che ho avuto,
Se non hor, quando egli è in tutto perduto ;
Di questo ancora i' mi fo conscienza.
Dico mia colpa, et ho molto dolore
Di viltà, negligentia, et d' ogni errore :
Ricordi, o non ricordi, innanzi Amore
Generalmente io ne fo conscienza.
Et prego tutti voi, che vi guardiate,
Che simili peccati non facciate ;
Acciò che vecchie non ve ne pentiate,
Et in van poi ne facciate conscienza.

LE SETTE ALLEGREZZE D' AMORE.

Deh state a udire giovane et donzelle
Queste sette allegrezze, ch' io vo' dire,
Devotamente, che son dolce, e belle,
Che amore a chi lo serve fa sentire ;
Io dico a tutte quante, et primo a quelle,
Che son vaghe et gentile, e in sul fiorire ;
Gustate ben queste allegrezze sante,
Che amor ve ne contenti tutte quante.

Prima Allegrezza, che conciede amore
Si è mirar dua piatosa occhi fiso,
Esciene un vago, bel, dolce splendore;
Veder mover la bocca un dolce riso,
Le man, la gola, e modi pien d' honore;
L' andar, ch' uscita par del paradiso;
Ogni atto, e movimento, che si faccia,
Et così prima un cor gentil s' allaccia.

La seconda allegrezza, che amor dona,
E, quando ho gratia di toccar la mano
Accortamente, ove si balla, o suona,
O in altro modo stringnerla pian piano;
Et mentrechè si giuoca, o si ragiona,
Gittar certe parole, et non in vano;
Toccare alquanto, et stringner sopra a' panni
In modo, che chi è intorno, se ne inganni.

Terza allegrezza, qual Amor conciede,
E quando ella una tua lettera accetta,
E degna di rispondere, e far fede
Di propria man, che el collo al giogo metta;
Bene è duro colui, che, quando vede
Sì dolce pegno, lacrime non getta;
Leggiela cento volte, e non si satia,
Et con dolci sospiri amor ringratia.

Più dolce assai quest' allegrezza quarta,
Se ti conduci a dir qualche parole
A solo a solo, a far del tuo cor carta,
Et dire a boccha ben dove ti duole;
Se advien, che amor le some ben comparta
Senti dir cose da fermare el sole:
Dolci pianti, et sospiri, et maladire
Usci, et finestre, che ti può impedire.

Chi può gustar questa quinta allegrezza
Può dir, che amor, e il suo servitio piaccia,
Se advien, che baci con gran tenerezza
Un' amorosa, vagha, e gentil faccia,
Le labra, et dentro ov' è tanta dolcezza,
La gola, el petto, et le candide braccia,
Et tutte l' altre membre dolce, et vaghe,
Lasciando spesso e segni delle piaghe.

Questa sesta allegrezza, ch' io dico hora,
E il venir quasi alla conclusione ;
Et a quel fin, perchè ogni huom s' innamora,
Et si sopporta ogni aspra passione ;
Chi l' ha provato, et chi lo prova ancora,
Sa che dolcezza, et che consolatione
E quella, di poter sanza sospetto
Tenere il suo signore in braccio stretto.

Vien drieto a questa l' ultima allegrezza ;
Che amore in fin pur contentar ci vuole ;
Non si può dir con quanta gentilezza,
Con che dolci sospir, con che parole,
Si perviene a questa ultima allegrezza,
Come si piange dolcemente, e duole ;
Fassi certi atti alhor, chi non vuol fingere,
Ch' un dipintore non sapre' dipingere.

Queste sono allegrezze, che Amor dà,
O donne, a chi lo serve fedelmente,
Però gustile, e pruovile chi ha
Bellezza, et gentilezza, età florente,
Che perder tempo duole a chi più sa ;
Queste allegrezze, ch' io ho detto al presente,
Chi le dice, et prova con divotione
Non può morire sanza extrema untione.

Questo povero Cieco, quale ha detto
Queste allegrezze, a voi si racomanda,
Amor l' ha così concio el poveretto,
Come vedete, et cieco attorno il manda,
Vorebbe qualche carità in effetto,
Almen la gratia vostra v' addimanda ;
Fategli qualche ben, donne amorose,
Che gustar possa delle vostre cose.

El poveretto è già condotto a tale,
Che non ha con chi fare el Carniasciale.

CANZONE.

Prenda piatà ciascun della mia doglia,
Giovane, et donne, et sia chiunche si voglia.

Sempre servito io ho con pura fede
Una, la qual credea fussi pietosa,
Et che dovessi haver di me merzede,
Et non, come era, fussi disdegnosa ;
Hor m' ho perduto il tempo, et ogni cosa,
Che si rivolta, come al vento foglia.

O lasso a me ! ch' io non credetti mai,
Che sua occhi leggiadri, e rilucenti
Fussin cagione a me di tanti guai,
Di tanti pianti, et di tanti lamenti ;
Ah crudo amore, hor come gliel consenti ?
Di tanta crudeltà suo core spoglia.

O lasso a me, questo non è quel merto,
Ch' io aspettava di mia fede intera,
Questo non è quel, che mi fu offerto ;
Questo ne' patti nostri, Amor, non era ;
Folle è colui, che in tua promessa spera,
E sotto quella vive in pianti, e in doglia.

Cantato in parte vi ho la doglia mia,
Che vi debba haver mosso haver piatate ;
Et quanto afflitta la mia vita sia,
Perchè di me compassione habbiate ;
Et prego Amor, che più felice siate,
Et vi contenti d' ogni vostra voglia.

CANZONE.

Con tua promesse, et tua false parole,
Con falsi risi, et con vago sembiante,
Donna, menato hai il tuo fedele amante,
Sanza altro fare ; onde m' incresce, et duole.

Io ho perduto drieto a tua bellezza,
Già tanti passi per quella speranza,
La quale mi diè tua gran gentilezza,
Et la beltà, che qualunche altra avanza:
Fidomi in lei, et nella mia costanza,
Ma insino a quì non ho, se non parole.

Di tempo in tempo già tenuto m' hai
Tanto, ch' io posso numerar molti anni,
Et aspettavo pur, di tanti guai
Ristorar mi volessi, et tanti affanni;
Et conosco hor, che mi dileggi, et inganni:
La fede mia non vuol da te parole.

Donna, stu m'ami, come già m' hai detto,
Fa, ch' io ne vegga qualche sperantia;
Deh non mi tener più in contanto aspetto,
Che forse non harò più patientia,
Se vuoi usare in verso me clementia,
Non indugiare, et non mi dar parole.

Va canzonetta, et priega el mio Signore,
Che non mi tenga più in dubbio sospeso,
Di, che mi mostri una volta il suo core,
Et se è perduto il tempo, ch' io ho speso,
Come io harò il suo pensiero inteso,
Prendo partito, et non vo' più parole.

CANZONE.

Io prego Dio, che tutti i mal parlanti
Facci star sempre in gran dolori, e pianti.

E prego voi, o gentil donne, e belle,
Che non facciate stima di parole,
Però che chi tien conto di novelle,
D' ogni piacer privare al fin si suole;
Honestamente, e liete star si vuole,
Vivere in gioie, et in piaceri, e canti.

Deh lasciam dir chi vorrà pur mal dire,
E non guardiamo al lor tristo parlare ;
Allegro si vuol vivere, e morire,
Mentre che in giovinezza habbiamo a stare ;
E chi vorrà di noi mal favellare,
El cor per troppa invidia se gli schianti.

Canzona, truova ciascheduno amante,
E le donne leggiadre, alte, e gentile,
Ricorda lor, che ciascun sia costante
Al suo amore con animo virile;
Perchè il temer parole è cosa vile
Nè fu usanza mai di veri amanti.

CANZONE.

I' ho d' amara dolcezza il mio cor pieno,
Come amor vuole, e d' un dolce veneno.

Nessuno è più di me lieto, e contento,
Nessuno merta maggior compassione;
La dolcezza, et dolor, che insieme sento,
Di rider damni, e sospiri cagione;
Non può intender sì dolce passione,
Scusa non fo, chi non ha gentil core.

Amore et honestate, et gentillezza,
A chi misura ben, sono una cosa:
Per me è perduta in tutto ogni bellezza,
Ch' è posta in donna altera, et disdegnosa;
Chi riprender mi può, s' i' son piatosa,
Quanto honestà comporta, et gentil core?

Riprenderammi chi ha sì dura mente,
Che non conoschi li amorosi rai:
Io prego amore, che chi amor non sente
Non faccia degno di sentirla mai;
Ma chi l' osserva fedelmente assai,
Ardali sempre col suo foco il core.

Sanza ragion riprendami chi vuole,
Se non ha cor gentil, non ho paura;
Il mio constante amor vane parole
Mosse da invidia, poco stima o cura,
Disposta son, mentre la vita dura.
A seguir sempre sì gentil amore.

SONETTO.

HERMELINO EQUO SUÆ PUELLÆ UTENDUM MISSO.

Se come Giove trasformossi in toro,
Anch' io potessi pigliar tua figura,
Hermellin mio, senza darti tal cura,
Portare vorre' io stesso il mio thesoro.

Non sì da lungi, nè con tal martoro,
Nè pria nell' onde mai con tal paura
Portato harei quell' Angioletta pura,
Che hora m' è donna, et forse poi sia alloro.

Ma poichè così va, Hermellino mio,
Tu solo porterai soave et piano,
La pretiosa salma, e 'l mio desio;

Guarda non molestar con fren sua mano,
Ubidisci colei, che ubidisch' io,
Poichè sì tosto Amor vuole, che amiano.

SONETTO.

Fugiendo Loth con la sua famiglia
La città, ch' arse per divin giuditio;
Guardando indrieto, et visto el gran supplitio,
La donna immobil forma di sal piglia.

Tu hai fuggito, et è gran maraviglia,
La città, ch' arde sempre in ogni vitio;
Sappi anima gentil, che 'l tuo offitio
E non voltare a lei giammai le ciglia.

Per ritrovarti il buon pastore eterno
Lascia el greggie, o smarrita pecorella,
Truovati, e lieto in braccio ti riporta.

Perse Euridice Orfeo già in sulla porta,
Libera quasi, per voltarsi a quella;
Però non ti voltar più allo inferno.

SONETTO.

Segui, Anima divota, quel fervore,
Che la bontà divina al petto spira,
Et dove dolcemente chiama, et tira
La voce, o pecorella, del pastore.

In questo nuovo tuo divoto ardore
Non sospetti, non sdegni, invidia, o ira,
Speranza certa al sommo bene aspira,
Pace, et dolcezza, et fama in suave odore.

Se pianti, o sospir semini talvolta
In questa santa tua felice insania
Dolce, et eterna poi la ricolta.

" Populi meditati sunt inania"
Lasciali dire, et siedi, et Cristo ascolta,
O nuova cittadini di Bettania.

IL FINE.

APPENDIX.

No. I. P. 55, n. 10.

Ex adnotationibus et monumentis Ang. Fabronii ad vitam Laur. Medicis pertinentibus.

In libro perantiquo inscripto: Notizie della Famiglia dei Medici: hæc in proemio leguntur.

Al Nome di Dio MCCCLXXIII. di Gennajo.

Al nome di Dio e della sua Santissima Madre Madonna Santa Maria e di tutta la corte del Paradiso checcidia gratia di bene fare e di bene dire.

Io Filigno di Chonte de' Medici veggendo le passate fortune di guerre citanesche e di fuori, e le fortunose pistolenze di mortalità, che Domenidio a mandate in terra, e che si teme che mandi, vigiendole a nostri vicini, farò memoria delle cose passate chio vedrò, che possano essere di bisongno sapere a voi che rimarrete o verrete dietro amme, a ciò che voi le troviate, se bisongno fosse, per ciauno chaso: pregando voi che scriviate bene per loinanzi, e che conserviate quelle terre a chase, che troverete inscritte in questro libro, la maggiore parte aquistate per la dengna memoria del nobile cavaliere Mess. Giovanni di Chonte meo fratello, dopo la di cui morte io formo questo libro, levando del suo e daltri, e priegovi, che questo libro guardiate bene, e tenguiate en luogho segreto, sicchè ninvenisse a mano altrui, e si perchè vi potrebbe essere de bisongno per lonanzi, come ora bisongna a noi, che ci conviene trovare carte di c. anni per chagioni, che nanzi troverete inscritto, peroche gli stati si mutano, e non anno fermezza.

Ancora vi priego, che non solamente conserviate lavere, ma conserviate lo stato aquistato pe nostri passati, il quale è grande, e maggiore soleva essere, e comincia a manchare per carestia di valenti uomini chabbiamo, de' quale solevamo avere gran quantità.

Ed era tanta la nostra grandigia, che si dicea, tusse com uno de' Medici, e ogni uomo ci temea; e anchora si dice, quando un cittidino fa una forza o ingiuria altrui, se gli el facesse uno de' Medici, che si direbbe: anchora è grandissima e di stato d' amichi e di ricchezza piaccia a Dio conservarlarci.

E oggi in questo dì, lodato Idio, siamo uomeni intorno cinquanta.

E' nota poi chio naqqui, sono morti di casa nostra intorno a cento uomeni; e di pochi e famiglia, e oggi siamo male a fanciulli, cioè nabiamo pochi.

I scriverò in più parti questo libro, e prima metterò note di charte, quanto potrò sapere e dote, fini, compromessi e altre, poi metterò tutte le compere, e che fece le charte, poi mettero tutte le, &c. case e terre confinate coggi possediamo, &c.

No. II. P. 55, n.° 10.

Jo. Lamii. Deliciæ Eruditorum, vol. xii. p. 169. *Flor.* 1742.

Copia di Parlamento dell' anno 1433. *e. 34. levato da un libro di propria mano di Cosimo de' Medici, dove scriveva i suoi ricordi d' importanza; e fu levata detta copia da Luigi Guicciardini.*

RICORDO come a dì primo di Settembre entrò all' Uffizio del Sig. Giovanni di Matteo dello Scelto, Donato di Cristofano Sannini, Carlo di Lapo Corsi, Iacopo Berlinghieri, Mariotto di Mess. Niccolò Baldovinetti, Bartolommeo di Bartolommeo Spini, Bernardo di Vieri Guadagni Gonfaloniere di Giustizia, e Berto di Messer Marco di Cenni Albergatore; e quando furono tratti si cominciò a mormorare, che al tempo loro si farebbe novità nella Terra; e fummi scritto in Mugello dove era stato più mesi per levarmi dalle contese, e divisioni, ch' erano nella città, ch' io tornassi, e così tornai a dì 4. Il dì medesimo visitai il Gonfaloniere, e gli altri, come insieme Giovanni dello Scelto, il quale, reputava molto amico, ed erami obligato, e il simile degli altri; e dicendo loro quello si deceva, ci prestamente tutti lo negarono, e che fussi di buon animo, che volevano lasciare la Terra, come l' avevano trovata. Ordinarono a' 5. una Pratica d' otto Cittadini, due per quartieri, dicendo volevano con il consiglio di questi fare ogni loro deliberazione, e furono questi, Messer Giovanni Guicciardini, Bartolommeo Ridolfi, Ridolfo Peruzzi, Tommaso di Lapo Corsi, Messer Agnolo Acciaioli, Giovanni di Messer Rinaldo Gianfigliazzi, Messer Rinaldo degli Albizi, ed io Cosimo. E benchè per la Terra, come si è detto, fusse sparso dovessino fare novità, pure avendo da loro quello aveva, e reputandoli amici, non vi prestassi fede. Seguì che a dì 7. la mattina soto colore di volere la detta Pratica, mandarono per me, e giunto in Palazzo trovai la maggior parte, de compagni, e stando a ragionare, dopo buono spazio mi fu comandato per parte de Signori, che io andassi su di sopra, e dal Capitano de' Fanti fui messo in una Camera, che si chiama la Barberia, e fui serrato dentro; e sentendosi, tutta la Terra si sollevò. Il dì fecero consiglio de' Richiesti, e per lo Gonfaloniere fu detto, che quello avevano fatto di ritenermi, era per buona cagione, come altra volta sarebbe loro noto; e che di questo non

volevano consiglio, e licenziarono i Richiesti: e li Signori per le sei fave mi confinarono a Padova per un anno. Fatta questa azione fu subito avvisato Lorenzo mio fratello, ch' era in Mugello, e Averardo mio cugino, ch' era a Pisa, e così fu fatto intendere a Niccolo da Tolentino Capitano di Guerra del Comune, ch' era molto mio amico. Lorenzo venne il dì medesimo in Firenze, e mandarono i Signori per lui che andasse a Palazzo, gli fu significato il perchè, subito si partì e ritornossi al Trebbio. Averardo si partì da Pisa presto, che avevano dato ordine farlo pigliare là, e così se ci avessero preso tutti a tre, ci facessero male arrivare. Niccolò da Tolentino sentito il caso a dì 8. venne la mattina con tutta la sua Compagnia alla Lastra, e con animo di fare novità nella Terra, perchè io fussi lasciato; e così subito che si sentì il caso nell' Alpe di Romagna, e di più altri luoghi, venne a Lorenzo gran quantità di fanti. Fu confortato il Capitano, e così Lorenzo a non fare novita, che poteva esser cagione di farmi fare novità nella persona, e così feciono; e benchè chi consigliò questo fussino parenti, e amici, e a buon fine, non fu buono consiglio; perchè se si fussino fatti innanzi, ero libero, e chi era stato cagione di questo, restava disfatto. Ma tutto si vuol dire fussi per lo meglio, perchè ne seguì maggior bene, e con più mio onore, come innanzi farò menzione. Non parendo agli amici miei si dovessi far novità, come ho detto, el Capitano si tornò indietro alle stanze, mostrando esser venuto per altra cagione, e Lorenzo se n' andò a Venezia coi miei figli, e portonne quelle potè de' denari, e delle cose sottili. E Signori confinarono il detto Lorenzo per un anno a Venezia, e me a Padova per 5. anni, e Averardo a Napoli per 5. anni. Dipoi a dì 9. feciono sonare a parlamento, e vennero in Piazza quelli ch' erano stati cagione della novità con fanti, avevano fatto venire de fuori ventitre Cittadini, e fu piccolo numero, e poco popolo vi si trovò, perchè in vero il forte de' Cittadini n' erano mal contenti.

Per Parlamento dierono Balìa a' Cittadini, come si costumava in tali casi, e confinarono me per anni 10. a Padova, Lorenzo per anni 5. a Venezia, Averardo per anni 10. a Napoli, Orlando de' Medici per anni 10. in Ancona, e Giovanni d' Andrea de Messer Alamanno e Bernardo d' Alamanno de' Medici a Rimini; e fecero la mia famiglia de' Medici de' Grandi, eccetto i figliuoli di Messer Veri, perchè Niccolò era Gonfaloniere; eccetto ancora i figliuoli d' Antonio di Giovenco de' Medici, perchè Bernardetto era molto amato dal Capitano della Guerra, e per contemplazione del Capitano mostrarono eccettuare il detto Averardo e fratelli; feciono più ordini contro a noi, e massime che io non potessi vendere possessioni, nè denari di monte; e ritennommi in Palazzo in sino a dì 3. d' Ottobre.

Sentendosi questo a Venezia, mandarono subito quì tre Ambasciatori, cioè Messer Luisi Storlando, Messer Tommaso Micheli, e.....li quali con ogni istanza proccurarono, e concordarono

la mia liberazione con offerire tenermi a Venezia, e promettere non farei contro alla Signoria, e obbedirei a quello mi fussi commandato; e benchè non facessono ottenere fussi libero, pure la venuta loro giovò assai, perchè c'era di quelli confortavano fussi morto, e ebbono promissione non mi sarebbe fatto offensione nella persona. Per simil modo mandò qui il Marchese di Ferrara Ser Gherardino da Sabiglia al Capitano della Balìa, ch' era Messer Lodovico del Ronco da Modena, suddito del Marchese, a comandargli, che se io gli fussi messo nelle mani, non ne facessi altro conto, che se fussi Messer Lionardo suo figliuolo; e che se ne fuggisse meco, e non dubitasse di danno, nè di nessuna altra cosa.

Mi ritennero, siccome è detto, in sino a' 3. di Ottobre per due cagioni, la prima, perchè potessero ottenere nella Balìa nell' ordinare la terra a loro modo; che quando non si riceva, minacciavano che mi farebbono morire, e per questa paura gli amici, e i parenti, che si trovavano nella Balìa, beliberavano quello era loro messo innanzi. La seconda fu, che credettono, che per tenermi in prigione, e aver fatto io non mi potessi valere del mio, farci fallire; il che non riuscì loro, che non per questo perdessimo credito; ma da molti Mercatanti forestieri, e Signori, ci fu offerto, e mandato a Venezia gran somma di denari. In fine vedendo non riusciva loro il pensiero di farci fallire; Bernardo Guadagni, offertogli da due persone denari, cioè dal Capitano della Guerra fiorini 500. e dallo Spedalingo di S. Maria Nuova fiorini 500. i quali ebbe contanti, e Mariotto Balduinetti per mezzo di Baccio d' Antonio di Baccio fiorini 800. a dì 3. d' Ottobre la notte mi trassero di Palazzo, e menommi fuori della Porta a S. Gallo: ebbono poco animo, che se avessero voluto denari, l' averebbono avuti diecimila, o più, per uscir di pericolo.

A dì 4. di Ottobre il dì di S. Francesco arrivai a Cutigliano nella montagna di Pistoia, e fui accompagnato da due degli otto della Guardia, cioè Francesco Soderini, e Cristofano . . . del Chiaro. Dagli uomini della montagna fui presentato di biada e cera, come se fussi Ambasciadore. A dì 5. mi partii, e venni a Fassano Terra del Marchese di Ferrara, e fui accompagnato da più di 20. uomini della montagna. A dì 6. arrivai a Modana, e il Governatore ch' era Messer Piero . . venne a me per parte del Signore, mi visitò, e presentò, e la mattina mi fe dare compagnia, e guida. A dì 7. arrivai al Bondeno, e l'altra mattina per acqua andai a Francolino; stetti due giorni per aspettare Antonio Uguccione de' Contrari, che per parte del Marchese mi fece molte offerte. A dì 11. arrivai a Venezia, dove mi venne incontro molti Gentiluomini nostri amici, insieme con Lorenzo; e fui ricevuto, non come confinato, ma come Ambasciadore. La mattina seguente visitai la Signoria, e ringraziaila di quello aveva operato per la mia salute, mostrando riconoscere la vita da quella: fui ricevuto con tanto onore e tanta carità, che non si potrebbe dire, dolendosi delli affanni miei,

& offerando la Signoria, la Città, l' entrata loro, per ogni mio contentamento, e la casa: da molti Gentiluomini fui visitato, e presentato. A dì 13. mi partj per andare a Padova, come m' era comandato, e in mia compagnia venne Messer Jacopo Donato, e m' alloggiò in una sua bella casa fornita di panni, e di letta, e di cose da mangiare per ogni gran maestro; e stette meco per infino ritornai a Venezia, che furono circa a dì 20. A Padova venne a casa a me a visitarmi per parte della Signoria di Venezia, offerendomi tutto quello potesse fare per loro in mia complacenzia. Ho voluto fare ricordo dell' onore che mi fu fatto per non essere ingrato in farne ricordo, e ancora perchè fu cosa da non credere, essendo cacciato di casa, trovar tanto onore, perchè si suol perdere gli amici con la fortuna; fu replicato a Lorenzo l' onore avevo ricevuto, e per via de' mercanti, e per un mazzieri de' Signori, che venne meco insino a Padova, al quale fu comandato non ne dovesse parlare.

Dipoi del mese di Decembre chiedendo io di grazia a Signori, di potere stare a Padova, e a Venezia, e per lo territorio della Signoria di Venezia, essendo de' Signori Bartolommeo de Ridolfi Gonfaloniere di Giustizia, fu deliberato, e ottenni di potere stare per il territorio Veneziano, non m' appressando a Firenze più che 170. miglia; e questo fecero ancora a complacienzia della Signoria di Venezia, la quale per loro Ambasciatore, che fu Messer Andrea Donato, ne richieseno la Città; bene appiccorono questa grazia sotto gran pene, non si potessi più rimuovermi, o farmi grazia di confini, come appare per la delarazione fatta.

Al tempo di questi Signori fu confinato Puccio, e Giovanni d' Antonio di Puccio, i quali erano miei principali amici; e di poi al tempo de Priori seguenti, ch' era Gonfaloniere Mariotto Scambrilla, fu confinato Messer Agnolo Acciaioli, per certe novelle aveva scritto a Puccio e a noi; le quali in vero non erano d' importanza, nè da esserne cacciato.

Ricordo che a dì 1. Settembre 1434. entrarono de' Signori Gio. di Mico Cappone, Caca di Buonaccorso Pitti, Niccolo di Cecco Donati Governatore di Giustizia, Piero d' Antonio di Piero Feltriano, Toto Martini per artefici, Simone di Francesco Guiducci, e . . . di Tommaso Redditi, Baldassarri d' Antonio di Santi, Neri di Domenico Bartoleni; e come furono tratti tutti i buoni Cittadini, presero vigore, e conforto, parendo fusse tempo di uscire dal mal governo avevano, il che prima averebbono fatto, se avessero avuto Signori che avessono voluto attendere; perchè in vero tutto il Popolo, e tutti i buoni Cittadini, stavano mal contenti; e subito venne a me a Venezia Antonio di Ser Tommaso Masi, mandato da più Cittadini, perchè venissimo verso Firenze, offerendo, quando sentissono fussimo presi, si solleverebbono, e metterebbonci dentro; e così da molti parenti, e amici eravamo continuo sollecitati. Parveci volere intendere l' animo de' Signori con dire, non volevamo fare contro al volere della Signoria; e per questo mandammo da Venezia a Firenze Antonio Martelli, perchè sentisse

da' Signori la loro intenzione, da' quali ebbe buona risposta che venissimo, e così per fante proprio ci avvisò per sua lettera; la quale avuta ci partimmo da Venezia 29. di Settembre Lorenzo e io Cosimo; e Averardo rimase a Venezia ammalato di febbre, che non poteva venire, e a' 30. arrivamo al Ponte a Lago. Stemmo in casa dell' Magnifico Uguccione, il quale insieme col Marchese, a nostra richiesta, aveva ordinato gran quantità di Fanti nella montagna di Modena, e del Frigano, e ancora 200. Cavalli aveva a suo soldo, perchè venissono con noi, com' era prima ordinato; e a dì 1. d' Ottobre essendo la mattina a udir Messa, avemmo un Corrieri d' Antonio Salutati con lettere, per le quali ci avvisava, come sentendosi per la Terra l' animo de' Signori, e presentendosi la nostra venuta, i nostri nemici avevano preso l' armi a dì 26. cioè, Messer Rinaldo delli Albizi, Ridolfo Peruzzi, e più altri in numero di 600 persone: di poi la sera mancando loro l' animo, e essendo mezzano d' accordo per parte del Papa, Messer Giovanni Vitelleschi allora Vescovo di Recanati, e dipoi Arcivescovo di Firenze, e poi Cardinale, il quale era molto mio amico, si ridussono a S. Maria Novella dove abitava il Papa; e sentendo che gli amici nostri erano provvisti, e di gente, e d' armi, per tema di loro persone, Messer Rinaldo, e Ormanno suo figliuolo, e Ridolfo Peruzzi, si rimasero la notte là, e non vollero uscire; e chi era con loro si partì chi in quà, e chi in là, e andaronsi a disarmare. Il perchè i Signori fecero venire dentro gran numero di fanterie, che solo di Mugello, e dell' Alpe, e di quello di Romagna, venne a casa nostra, più di fanti 3000. e così fecero venire la compagnia di Niccolo da Tolentino; e a dì 29. il dì di S. Michele fecero parlamento in su la piazza, dove fu tutto il Popolo armato che fu numero grandissimo e bene in punto, dettero la Balìa a . . . . . Cittadini, e annullarono quello avevano fatto l' anno passato, e il primo partito e deliberazione che fecero, fu che Cosimo e Lorenzo fussero restituiti ne' primi onori, e annullato tutto quello fusse fatto contra di loro, che non vi fu 4. fave in contrario, confortandoci per parte di tutti a venire presto. E letta detta lettera subito la mandammo a Venezia, dove se ne fece gran festa, e noi andammo a visitare il Marchese, il quale dimostrò maggior allegrezza di noi; ringraziammolo de' favori, che ci aveva prestati, e a dì 2. ci partimmo di Ferrara, e a 3. fummo a Modana, dove fummo ricevuti con grand' onore in casa del Marchese, e venneci incontro il Governatore e il Podestà, e molti Cittadini di Modana. A dì 4. venimmo . . . . . e per la via sempre ci fu fatto le spese dal Marchese, e per tutto trovammo fanti, che erano ordinati a venire con noi, i quali licenziammo, perchè non era di bisogno; e a 5. venimmo a Cutigliano, e poi a Pistoia, e appunto in capo dell' anno in quel medesimo dì, cioè a 5 d' Ottobre, e in quella medesima ora, rientrammo in su quello del Commune, e in quel medesimo luogo. Di questo ho fatto ricordo perchè ci fu detto da più persone devote, e buone, quando fummo cacciati, che non passerebbe l' anno che saremmo

restituiti, e torneremmo a Firenze. Per la via trovammo molti Cittadini, che ci venivano in contro, e a Pistoia tutto il Popolo si fece alla porta per vederci così armati, quando vi passammo, che non volemmo entrare dentro. Venimmo a dì 6. a desinare al nostro luogo a Careggi, dove fu gran gente; i Signori vi mandarono a dire non entrassimo dentro, se non ce lo fecevano intendere, e così fecemo; e tramontato il Sole mandarono a dire che venissimo, e così ci movemmo con gran compagnia, e perchè tutta la via, si stimava facessimo in sino a casa nostra, era piena, d'uomini, e di donne, Lorenzo, ed io con un famiglio, e un mazziere volgemmo lungo le mura, e venissimo dietro a' Servi, e poi dietro a Santa Reparata, e dal Palazzo del Podestà, e dal Palazzo dell' esecutore entrammo nel Palazzo de' Signori, senza essere quasi veduti da persona, perchè tutto il popolo era nella via larga, e da Casa nostra a aspettarci, e per questa cagione non vollero i Signori entrassimo di dì per non far maggior tumulto nella Terra. Da' Signori fummo ricevuti graziosamente, e ringraziatigli con quelle parole si richiedeva, vollero che insieme con più altri Cittadini rimanessimo in Palazzo con le loro Signorie, e così fecemo.

Trovammo prima che giugnessimo, era stato confinato Messer Rinaldo, e Ormanno suo figliuolo, Ridolfo Peruzzi, e molti altri Cittadini; e la Terra era pacificata, benchè continuamente in Piazza, e in Palazzo stessono buon numero di fanti armati, per sicurtà del Palazzo.

Dipoi in Calendi Novembre si fecero i Priori a mano di là dell' acqua, Sandro di Giovanni Biliotti, Piero di Bartolommeo del Benino in Santa Croce, Andrea Nardi, e Lodovico da Verrazzano, in Santa Maria Novella; Giovanni Minerbetti Gonfaloniere di Giustizia, Brunetto Beccaio per Artefice in S. Giovanni, Ugolino Martelli, e Antonio di Ser Tommaso Masi. Questi Priori confinarono molti Cittadini, e così posarono a sedere molte famiglie sospette, e fecero molte cose in favore dello Stato; e a loro tempo spirò la Balìa data a più Cittadini, e finirono li squittini, e rimasero le borse per 5. anni in mano degli Accoppiatori, cioè le borse del Priorato; e potranno de Priori e Gonfaloniere di Giustizia, quelle vorranno fare a loro piacimento. E del mese di Gennaio prossimo fui il primo tratto delle borse dello squittino per Gonfaloniere di Giustizia, e al mio tempo non si confinò, nè si fece male a persona. Ma Francesco Guadagni, e più altri, i quali trovai nelle mani del Capitano della Balìa, & avevano raffermo la . . . . . Io operai in forma non morirono, ma furono condennati in perpetua carcere, e così al mio tempo feci levare certi fanti armati, che stavano alla porta del Palazzo, ridurre il Palazzo, e la piazza come solevano stare innanzi alla novità, e feci prolungare la lega con la Signoria di Venezia per 10 anni.

No. III. P. 72.

Ex Aug. Fabronii Monum. ad vitam Cosmi Med.

Pius PP. II. Cosmo Medici.

Dilecte fili, Salutem & Apostolicam benedictionem. Mors bonæ memoriæ Johannis filii tui, quam modo intellexerimus, molesta nobis plurimum fuit, non ob id solum, quia per naturam est immatura, sed quia ætati, & valetudini tuæ multum adversa. Consolandus, esses omnibus horis, & vita in dulcedine Spiritus protrahenda: sed hoc nos consolatur, quia sapiens es, & exercitatus in fortunæ casibus, & moderari tuis sensibus potes. Ita rogamus te, Cosme, facias, & convertas ad Deum oculos, & illi benedicas, & in bonum omnia deputes. Neque enim scimus arcana Dei; novit ille solus quid nobis expediat, & quorum indigemus. Credamus nobiscum & cum illo actum misericorditer esse. Venturorum nec tu eras conscius, nec ille. Hortamur tuam nobilitatem, Fili, ut voluntatem hanc Domini patienter feras, sicut te ferre audimus, neque dolori indulgeas. Ætati tuæ mœror non convenit, & valetudini contrarius est. Expedit nobis, patriæ tuæ, & toti Italiæ, ut quam diutissime vivas, Johannem filium bonis operibus, & piis prosequere. Aliud ex tota substantia tua non stetit, eleemosinæ, devotio, & oratio sunt sua suffragia. Hæc pauca ad te scripsimus, ut tristitiam nostram agnosceres, & de tua nos esse solicitos intelligeres. Singula in partem caritatis accipito. Datum Romæ apud Sanctum Petrum, sub anulo piscatoris die non. Novembris, 1463. Pontificatus nostri anno sexto.

Pio II. S. P. Cosmus Medices.

Videor te legens, Beatissime Pater, tanta est verborum vis, & sapientia, eum vere audire me consolantem, cujus tu vere vicem geris. Quid enim melius, aut sanctius, & plane divinus scribi potuit? Igitur hac consolatione tua, Beatissime Pater, id est affectum, ut qui prius utile esse, & laude dignum putarem quam minimum dolere (nam nihil haud possum) nunc etiam nefas aliter ac tu suadeas, facere existimem. Itaque do operam pro viribus, & pro infirmitate animi mei, ut feram æquo animo tam adversum casum, ut mihi quidem visum est. Sed Deus novit solus quid adversum sit. Nos nescimus, ut sapienter, religioseque scribis. Quanquam cum Johanne filio nunquam male actum putavi, qui non e vita, sed e morte migrasset ad vitam. Est enim mors hæc, quam nos vocamus vitam. Illa vere vita est, quæ æterna est. Si quid in ejus obitu mali videbatur, nobis, qui ejus, ut opinamur, indigebamus, id evenisse judicavi. Sed nos nescimus quid petamus. Confido fore ut Deus misereatur etiam nostri, qui relicti sumus, secundum multitudinem miserationum suarum, quoniam suavis est Dominus, & multum misericors. De vita autem mea, quod

Summus Pontifex Christi Vicarius sollicitus est, etiam felicitati ascribo. Curabo id quidem non his de causis, quibus tu pro divina humanitate tua curandum scribis. Quid enim jam nos possumus? Aut quid unquam potuimus? Sed ut Dei tam excellens vivendi munus non neglexisse, aut tot, tantorumque beneficiorum divina pietate susceptorum oblitus fuisse videar. Tu, quo id facere possim, Beatissime Pater, velim pro me filiolo tuæ Sanctitatis ad Deum preces porrigas.

No. IV. P. 76.

Extat in Tabulario Mediceo.

Copia d' una lettera scritta da Pietro di Cosimo, a Lorenzo e Giuliano de' Medici, da Carreggi a Cafaggiolo il dì 26. *Luglio* 1464.

Scripsivi jer l' altro, & avvisai come Cosimo era aggravato dal male, di poi mi pare che si vadi logorando, & questo pare a lui medesimo, in modo che Martedì sera volle che in camera non fossi, se non Monna Contessina et io. Cominciò da principio a dire tutta la sua vita, dipoi entrò sul governo della città, e poi seguitando a quello de' trafichi, di poi alla cura familiare delle possessione et di casa, et sopra e fatti di voi due, confortando, essendo voi di buono ingegno, io vi dovessi allevare bene, perchè mi leveresti assai faticha, & che di due cose si doleva, l' una di non haver fatto quanto arebbe voluto & potuto fare, l' altra che essendo io mal sano mi lasciava con assai noia. Di poi disse non volere fare testamento alcuno, perchè mai non fu suo pensiero di farlo, eziandio vivente Giovanni, perchè sempre ci vide con buono amore & in buono accordo & stima, & che quando Iddio facesse altro di lui, non voleva alcuna pompa, nè dimostratione nell' esequie, & come in vita altra volta mi aveva detto, mi ricordava dove voleva la sepoltura sua in S. Lorenzo; & tutto disse con tanto ordine & con tanta prudentia, & con uno animo sì grande, che fu una maraviglia, soggiungendo che era vissuto lunga età, & in modo che si partiva molto ben contento, quando Dio lo volessi. Di poi jermattina di buon ora si fece levare, calzare & vestire di tutto, essendoci il Priore di S. Lorenzo, quel di S. Marco, e della Badia; si confessò dal Priori di S. Lorenzo & di poi fece dire la messa, alla quale tutta rispose come da sano. Dipoi domandato delli articoli della fede, a tutti rispose per lettera, fece la confessione lui medesimo, & prese il S. Sacramento con tanta devotione, quanto si potessi dire, havendo prima chiesto perdono a ciascuno. Le quali cose m' hanno fatto crescere l' animo & la speranza verso Messer Domenedio, & benchè secondo il senso, io non sia senza dolore, pure veduto la grandezza dell' animo suo, la dispositione buona, sono in gran parte contento, che viene a quel fine

che tutti habbiamo a fare. Lui si stette jeri assai bene, & così questa nocte passata; pure rispetto all' età grave non posso sperar molto del suo guarire. Fate fare per lui orationi ai Frati del Bosco, & fate dar elemosina come pare ad voi, pregando Iddio ce lo lasci ancora per un tempo, sendo per lo meglio. Et voi pigliate exemplo, che siete giovani, & con buono animo pigliate la parte vostra delle fatiche, poichè Messer Domenedio dispone così, & fate conto d' essere huomini, essendo garzoni, che così lo richiede lo stato vostro & il caso presente, & sopra tutto attendete a quello, che vi può fare onore & utile, perchè è venuto il tempo che bisogna che voi facciate sperientia di voi; et vivete col timor di Dio, & sperate bene. Quello che seguirà di Cosimo vi adviserò. Noi attendiamo ognora un medico di Milano, ma ho più speranza in Messer Domenedio, che in altri. Non altro al presente. Chareggi ai 26. Luglio 1464.

No. V. P. 77, n. 40.

Ricordi di Piero de' Medici.

Ricordo che a dì 1. d'Agosto, 1464. a ore XXIIJ. Cosimo di Giovanni d' Averardo de' Medici passò di questa presente vita, essendo stato pel passato molto vexato da dolore di giunture, benchè d' ogni altro male fosse sano, salvo che in quest' ultimo fine della vita sua per spazio d' un mese fosse oppressato per difecto d' orina con alquanta febbre. Era d' età d' anni d' LXXVII. grande e bello uomo, e di perfecta natura, excepto e' mali sopradecti. Fu uomo di grandissima prudentia, e vie maggior bontà, el più riputato ciptadino, & di maggior credito che avesse la nostra ciptà per lunghi tempi; e quello che ebbe maggior fede, & più amato da tucto el popolo: nè si ricorda morire alcuno a questà età con migliore grazia e maggior fama, e di cui più dolesse a ciascuno; e meritamente, perchè non si trovò nessuno che con ragione si dolesse di lui: ma furono molti, e' quali da lui erano stati serviti, & sovvenuti, & ajutati; di che più si dilectò che alcun altro: e non solamente parenti e amici, ma gli strani, e ancora, che par difficile a crederlo, non che a farlo, chi non gli era amico; col quale laudabil modo si fece più e più persone, che per difecto loro e d' altri non gli erano amici, amicissimi. Fu molto liberale, caritativo, e misericordioso, e molte elemosine fece in sua vita; e non solamente nelle ciptà e distretto, ma eziandio ne', luoghi molto lontani, in accrescimento di Religioni, e reparatione di Chiese, & generalmente d' ogni ragione di beni, che accadesse. Fu per sua sapientia molto extimato e creduto da tutti e' Signori e Potentie d' Italia, e fuori d' Italia. Fu onorato di tutti gli uficj degni nella nostra ciptà; di fuori non volle mai

accettare alcuno oficio. Esercitò le più honorate et importanti legationi, che a' suoi tempi accadessero alla nostra Repubblica: & nella ciptà fece ricchi molti uomini per mezzo de' traffichi suoi, oltre alla ricchezza che di lui rimase, nel quale esercizio fu non solamente savio, ma bene avventurato mercatante. Morì, come si dice, el dì sopra decto, nella casa e luogo nostro da Careggi, avendo prima ricevuti tutti e Sacramenti di Sancta Chiesa con grandissima divotione, e riverentia: non volle fare testamento, ma liberamente el tutto rimise in me. Fu seppellito el dì seguente nella Chiesa di S. Lorenzo in terra, e nella sepoltura innanzi per lui ordinata, senza alcuna honoranza, o pompa funebre, dove non volle altri che Calonaci & Preti di decta Chiesa, & Frati di S. Marco, e' Calonaci Regolari della Badia di Fiesole; nè con più e manco cera che a uno mediocre mortorio si richiede, perchè così dispose per l' ultima sua parola; affermando, le limosine e altri beni doversi fare in vita, che giovano più che di poi, come aveva facto lui. Il perchè non ostanta questa, volendo io satisfare al debito filiale verso la pietà paterna, feci fare quanto si richiedeva, & era conveniente a chi restava; et ordinai le elemosine, & uficj, che nel presente libro seguiranno.

No. VI. P. 84.

Ex Monum. Ang. Fabronii.

Laurentio de Medicis Filio Carissimo, Romæ, Petrus Medices. Florentiæ, die 15 *Martii,* 1465.

Io mi ritrovo in tanta afflictione & dispiacere pel mesto & doloroso caso della morte dell' Illmo Duca di Milano, che io non so dove mi sia, & per tua discretione puoi giudicare quanto cimporta & publice & privatim, & parmi col suo M. Oratore che costì si truova, te ne debba per mia parte con lui cordialmente dolere, & te conforto a pigliarne pensiero & non maninconia, la quale non giovaniente, & i pensieri alle volte sono utili, facendoli buoni. Io ancora che mi sia duro quanto puoi stimare, m' ingegno pigliarne partito meglio che posso, & spero, che quel che al presente non puole in me la ragione, ancorchè difficile sia, lo farà el tempo. E ci sono poi lettere da Milano de' 9. & de' 10. le quali mando, perchè tu intenda come le cose di là passano, che alla ventura andranno meglio che non era l' oppinione & credentia di molti. Io scrissi di principio a N. S., il quale come capo & guida non solamente della Lega, ma di tucti e Christiani, che facesse pensiero alla conserva di quello stato, che vi può fare più sua Beatitudine, che nessuno altro, & quando non fosse per altro rispecto per mantenere la pace & la quiete d' Italia, & benchè io creda Sua Beatitudine esserci optimamente disposta, pure

accadendo farne ogni opportuna opera, perchè sai quel che richiede l' oficio & debito nostro verso la felicissima memoria del S. passato e della Excellentia di Madonna & de' suoi incliti figliuoli. Et appresso leverai via sonare d' instramenti o canti e balli, o simili altre cose d' allegrezza; & della cagione, perchè è venuto Malatesta, per ora lascia stare, & maxime in fino a Pasqua, & non ne ragionare, perchè credo bisognerà mutare proposito, & di quello che io delibererò saprai, & tu non ne parlare con nessuno, excepto con Giovanni & Malatesta.

Per l' ultima tua delli VIII. eri arrivato costì a salvamento che mi piace, & all' entrata t' era stato facto grande honore, che tutto habbiamo a riconoscere & da Dio & dagli huomini del mondo, a chi siamo troppo obligati, & vi fa pensiero di satisfare in parte al debito coll' opere, & fare conto d' essere vecchio inanzi al tempo, che così richiede el bisogno.

Dell' altre cose che costì seguono alla giornata intenderati, come per altra to detto, con Giovanni (Tornabuoni) & infrallaltre metti el capo a intendere lo stato di cotesta regione, e ne' termini che ella si truova acciò che al suo ritorno tu lo raporti chiaro ne' termini, in che si truova. Nè altro al presente: Christo ti guardi.

Erami scordato come jersera ci furono lettere da Mantova delli II. & avvisono come quello Sig. avea capitolato & conchiuso, & restare soldato del Re Ferrando, & questo per un passo è grande & utile; così habbiamo questo dì lettere similmente delli II. da Genova, & raccontano come quelli cittadini universalmente tutti come sono stati alla devozione della felice memoria, del Signore passato, vogliono essere a Madonna & alli figliuoli; & havevano facto octo cittadini, che col Governatore insieme circa tale effecto facessono quanto fusse di bisogno.

Eidem.

A questi dì t' o scripto a bastanza. Ho di poi una tua de' 15, & per essa intendo, come costì era la nuova della morte del Duca di Milano, el quale Dio habbi ricevuto a gratia, e delle provisioni facte costì del mandare a Milano & scrivere altrove, & ultimamente della determinazione havea fatto N. S. della conserva di quello stato, che molto è piaciuto uni versalmente a ciascuno. Noi quì per lo simile siamo in disposizione far tanto per quella Illma. Madonna & pe' suoi incliti figliuoli quanto per la libertà nostra che non manco cimporta, & potrà essere che non sarà a fare altro che dimostrationi, perchè per infino a dì 17. del presente, che sono l'ultime, habbiamo da Milano, non v' era innovato cosa nessuna, & tutto passava in buona pace & quiete, & per quanto si sente a Vinezia, secondo le parole e le dimostrationi, quella Signoria mostrava volere vivere in buona pace & quiete con Madonna & con li figliuoli, come havevan fatto colla felice memoria del Padre.

Io sono di quelli che lo credo, parendomi che la ragione lo persuada. Circa questa parte non mi distendo, havendotene per altra mia detto allungo, & perchè rimando le lettere chio ò di là ma a ogni modo conosco essere grande profitto & utilità, che la Sanctità di N. S. dimostri volere, che si conservi la pace & quiete d'Italia, & a questo effecto credo concorreremo tucti; & perchio sono certo Sua Beatitudine ce inclinata, & sempre na facto dimostratione, me ne passo di leggiere, sperando che per la gratia di Dio & l' opere di Sua Sanctità tucto habbi a succedere bene.

Resto avisato come colla Sanctità del Papa eri stato & parlato della faccenda di Stefano da Osimo, & come Sua Sanctità restava contenta, che così porta la ragione pel bene commune delle parti & l' universale della città, & parmi N. S. lantenda a buon verso & sapientissimamente che non si da tagliare, ma tenere in spalla, che non può stare, se non per giovare, e potrebbe essere, che la dispositione del tempo farebbe mutare proposito pure a me; basta sentire che questo non sia motuproprio di Sua Beatitudine, ma daltri, & vedi sopra tucto di fare che resti satisfacto & contento perchè quando fusse altrimenti, restarei mal quieto nell' animo.

Non sò quello harete eseguito dipoi circa la dispositeria dello allume, la quale, come per altra ho decto, son contento che accepti in mio nome, & non dubito ce ne governeremo in modo, che la S. di N. S. se ne terrà ben servita & contenta: circa di ciò ti ristrignerai con Giovanni Tornabuoni, & di questa & dell' altre cose ne determinerete quello che crederete sia el meglio.

Come per altra to decto dell' andare tuo più in là, mi pare da soprastare per insino facto la pasqua: in questo mezzo s' intenderà tanto innanzi che c' insegnerà deliberare el meglio. Facesti bene a incitare Messer Agnolo, el quale aspectiamo qui ogni giorno. Le lettere di Milano, ch' io ti mandai ne' di passati, & quelle che ti si mandano al presente, rimandale indrieto. Qui si actende ognora sentire dell' entrata dell' Illmo. Galleazzomaria. El Conte d' Urbino a dì 18. fu alla Scarperia senza venire quì, che stimo lo facesse per non perder tempo: subitto doverrà essere a Milano; & simile el Sig. Alessandro; di quel che seguirà sarai avvisato. El Sig. Gismondo era arrivato a Vinegia.

Eglè el vero che l' Arcidiacono è stato in extremo di morte, di poi è migliorato in modo, che non si stima habbia a morire di questo male, e l' inpensiero, che avevi facto di Pellegrino, lodo sommamente, et essendo accaduto el bisogno glarei dimostrato quanto desidero conpiacerlo & servirlo: quando tu vedi el Vescovo di Raugia, raccomandami alla Sua Signoria, & simile a Messer Lionardo Dati. Nè altro. Christo ti guardi. A di 22 di Marzo, 1465.

No. VII. P. 84 (n. 50), 141.

Lettera di Luigi Pulci a Lorenzo de' Medici.

Tratta da testo a penna nel archivio del Palazzo Vecchio a Firenze.

Al. nome di Dio. a di 22 Apr. 1465. Caro mio Lorenzo, tu ci lasciasti si sconsolati nel tuo partire, ch' io non credo ancora potere sostenere la penna a scriverti questa lettera. Ho bene intesto da Braccio diligentemente del tuo cammino, et stimo al presente sia in Vinegia; et acciochè noi facciamo buono principio al mio scrivere, dico ch' io son tutto soletto, smarrito, afflitto senza te. D' altra parte io son molto contento della tua dipartita, peró ch' io la riputo avventurata per molte ragioni. Tu vedrai cose degne et varie, di che suole volentieri pascersi il tuo ingegno, lo quale io extimo prestantissimo di tutti gli altri, excepto in una sola cosa, et cetera ceterorum. Et la tua consolazione non può per alcuno modo essere senza mio guadio. Et ancora ho chiamata più volte felicissima questa tua partenza; acciochè tu non abbi commesso peccato, ad ajutare nella sua petizione nuovamente affermata, quello, con che l' amico di Valdarno del corno, voleva entrare nell' orto del Borromeo per le mura; overo con che egli pota le pergole, quando non v' agiugne dappie col suo pennatuzzo. Non domandare s' ella ci è alzata tre braccia più che quest' anno passato la neve; et io n'ho tanta havuta pel capo, e per gli occhi, che non sa se non a fare di me, come facemo in Mugello di pesci al salceto poi che furono morti. Et al tutto la mia buona diligenzia, la mia povera fatica in ricercare per ogni parte vocaboli accomodati al bisogno, per ritrovare l' origine vero, andando personalmente, è perduta, e cassa, *Mai più non vo cantar com' io solea,*" &c. Se tu ci fussi io farei mazze di sonetti come di ciriege in questo calendo di maggio. Io direi cose ch' el sole et la luna si fermarebbono, come a Josue, per udirle. Tuttavia n' o tra denti qualcuno per uscir fuori; poi dico il mio Lorenzo non ci è, nel quale era veramente ogni mio refugio, et ogni speranza. Questo solo mi ripreme: ma sia felice e presto il tuo tornare, ch' io farò pure un tratto ridere il popolo tutto; poi me n' andrò in sul carre Delio; et la mia patria sarà dove lo stajo della farina valli pochi soldi, e dove s'infarinino i pesci, e funghi secchi, et le zucche, et non gl' huomini, &c. Vale—

Ex. MS. in Pal. vet. Florentiæ adservato.

Nobilissimo atque optimo adolescentio Laurentio Medici Petri Filio tanquam fratri suavissimo—Peregrinus Allius S. D.

Ne fortè mireris hominem tibi deditissimum, in tuo a patria discessu, amicorum illa communia tibi minime præstitisse, reddam, si potero, rationem per litteras, quas ne multum differam, facit incredibile desiderium tui, pietasque in te nostra singularis. Ut

enim ii quibus forte vulnera resecantur vultus avertunt, neque Medici manus aspicere patiuntur, sic ego cum a me dimidium mei separatur, æquiore animo absens tui quam præsens extitissem. Accessit et alia cura quam nos dicendam in aliud tempus differemus; sed profecto hoc vero affirmare possum, inter tot calamitates quibus me fortuna vehementer exercuit, nihil mihi hac nostra disjunctione, his annis accidisse molestius. Neque tamen ego is sum ut aliquis forte putaret malignus alienæ voluntatis interpres, qui ut mel muscæ, cadavera corvi sequuntur, sic fœnerator amicitias proposita metiar utilitate; sed tanta certe ob singulares virtutes tuas et mores ingenuos exarsit in nobis benevolentiæ magnitudo, ut sine te ab ipsa pene humanitate destituti esse videamur. Et jam tam brevi paucorum dierum intervallo, tam diu videmur suavissima consuetudine tua caruisse, ut quin, aliquid ad te demus litterarum quibus tecum quasi coram colloquamur, facere nullo modo possimus. Quì enim aliter desiderium nostrum fallamus, atque orbitatem nostram consolemur? Atque in hoc illud nobis deesse sentimus, illud requirimus, illud omnibus votis expetimus, jocundissimas sermonum tuorum per litteras vices, quæ quidem si cogitationibus nostris accesserint, multum erit profecto de nostro desiderio diminutum. Videbimur enim nobis et tecum esse, et vivas, ut ait Maro, audire et reddere voces. Quam quidem rem facere tu profecto debes; sive ut amicitiæ satisfacias, sive ut hac exercitatione aliquam dicendi facultatem consequaris; est enim, ut ait Cicero, optimus ac præstantissimus dicendi effector ac magister stilus: quem præcipue adolescentes intermittere nullo pacto debent. Frequens namque a teneris annis faciendum periculum, atque altius agendæ radices eorum studiorum ex quibus postea in provectiore ætate maximam gratiam atque uberrimos fructus expectamus. Et quarum, ut inquit idem Cicero, laudum gloriam adamamus, quibus artibus eæ laudes comparentur, in iis est potissimum certe ab adolescentia laborandum. Usus præterea et experientia omnibus in rebus dominatur, sine quibus profecto nedum res tam ardua, tam præclara, sed ne minimæ quidem et vilissimæ artium perdiscuntur. Quod si ulla res est quæ assidui usus ac sedulitatis indiget, ea certe stilus est: qui ut frequenti exercitatione alitur, ita desuetudine obsolescit, atque intercidit. Neque solum in iis qui nondum jecerunt dicendi fundamenta, sed et in iis qui multum in ea re perfecerunt, si intermittatur, scribendi languescit industria. Quare sive ob exercitationis utilitatem, sive ut amico tibi deditissimo rem gratam facias, scribe ad nos, quam sæpissime, neve nos suavissima verborum tuorum vicissitudine fraudes. Satis enim erit superque satis ejus aspectu carere, qui uno tantum obtutu (neque hoc te latet) ex maxima animi perturbatione ad summam tranquillitatem revocare potestatem habet. Vale et nos ama, nosque Gentili nostro commendato. Ex Florentia 4. Kalendas Novembris, 1463.

No. VIII. P. 87.

Ex. Monum. Ang. Fabronii.

Rex. Siciliæ Laurentio.

MAGNIFICE vir amice noster carissime. Amavamove prima sì per le virtute vostre, sì per li meriti paterni & aviti, ma nuovamente inteso con quanta prudentia virilità & animo vi siate portato in la reformatione del novo reggimento, & quanta demonstratione habiate data de vui liberamente, havete tanto adiuncto all' amore ve portavamo, che è stata una moltiplicatione infinita. Congratulomene dunque al Magnifico Piero, che abbia un sì digno figliolo; congratulomene etiam al populo Fiorentino, che habia sì notabile difensore de la sua libertà: & non mino ad nui medisimi, che abbiamo tale amico, in lo quale la virtute con gli anni insieme piglia ogne dì manifestissimo augmento. Apparteneria forse ad nui excitarve ad le opere laudabili, ma la natura vostra generosa et prona ad le cose digne non ha bisogno de excitatore. Ultra di questo la memoria del vostro nobilissimo avo et lo exemplo del patre, che havete avanti locchi, hanno in se tanta efficacia, che non rechedino exortatione ne conforto alcuno. Pur lamore, che ve portamo ne stringe a pregarve vogliate de continuo producere tali fructi, quali havete comenzato da dare delle vostre digne opere con tanta laude de vui propri, gloria del vostro Magnifico Patre, & expectatione de la vostra città, & finalmente con laudabilissimo testimonio de Italia tutta, in notizia della quale è andata la virtù vostra. Seguitate dunque come havete comenzato, dando ogne dì de' vui ali cittadini, & amici vostri maior speranza dela virtù propria, & de haver ad esser digno successore della notabilissima casa vostra. Ad la qual cosa così como non ve mancano anche abundantemente, ve suppliscono tutte facultate ad ciò necessarie, & de la cassa & de la cittate, così haverete etiam da lontano amici, che ve daranno vera & effectuosa evidentia de vera & perfecta amicitia, inter li quali haverete nui per precipui.

Datum in Castro novo Neapolis XXVIII. Sept. 1466.

Rex Ferdinandus.

No. IX. P. 88, n. 53.

Lettera di Angelo Acciajoli a Pietro Medici.

Siena 17 Settembre, 1466.

SPECTABILIS vir frater honorande. Io mi rido di quel ch' io veggio. Dio t' ha apparecchiato potermi cancellare tucte le ragioni che io ho teco, & non lo sai fare, e mi fu tolta la patria & lo stato per tuo padre; tu se' in termine che me lo puoi rendere: io l' ajutai che non li fusse tolta la roba, ora e' tolgono a me & grani

& certe miserie di masserizie; tu me le puoi salvare; non dormire più in dimostrare che tu non vuoi essere ingrato; io non dico questo per la roba, bench' io n' abbi bisogno, quanto io lo dico per rispetto tuo: raccomandomi a te.

Risposta di Pietro Medici ec.

Firenze 22 *Settembre*, 1466.

Magnifice eques tanquam pater honorande. Il vostro ridere ha fatto che io non pianga, che pure avevo dispiacere di questa vostra fortuna. Ma voi usate el vostro consueto senno, che in simili casi è necessario. La vostra colpa, come per altra mia ve ho detto è manifesta & tale, che la mia o altra intercessione non gioverebbe. Io di mia natura volentieri dimentico & a voi & a ciascun altro, che contro di me ha havuto animo inimico & hostile. Io ho dimesso ogni ingiuria; la Repubblica non può e non debbe per lo exemplo così de leggiere perdonare, come voi sapete meglio di me, che solete di queste cose vedere assai, & in pubblico & in privato predicarle. Scrivete che fusti cacciato per moi padre, & per salvargli la roba; ricordate gli obblighi. Non niego essere stato sempre grande amicitia la vostra con mio padre, & con noi altri, la quale secondo ragione mi vi dovea fare figliuolo, come io sempre mi vi sono reputato. Fusti cacciato con mio padre, fusti eziandio richiamato con lui, come piacque alla Repubblica, che di noi ha piena & libera potentia, nè credo l' amicitia nostra con voi vi sia stata danno o vergogna alcuna, come chiaro si dimostra, & forse che la ragione oblighi & benefizj fra noi batte, e resta più del pari, che non vi pare secondo el vostro scrivere, benchè io certamente sempre mi vi riputai obligato; ma voi me avete, se bene examinate la conscientia vostra, assai disobligo; nientedimeno voglio restarvi obligato in quanto appartiene a me privatamente, che la ingiuria publica non posso, nè voglio nè debbo perdonare, ed in privato dimenticare el tutto, & dimettere ogni ingiuria, & restare quel figliuolo che debbo essere in verso di voi tal padre.

No. X. Pp. 89, 94, 113, 115, 123.

Ricordi del Magnifico Lorenzo di Piero di Cosimo de' Medici

Cavati da due fogli scritti di sua propria mano.

ESTRATTI DA UN CODICE DELLA PUBLICA LIBERIA MAGLIABECHIANA

E stampati nel nuovo Lunario della Toscana dell' anno 1775.

NARRAZIONE breve del corso di mia vita e d' alcune altre cose d' importanza degne di memoria per lume e informazione di chi succederà massimamante de' figli nostri cominciata questo dì 15. Marzo, 1472.

Trovo per libri di Piero nostro padre, che io nacqui a dì primo di

gennaio 1448, ed ebbe detto nostro padre di Maria Lucrezia di Francesco Tornabuoni nostra madre sette figli, quattro, maschi, e tre femmine, dei quali restiamo al presente quattro due maschi e due femmine, cioè Giuliano mio fratello d' età d' anni . . . ed io d' anni 24. e la Bianca donna di Guglielmo de' Pazzi, e la Nannina donna di Bernardo Rucellaj.

Giovanni di Averardo, ovvero di Bicci dei Medici nostro bisavolo trovo che morì a dì 20. Febbraio, 1428. a ore 4. di notte senza voler far testamento, lascio il valsente di Fiorini 178. mila 221. di suggello come appare per un ricordo di mano di Cosimo nostro avolo a un suo libro segreto di cuoio rosso a c. 7. visse detto Giovanni anni 68.

Rimase di lui due figli cioè Cosimo nostro avolo allora d' età d' anni 40. e Lorenzo suo fratello d' età d' anni 30.

Di Lorenzo nacque Pier Francesco a dì . . . nel 1430. che al presente vive.

Di Cosimo nacque Piero nostro Padre a dì . . . e Giovanni nostro zio a dì . . .

A dì . . . di Settembre, 1433. fu sostenuto in Palazzo Cosimo nostro avolo con pericolo di pena e supplicio capitale.

E a dì 9. di Settembre confinato e relegato a Padova lui, e Lorenzo suo fratello e a dì 11. confermato per la Balìa del 1433.

E a dì 16. di Dicembre, 1433. allargato di potere stare in tutte le terre de' Veneziani, non più presso a Firenze che fusse Padova.

A dì 29. di Settembre, 1434. per il consiglio della Balìa fu revocato nella Patria con grandissimo contento di tutta la Città, e quasi di tutta Italia, dove poi visse insino all' ultimo de' suoi giorni Principale nel governo della nostra Repubblica.

Lorenzo de' Medici fratello di Cosimo nostro avolo passò da questa vita a dì 20. di Settembre, 1440. d' età di anni 46. in circa a Careggi a ore 4. di notte senza voler fare testamento, restò suo unico Erede Pier Francesco, suo figlio e trovossi alla sua morte il valsente di fiorini 235. mila 137. di suggello come appare a detto libro segreto di Cosimo a c. 13. del qual valsente Cosimo sopradetto tenne a utile a benefizio, di detto Pier Francesco figlio del detto Lorenzo, come e di Piero, e Giovanni suoi figli insino che fu d' età con veniente, come appare tutto particolarmente per i libri di detto Cosimo, dove è tenuto particolarmente conto di tutto.

A dì . . . di Dicembre, 1451. sendo detto Pier Francesco in età si divise da noi per lodo dato M. Marcello degli Strozzi, e Alamanno Salviati, M. Carlo Marsuppini, Bernardo de' Medici, Amerigo Cavalcanti, e Giovanni Serristori, per il qual lodo gli fu consegnato la metà di tutti e nostri beni grassamente dandoli il vantaggio, ed i migliori capi e di tutto fu rogato Ser Antonio Pugi Notaro.

E nel medesimo tempo lo ritirò compagno per il terzo in tutti e nostri traffichi, dove ha avanzato più di noi, per aver avuto manco spese.

Giovanno nostro zio sopradetto morì a dì primo di Novembre, 1463. nella nostra casa di Firenze fare testamento, perchè non aveva figli ed era in potestà paterna, non di meno fu massa ad esecuzione interamente la sua ultima volontà, ebbe di Maria Ginevra degl' Alessandri un figliuolo chiamato Cosimo che morì di Novembre, 1461, d'età di anni 9. in circa.

Cosimo nostro avolo uomo sapientissimo morì a Careggi a dì primo di Agosto, 1464. d'età d' anni 76. in circa molto lacerato dalla vecchiezza, e dalla gotta, con grandissimo dolore, non solamente di noi, e di tutta la Città, ma generalmente di tutta Italia perchè fu uomo famosissimo ed ornato di molte singolari virtù, morì in grandissimo stato quanto Cittadino Fiorentino, di cui sia memoria, fu seppellito in San Lorenzo, non volle far testamento ne volle pompa funebre, nondimeno tutti i Signori d' Italia mandarono ad onorarlo e a condolersi della sua morte, e infra gli altri la Maestà del Re Luigi di Francia commisse fusse onorato della sua bandiera, che per rispetto di quanto aveva ordinato, di non voler pompa, non volle Piero nostro padre che si facesse.

Per decreto pubblico fu intitolato Pater Patriæ, di che abbiamo in casa il privilegio o lettera patente.

Dopo la cui morte seguironò molte sedizioni nella Città specialmente fu perseguitato per invidia nostro padre, e noi non senza gran pericolo, e degli amici, e dello Stato, e facoltà nostre. Da che nacque il Parlamento e novità del 1466. che furono relegati M. Agnolo Acciaiuoli, M. Dietisalvi, e Niccolò Soderini con altri, e riformossi lo Stato.

L' anno 1465. per la familiarità tenuta nostro avolo, e nostro padre con la casa di Francia, la Maestà del Re Luigi insignì e ornò l' Arme nostra di tre gigli d' oro nel campo azzurro, che portiamo al presente, di che abbiamo lettere patenti col suggello Reale pendente, che fu approvato, e confermato in Palazzo per 8. fave de' Priori.

L' anno 1467. di luglio ci venne il Duca Galeazzo di Milano ch' era in campo contro Bartolommeo da Bergamo in Romagna che vessava lo Stato nostro, e alloggiò in casa nostra, che così volle, benchè dalla Signoria gli fusse stato apparecchiato in Santa Maria Novella.

Il medesimo anno 1467. circa il Febbraio, e Marzo, si comprò Serezzana, e Serezzanello, e Castel-Nuovo da M. Lodovico, e M. Tommasino da Campo-Fregosi per opera di Piero nostro padre, non ostante fussino nella guerre folta, e fecesi il pagamento a Siena per Francesco Sassetti nostro Ministro, e compagno in quel tempo degli Ufiziali del Monte.

Io Lorenzo tolsi Donna Clarice figliuolo del Signore Iacopo Orsino, ovvero mi fu data, di Dicembre, 1468. e feci le nozze in casa nostra a dì 4 di Giugno 1469; trovomi di lei insino a oggi due figliuoli una femmina chiamata Lucrezia d' eta d' anni . . . e

un maschio chiamato Piero di . . . mesi, e lei gravida, Iddio ce li presti lungamente, e la guardi lungamente da ogni pericolo, sconciossi d' altri due figli maschi di mesi cinque in circa, e vissero infino al battesimo.

Di luglio 1469. a richiesta dell' Illustrissimo Duca Galeazzo di Milano andai a Milano e gli tenni a battesimo il suo primogenito, chiamato Giovanni Galeazzo a nome di Piero nostro padre, dovi fui molto onorato, e più ch' alcun' altro che vi fusse per simil cosa, benchè ve ne fussi de' più degni assai di me, e per fare il debito nostro donammo alla Duchessa una collano d' oro con un grosso Diamante che costò circa ducati tre mila. Donde é seguito ch' il prefato Signore ha voluto che battezzi tutti gli altri suoi figli.

Per eseguire e far' come gli altri giostrai in sulla piazza di Santa Croce con grande spesa, e gran sunto, nella quale trovo si spese circa fiorini 10. mila di suggello; e benchè d' anni, e di colpi non fussi molto strenue, mi fu giudicato il primo onore cioè un elmetto fornito d' ariento, con un marte per cimiero.

Piero nostro padre passò da questa vita alli 2 di Dicembre, 1469. d' età di anni, . . . molto afflitto dalle gotte, non volle far testamento, ma fecesi l' inventario, e trovammoci allora il valsente di fiorini dugento trentasette mila novecento ottanta nove, come appare a un libro verde grande di mia mano in carta di capretto a c. 31. Fu sepellito in S. Lorenzo, e di continuo si fa la sua sepoltura, e di Gio. suo fratello, più degna che sappiamo per mettervi le loro ossa. Iddio abbia avuto misericordia della anime. Fu molto pianto da tutta la Città, perchè era uomo intero, e di perfettissima bontà, e dai Signori d' Italia massimamente i principali fummo per lettere, e imbasciate, e condoglienze della sua morte, e così offerito lo Stato loro per la nostra difesa.

Il secondo dì dopo la sua morte quantunque io Lorenzo fussi molto giovane, cioè di anni 21. vennono a noi a casa i Principali della Città, e dello Stato, a dolersi del caso, e confortarmi, che pigliassi la cura della Città, e dello Stato, come avevano fatto l' Avolo, e il padre mio, le quali cose per esser contro alla mia età, di gran carico, e pericolo, mal volentieri accettai, e solo per conservazione degli amici e sostanze nostre, perchè a Firenze si può mal vivere senza lo Stato, delle quali infino a quì siamo riusciti con onore, e grazia, reputando tutto, non da prudenza, ma per grazia di Dio, e per i buoni portamenti de' miei passati.

Gran somma di denari trovo abbiamo spesi dall' anno 1434. in quà, come appare per un quadernuccio in quarto da detto anno 1434. fino a tutto 1471. si vede somma incredibile, perchè ascende a fiorini 663755, tra muraglie limosine, e gravezze senza l'altre spese, di che non voglio dolermi, perchè quantunque molti giudicassero averne una parte in borsa, io giudico essere gran lume allo Stato nostro e pajommi ben collocati, e ne sono molto ben contento.

Di Settembre, 1471, fui eletto Imbasciatore a Roma per l' incoronazione di Papa Sisto IV. dove fui molto onorato, e di quindi portai le due teste di marmo antiche dell' Immagine di Augusto, e di Agrippa, le quali mi donò detto Papa, e più portai la scodella nostra di Calcidonio intagliata con molti altri cammei, e medaglie, che si comprarono allora fra le altre il Calcidonio.

No. XI. P. 112, n. 78.

Inventiva d' una impositione di nuova gravezza, per Lodovico Gheti.

Tratta da testo a penna del Secol. XV.

Accio che e sottoposti del magnifico commune di Firenze, et alcuni altri malivoli d' essa communità, et con doglenza e ramarichi non usino andare dicendo ne infamando che essi, con infinita gravezza, e stensioni incomportabili, sieno rubati et diserti da essa communità, in avere, et in persona; et con queste cose incitando e capitani et e tyranni d' Italia, alchuna volta muoversi et fare imprese di guerra contro alla nostra città di Firenze, sperando di fare ribellioni negli agravati popoli, (et advengha dio che questa loro speranza sempre insino al dì doggi sia loro fallata,) non resta perciò che la difeza sia suta sanza danni et pericoli et grande spesa della detta città e del suo paese, et veduto che le terre d' Italia non sono atte a venire meno, ma di continuare, e crescere, et che la prefata nostra città sia posta in sito che per salute della nostra libertà, quasi a tutte le predette guerre ci bisogni porre mano, et participare et riparare; et che queste cose non si possino fare sanza continova spesa, la quale come detto è di sopra, per molti si dice con grande doglenza non potersi sopportare, & che convenghono partirsi, le quali cose seguitando saria con grande danno, et biasimo, et pericolo della predetta nostra città———

Adunque è da vedere, poiche la spesa è necessaria per salute della libertà e stato di Firenze, se si può porre questa gravezza in forma et in modo si ugualmente, che voluntaria da tutti possa essere supportata, sanza biasimo, o lamento d' alchuna persona.

E perchè lo scriptore, avendo sopra di ciò facta alcuna imaginatione, dilibera dirne il suo pensiero; sempre siserbato migliore e più giustificato modo.

Et dicho cosi, acciochè ciaschuno participi generalmente alla detta gravezza, laquale conviene essere tanta che supplischa al bisogno del commune, che ella si pongha a perdere. Lo decimo, per stima, sopra tutti i fructi che frutta il terreno sottoposto al commune di Firenze, cioè sopra grano, et biade grosse, et minute, legume d' ogni ragione, lo decimo del vino, et sopra lo frutto del

bestiame grosso, et minuto, dogni generatione, lo decimo dell olio, et lino, canape, zafforano, guadi, robbia, di legne da fuoco, di fitti lavorj, et lo decimo di strame, di paschi d'erbe, et di fitti d' orti, et sopra la industria de detti che lavorano l' orta.

Ancora lo decimo de' fitti di mulina, o pigioni di case, di botteghe, et d' alberghi, et sopra ogni altra cosa,-che pagasse fitti e pigioni.

Ancora lo decimo sopra la rendità del monte.

Ancora lo decimo sopra e salari, e soldi degli ufficiali, dentro alla Città, e di fuori, et di loro giudici, et cavallieri, et sopra la pensioni de Castellani, tanto quegli che vanno di fuori della jurisdizione del commune di Firenze, quanto a quegli della Città et distretto; eccettuati gl' ufficj forestieri quali non sieno tenuti a decimo.

Ancora porre lo decimo sopra alla industria et guadagno delle sette maggiori arti, tanto di fuori della Città et suggetti del commune, quanto dentro, et ancora sopra e salarj de' loro fattori grossi che avessono da Fl. 30 in su di salario, exceptuati quelli che lavorano di mano.

Similemente sopra lo decimo della industria et guadagno sopra queste delle quattordici minori arti, cosi di fuori come di dentro, et e loro fattori e lavoranti, sieno de loro prezzi e salarj franchi, concio sia cosa che lavorino di mano, e quasi sono tutte povere persone.

Et nota, che a tutti quanti questi decimi, verrieno a essere tenuti generalemente, ogni persona, tanto gli ecclesiastici, come e laici, et simile gl' assenti, e forestieri abitanti, conciosiacosachè ciascuno dessi possiede col favore del commune, et beneficio della pace, et della giustizia, et cosi debbono debitamente participare agl' affanni, et se pure alchuni clerici, o terre exenti si ricusassi, la via et el modo e per le ragioni sopra dette a fargli acceptare voluntariamente.

Insino a qui, s' è detto di sopra, sopra a che sarebbe da mettere la impositione del decimo; resta ora a dichiarare quanto gittasse.

Et intorno a questo che a me pare, et per alcuni intendenti si dicie, che la Città di Firenze, col suo territorio, facci huomeni ottanta mila di guardia; che se così fusse, che si presume sia, seguiterebbe secondo naturale ragione, che ogni huomo di guardia, computata la sua persona, facessi l'uno per l'altro cinque boche, tra femmine, e fanciulli, et vecchj; che verrebbono a moltiplicare boche a quattro cento migliaja.

Arebbesi ora a vedere queste boche quanto pane, vino, olio, carne, vogliono l'anno; e per questa via si troverà quasi tutta la quantità de fructi, e quali, se non e qualche sterminata carestia, tutto eschono del territorio di Firenze, sicche appresso verro a dichiarare quanto vogliono le sopradette boche.

Dicho adunque che quattro cento milliaja di boche, aiutante la pichola colla grande, et el cittadino col contadino lavoratore, vuole Staja XIIII. per bocha l' anno, che monterà lo grano, dugento trenta due milliaja di moggia, lo quale stimo a Fior . . . el moggio monta Fior. 111,815

Et pur stimo che le dette boche, ristorando l'una l' altra anchora del vino, avanza oltre all' anno, quantunque a molti ne manchi, tutto arbitro che voglieno, Cogna CCC. m. lo quale stimo quello d' allungie con quello d' appresso, e buoni co' mezzani et manuali, che l'uno per l' altro vagli Fiorini tre e mezzo cioè Fl. 3½ che monta a una miglione di Fiorini—el decimo Fl. 100,000

Et stimo che voglino sopra dette boche, tra per ardere e per mangiare, olio orcia cento migliaja, a fior 1½ l' orcio, che monta lo decimo, fior. . . . 15,000

E perche della carne non posso fare appunto per molti rispetti, nel conto piglo questo ordine, che io stimo che nel territorio di Firenze sia pechore, fra mezzane, e basse, et grosse, et montanine, circa ad una miglione, alle quali l' una per l' altra metto per decimo 2½ fi. fra l' agnello, lana, et caccio; et nota che tanto metto alle minute, et basse, quanto alle grosse, considerato che le grosse anno più spesa per l' andata di maremma et che monti questo decimo fior. 25,000

Et stimo che nello detto territorio, tra allevare a mano, et in selva, s' alievi porci quaranti migliaja a quali si debba mettere, cioè alli allevati a mano, et in casa, stimo sieno la meta grossi uno per porche, et agli della selva, considerato sta due anni a allevarsi, pure uno grosso per anno; montino a e decimi in tutto, ridotti in somma fior. 2,500

A quegli che allevano e porci temporili, per rivendere, non gli metto per carne, ma per industria allerte inanzi.

Ancora stimo, che fra vache, bufoli, et cavalle sia che figlino nel territorio di Firenze, capi ventimila, e più; alle quali per lo decimo del fructo, metto uno quarto di fior. per capo, che monta fior. 5000

Ancora stimo che oltre alle sopradette boche sia nella città, contado, et distretto di Firenze tra cortegiani, soldati a cavallo, et a pie, et marinai, et viandanti, et mendicanti, et altri forestieri, circa a boche XX m. le quali vogliono molto più roba che l' ordinarie boche; stimo vogliono l' uno per l'altro fior. XII. per uno, tra pane, vino, et carne, et oglio, che monti fior. 240,000 lo decimo sie fior. 24,000

Ancora fo, oltre al nostro bisogno, fornite tutte le sopradette boche, per uno anno che è detto, che avanzi sopra la spesa, grano per quattro mesi, che sarebbe alla ragione detta moggi ottanta mila di grano, lo decimo sarebbe otto mila che a fior. 5½ per moggio sono fior. 44,000

Ancora stimo che in Firenze, e nel paese, fra cortigiani, et soldati, et di cittadini, muli, cavagli, somieri da soma, circa a venti quattro migliaja, cioè che mangino biada, le quali stimo l'una per l' altra mangino ½ di stajo el dì, che monta l' anno circa a cinquanta migliaja di moggia di biada grossa, che lo decimo sarebbe moggia 5000 a fiorini due et mezzo l' uno anno per l' altro el moggio, monta fior. 12,500

Ancora lo decimo del miglio, et saggina, et panicho, che stimo montera meglo che fior. 3000

Ancora lo decimo di fave, ceci, e d' altri lagumi fructi meglio che fior. . . 2000

Ancora lo decimo del lino, canape, guadi. robbia zafferano, e fitti d' orti, fior. 3000

Ancora lo decimo di legname da edificj et d' altri lavori, e di quello da ardere, fior. 3000

Ancora lo decimo di strame, paglia, fieno, e paschi di montagne, e di marina fior. 3000

Ancora lo decimo delle selve che si vendono, et ghiande, e lo decimo delle castagne, fior. 1000

Ancora stimo, che oltre al olio che è stimato adrieto, che bisogna per nostro uso, tragha et consumi in arte di lana, che si fa nella città, e distretto, oltre accio, quello che avanza oltre al nostro uso, in tutto orcia sexanta migliaja che monte a fior. 1½ l'orcio fior. novanta migliaja—lo decimo, fior. 9000

Ancora stimo secondo lo macinato che vogliono le boche in fitti de' Mulini collo decimo che guadagna il mugnaio, frutti a decimo tra el padrone et el mugnaio predetto, fior. cinquanta mila. 5000

Ancora credo e tengho, che fructi la pigione delle case et di botteghe, et d' alberghi di Firenze, et del suo territorio, e distretto, lo decimo fior. . . 3002

Ancora credo che frutti lo decimo de' salarj de capitani, vicarj, et podestà, e de loro giudici et cavalierj, e castellani, l' anno che sono uficj etiandio lo salario de gli uficj di dentro fior.	5000
Ancora lo decimo della rendita del monte, chosì come detto abbiamo di interessi, cioè fior. dugento migliaja—fior.	20,000
Ancora lo decimo della industria delle sette maggiori arti, e lo decimo de salarj de fattori loro—fior.	50,000
Ancora la industria delle quattordici minori arti, lo decimo fior. venticinque migliaja	25,000
Somma in tutto, fior. . . .	475,815

Nota che io stimo per molti membri che anno le supradette arti, et maxime le minori, che si stendono nello distretto di fuori in grande numero, et sia molto maggiore quantita, che io non disegno di sopra.

Ora qui è una difficultà contraria a questo disegno, cioè che nel sopradetto disegno se a d' inchiudere lo decimo della meta di fructi a lavaratori che lavorano a mezzo, e quali essendo gravati di soldi tre di stimo per testa, non potrebbono sopportare ancora lo decimo.

A questo si dice non volendo guastare el numero delle taxe, in che entrano el sopradette soldi tre per testa, et cogli detti lavaratorj. Et nota che se del salario non fusse excettuato, persona, et da altri non fussino e riagravati più che non potessono computare che si paglasse della sopradetta somma del decimo, tanto che si pagassi pegli detti contadini, la lora taxa, salvo et riservato a quegli che anno et lavorano, lo terreno proprio, sicche sbattuta la quantita che tocha a' detti lavaratorj, et ancora a quello bischonto di non essere si grassa l' entrata del decimo come si disegna, che la detta somma resterebbe in su quattro cento migliaja netti di fiorni 400,000.

Et accio che questo decimo più pienamente gittasse le sopradetti quantità di fiorini, credo che sarebbe buono providemento, di fare per le genti che a ciascuno persona habitante a Pisa o nel paese, fusse lecito di lavorare in ciascuno terreno sodo di quello di Pisa, sanza alchuna contraditione di padroni o d' altri, pagando egli a padroni de terreni l' usato convenevole araticho, et lavorando egli con quattro bestie, o bovine, o buffoline, o cavalline, et da indi in su potessi trarre per mare o per terra, la meta de grani o biade ricoglessi, pagando l' usata tracta, con questo inteso, che el grano non passasse a Firenze, soldi venti lo stajo, et passando non si posse trarre.

Seguiteranne che gli abitanti forestieri crosceranno a Pisa et nel contado: et miglioreranno le gabelle per la tracta, et entreranno danarj assai contanti di forestieri in paese, pero che gnuna cosa che empia di danari più maneschi uno paese quanto fa chi à a vendere grano. Ancora ne seguitera che sempre Pisa sara fornita per quello: restera che sara grande quantita di grano.

Ancora e da notare, che chi paghasse a ragione di fior. $5\frac{1}{2}$ lo moggio del grano, per la sopradetta impositione del decimo, sara

per questo necessario per la via della tratta, mantenere el grano in su soldi xx lo stajo, perche se valessi sol x per pagare lo detto decimo gli converrebbe vendere 2 stajo di grano per fare soldi xx, et a questo modo arebbe a pagare due decimi et cosi dell' olio et del vino. Non credo si potessi fare salvo, se non per una via cioè in tenerlo in su fior. 5½; questo tengho in me per ora.

Avete veduto come il mio disegno delle impositione del decimo soprastato gitterebbe fior. 400,000 o più, e quali si vorebbono per più habilità pagare in tre termine, e questo è che quella parte che rochassi a lavoratori d' altrui, gl' osti loro ne fussono tenuti, accio che in su la ricolta la rechassono al loco, sicche questa sustanza rimanessi a l' oste e pagassi l' oste se dette lavoratore non pagasse al tempo.

De dette fiorini cccc. m. a chiarire per sperienza ciascuna persona che non CL. m. di fiorini l' anno, si puo mantenere et contentere cavagli 4000, fanti 1000,* siche abbi ad avvanzare della quantita fior. CCL. m. e cosi con quegli si puo sdebitare el debito del monte, e poi resterebbono le rendite et el comune libero, colle quali si potra fare e mantenere diù gente bisognando. Et non sara di bisogno ne prestanza, ne balzello. Et sarebbesi fuori d' una grande pistolenza e malattia. Et seguiterebbe che si ritonerebbe assai cittadini. Et molti danari uscirebbono fuori per ogni via. L' arti, el popolo, el paese, multiplicherebbe, e crescerebbe la riputatione, e non si direbbe pe' nostri vicini che fussimo falliti et in piegha. E e tiranni non farebbono pensiero affare si leggiermente guerra, colle loro false speranze.

No. XII. P. 127.

Aloysius Laurentio de' Medicis.

MAGNIFICE vir affinis noster carissime. Non possumus non laetari summopere, cum bene valere vos & vestra omnia bene esse sentimus. Redivit nuper ad nos e Roma, dilectus consiliarius noster magister Ludovicus de Ambasia, qui cum iter per Florentiam fecerit, abunde retulit prospera vobis omnia succedere, quod profecto nobis admodum voluptati fuit: addiditque quantum a vobis perhumaniter exceptus fuerit, quamve interrogatus diligenter & summo cordis affectu de his quae nostra sunt, & nostra et regni nostri commoda concernunt. Quod etsi factum sciamus non praeter solitum, habemus tamen, quas possumus, gratias ingentiores prestantiae vestrae, quae ita omni tempore solicitam se praebeat rerum nostrarum, quas sibi & amicis cordi non dubitamus, tametsi quis hortatus fuerit nos, ut rem majori experimento comprobaremus: sed sinentes eum in sua sententia credimus con-

* Piu tosto, Cavagli 1600. Fanti 4000.

Duci Subaudiae, cum dote trecentum
adhuc esse imperfectam: ex quo mer
potius bono & commodo ipsius Regis
videtur potissimum, ut invicem nos &
monii vinculum; quocirca in hanc se
venimus, quod contenti essemus quod fi
primogenito nostro nuberet: quod per
vellemus, & fieri inde certiores de ment
cium aggredi intendit, quam dotem filia
vis ab ipso potius quam dotis summam
& tempore vestromet verbo stabimus,
derationem perpetuam expeteremus, qua
inimicos suos ac praesertim contra dom
nobis etiam, quod hac conventione me
Regem Aragonum nobis praestabit auxili
erit amicis nostris, & inimicus inimicis.
enda duximus his nostris tantum, ut q
municatione horum omnium cum Rege
illorum, quibus onus per vos demandat
poterit, certiores fiamus de his, quae in
super haec, quae si Majestati suae conv
cutioni mandentur, dabitur opera, & Ora
mittemus vel in regnum suum pro conc
habita, poterit & ipse suos transmittere
trum primogenitum, & ad alia exequen
gratum esset quod tam pro his, quam pro
quae nobiscum communicanda saepe ve
vestris mitteretis, qui saltem certo tem
habebit opportunitatem

No. XIII. P. 127.

Ferdinandus Rex Siciliae.

Laurentio de' Medicis.

MAGNIFICE vir amice noster carissime. Etsi tanto in nos amore
e jampridem vos intellexerimus, ut nulla praeterea testificatione
is sit, quin exaltationem nostri status & nominis semper
averitis, tamen litterae eae quas nuperrime accepimus, & ea
ie Augustinus Biliottus retulit, ita nobis amorem ipsum signi-
runt, ut omnino difficillimum nunc quidem videatur judicare,
um ab Alfonso ipso filio nostro magis vel amemur vel veneremur,
m a Laurentio, qui & amantissimus nostri est, & officii plenis-
us. Facitis itaque, ut amicum amicissimum decet, qui nobis
ditionem proponatis, quae honori & commodo nostro factura
maximam accessionem, dum foedus feriendum, iniendam esse
nitatem cum Rege Maximo Francorum, dandamque filiam
tram filio ejus primogenito uxorem suadetis, ut ipse suis ad
literis scribit. Qua de re nos vobis debere profitemur,
ntum ut cupimus persolvere, ita posse optamus. Sed ut
m mentem aliquando intelligatis, esset sane nobis non modo
tum, sed optatissimum etiam cum Rege ipso foedus percutere,
eque affinitatem, quem ut nobilissimo genere, ita amplissimo
no, primum esse in toto orbe, non ignoramus. Sed quando iis
ditionibus res ipsa proponitur, quam cum integritate honoris
tri accipere nullo modo possumus, caussa est cur molestissime
mus. Etenim non modo adversus Serenissimum Regem
gonum patruum nostrum nos unquam colligare, sed ipse
sse tam iniquum putamus, ut prius mori statuamus, quam id
us facturi, vel quod ita ejus in nos beneficia postulant, vel quod
as nostra in illum tanta est, ut nobis ipsis deesse, quam illi
uius putemus; neque movere nos debet, quod Rex ipse polli-
ar, si conditionem acceperimus, futurum se hostem familiae
degavensis. Ille enim jure optimo & posset & deberet id facere
pter Andegavensium ipsorum perfidiam, eorumdemque in eum
nicitias. At ego immanitate ac potius feritate adductus vide-
, si patruo defuero, cum adesse saltem ratione familiae, quando
ra arctiora vincula deessent, semper debebo, nisi is esse
uerim, qui meis desim, ut adsim externis. Quamobrem quod
iniendam affinitatem, foedusque Rex ipse paciscitur, ut ego
ruo meo adverser atque sibi foveam, aequius sanctiusque
set, si se affinitatis ipsius gratia fautorem mecum patruo meo
isset; visusque esset cum pro sua humanitate agere, tum
nitatem hanc familiae meae commodo potius quam ejusdem
ommodo desiderare, et honoris mei habere rationem. Impedit
m haec non minus ictum foedus & societas, quae nobis est cum
no Burgundiae Duce, quam ut optatissimum fuit inire, ita nunc

tueri esse debet jucundissimum. Ex quo fit ut nisi Rex ipse cum illo etiam Principe in pace victurus sit, perducere quo velle se ostendit negotium non potuerimus. Ita enim aequitatis amatores, fidei nostrae observatores sumus, ut hanc omnibus nostris commodis praeponamus. Honorem autem nostrum tanti facimus, ut non modo res caeteras, verum etiam regnum universum nostrum amittere, & capitis subire periculum malimus, quam ex eo ipso honore quidquid imminui patiamur. Verum si Rex ipse facturus est, quod ejus alioqui humanitatis officium fuerit, ut neque in patruum nostrum, neque in Ducem, amicum socium & fratrem bellum sit habiturus, sed vires suas in fidei hostes versurus, ex quibus gloriam atque triumphum honestius possit referre, non modo affinitatem societatemque annuemus, sed pollicebimur nos omnia facturos, quae vel honori, vel commodo ei futura intelligamus. Neque vero Regi ipsi aegre ferendum est, si fidem datam honoremque ac familiae nostrae imperium non minui aut labefactari velimus: quandoquidem si aliter faceremus, neque ipsi in nobis spem reponere, aut fidem habere conveniens foret, quem scimus etiam non ignorare gerenda esse bella in eos, a quibus injuriam acceperit. Nos autem qua injuria provocemur, aut ab rege patruo nostro, aut ab Illmo Burgundiae Duce, quis est qui ignoret? Quod si regnum ipse habere potest tranquillum & otiosum, simul Deo immortali gratias agere, eumdemque precari ut tale semper habere liceat, simul eo contentus esse debet; ne si aliud appetat, non suum, violare jus videatur humanae societatis. Quamobrem suadere vos Regi poteritis honestissimas conditiones, quas si accepturus est, accipiemus nos quas ille nobis proponit. Proinde date operam ut persuadeatis, ita enim nos vobis obligaveritis, ut qui nunc magnum quoddam vobis debemus, infinitum simus debituri. Reliquum est, si quid vestra caussa efficere possumus, licet utamini facultate nostra, quoad nostrae vires patientur. Datum in Castello Novo Neapolis die IX. Augusti, 1473.

No. XIV. P. 156, n. 117.

SIXTUS PAPA IV.

Ad futuram rei memoriam.

INIQUITATIS filius & perditionis alumnus Laurentius de' Medicis, & nonnulli alii cives Florentini, ejus in hac parte complices & fautores, superioribus annis reprobi sensus, ac perversae & damnatae conditionis filio Nicolao de Vitellis, ut ejusdem Romanae Ecclesiae Civitatem Castelli nobis rebellem faceret, eamque per tyrannidem occuparet, & detineret occupatam, consulere, favere & auxiliari, etiam postquam per litteras & nuncios nostros Laurentium, & complices praedictos paterne monueramus, atque ut a praestan-

Nicolao auxiliis hujusmodi desisterent, charitative re-
mus, quibus potuere viribus non expaverunt, quinimo
aspis surda nostris hujusmodi requisitionibus aures
es pertinaces, etiam postquam dilectus filius noster
tituli S. Petri ad Vincula Presbyter Cardinalis in par-
is Apostolicae Sedis Legatus, quem cum exercitu, ut
vitatem Castelli ad ejusdem Ecclesiae obedientiam &
em reduceret, transmiseramus, se illuc contulerat, ac
hujusmodi noster apud civitatem antedictam castra
ir, & illam teneret obsessam Laurentius & complices
, non ignari etiam gravium aliarum censurarum & poena-
is per certas alias nostras speciales litteras publicatas
to erant incursuri quicumque dicto Nicolao & ejus
auxilium darent, consilium, vel favorem, quodque
singulos, qui ipsi Nicolao quovis modo obligati ad ejus
iem censeri poterant, quamquam contra dictam Romanam
n ad eumdem Nicolaum ipsius Ecclesiae subditum &
n, praesertim in hujusmodi rebellione defendendum nemo
t notorium est, se obligare, ad cautelam tamen ab omni
ligae, & juramenti vinculo quemcumque ad hujusmodi
tendente absolveramus, eidem Nicolao, quantum in eis
dius favere & auxiliari non destiterunt, usque adeo, ut
olaus antedictus, omnipotenti Deo caussam Ecclesiae
ante, a praedicta civitate ejectus extitisset, nosque in ea
ro potiori illius tutela, construi & aedificari mandavisse-
m Laurentius & complices praedicti Nicolao praedicto,
a fidem per eum nobis datam, civitatem praenominatam
ditionem reingredi, & iterum occupare, praedictam Ro-
Ecclesiam spoliando, valeret, rursus assistere ac postmo-
e Nicolaus hujusmodi perfido suo proposito, adnitentibus
trium & contra eos, qui dictae arci per nos propositi erant,
remansisset, eamdem, cum suis receptare, plerasque
es & conspirationes cum eo adversus eamdem Romanam
m facere, mala malis addendo, similiter non formidaverint.
ioque non contenti, cum dicta civitate ipsam Romanam
m, ut cupiebant, spoliare non possent, ut adversus
, a qua tot honores & commoda, ac etiam in eorum oppor-
ius auxilia consecuti esse dignoscuntur, conceptum virus
evomerent suis pravis & dolosis machinationibus, ut
Carolus de Montone Perusinam etiam civitatem a nostrae
ictae Romanae Ecclesiae obedientia & devotione, quibus
ubtraheret, ac suae tyrannidi subjiceret, solicitatis ad id
onnullis dictae civitatis, procurarunt, propter quae non
raves impensas subire, quam de aliquorum subditorum
m fide dubitare, & in nonnullos, qui culpabiles reperti
animadvertere coacti sumus. Quinimo deinceps cum
um Carolum vana spe in hujusmodi negotio & tractatu
videret, ne ab incoeptis ob inopiam desistere cogeretur,

Laurentius antedictus non advertens, quod Italiae pace turbata, & debilitatis dictae Ecclesiae Romanae viribus, atrocissimo Turcorum Principi immanissimo Fidei Orthodoxae hosti, facilior ad Italiam ipsam aditus aperiebatur, praedictum Carolum, ut congregato facinorosorum hominum exercitu in Senensem agrum incursiones faceret, ipsumque depopularetur, & in praedam daret, ac plurima inibi nefanda perpetraret, induxit, ad finem etiam, ut substentato pro tempore ejus exercitu, nec intermissa interim proditione, solicitatione, Perusinam civitatem praedictam Carolus ipse de improviso ingredi, & ea per fraudem potiri valeret. Quod quidem cum per Dei potentiam minus eis ad votum similiter, successisset, & nos pro conservanda Italiae pace Castrum Montonis a dicto Carolo in territorio Perusino per antea possessum, qui his scandalis occasionem praebuerat, & in dies praebere posse videbatur, prout poterat, verisimiliter, formidari, ad jus & proprietatem ejusdem Romanae Ecclesiae, data prius pro eo recompensa, reduci curaremus, idem Laurentius & complices, etsi nulla injuria per nos, aut per nostros lacessiti fuissent, in suo pravo animo contra Romanam Ecclesiam praedictam improbe perseverantes, ne hujusmodi Castrum ad eamdem Ecclesiam deveniret neve scandalorum materia tolleretur, destinatis ad id armigeris quorum nonnulli ductores a nostris postea intercepti sunt, exquisitis & damnatis viis impedire tentarunt.

Insuper ut eamdem Romanam Ecclesiam, cumulatis contra eamdem improbis favoribus, magis opprimere conarentur, Deiphebum de Anguillaria quondam Aversi etiam de Anguillaria Comitis filium per felicis recordationis Paullum secundum Praedecessorem nostrum, exigentibus ejus demeritis, olim a detentione terrarum, castrorum & locorum, qui in territorio ipsius Romanae Ecclesiae per tyrannidem possidebat, amotum, & a terris ejusdem Romanae Ecclesiae exulem factum, ut se Carolo praedicto cum armata manu conjungeret, quo praedicta Ecclesia Romana a duobus fortius lacesseretur, evocari, venientemque in territoriis Dominii Florentini recipi, ac per plures dies ibidem commorari procurarunt.

Praeterea ad Castra ejusdem Ecclesiae anhelantes, & apertis faucibus inhiantes, Castrum Citernae Civitatis Castelli Diocesis, quod ad eandem Ecclesiam pertinere dignoscitur, per insidias nocturnas clam invadere, & dato ad id nonnullis armigeris negotio, tyrannidi eorum subjicere, quamvis temerariis eorum ausibus fidelium dicti Castri custodum opera & diligentia obstiterit, minime erubuerunt; nec minus sententias & censuras per Praedecessores nostros, & nos successive in Bulla, quae in Coena Domini singulis annis legitur & publicatur, in eos latas, qui ad Sedem Apostolicam venientes, vel recedentes ab eadem, temeritate propria capiunt, detinent, aut talia fieri mandant, nec non qui Romipetas & peregrinos ad Urbem caussa peregrinationis & devotionis accedentes capiunt, detinent, seu depraedantur, aut aliis super his auxilium praestant, consilium & favorem, pariformiter & per piratas

& latruncolos maritimos, & illos praecipue, qui mare nostrum a monte Argentario usque ad Terracinam discurrere, & navigantes in illo depraedari, vulnerare, interficere, & rebus ac bonis suis spoliare praesumpserint, receptant, aut eis auxilium dant, consilium, vel favorem, simul etiam, qui victualia, vel alia ad usum Romanae Curiae necessaria deducentes, ne ad Curiam ipsam deducantur, vel deferantur, impediant, invadunt, seu perturbant, & qui talia facientes receptant, vel defendunt, idem Laurentius, & complices sui praedicti parvi pendentes, & elevata cervice atque animo more Pharaonis indurato contemnentes & spernentes, multos ad ipsam Curiam Romanam caussa prosequendi negotia sua venientes & novissime dilectos filios Bernardum Sculteti de Luniborgo, Thimoholui de Leytzhau, & Henricum Brandis Clericum Lubicensem, Romipetas & peregrinos, qui ad Urbem eandem caussa devotionis accedebant, capere, bonis spoliare, & carceri mancipare, nec non quasdam triremes remigiis & aliis navalibus instrumentis abunde munitas in mare nostrum praefatum discurrentes & navigantes, in illo depredantes, bonisque & rebus eorum spoliantes, vulnerantes & interficientes, nec non & victualia, quae ad usum dictae Curiae Romanae necessaria ad eandem pro tempore deferebantur, invadentes, receptare, defendere, favoribus prosequi, alimenta eisdem non denegando, ut (quod deterius est) etiam stipendiis ordinariis conducere & adjuvare praesumpserunt, contumacitur in hujusmodi censuris & poenis, etiam per diuturna tempora insordescentes.

Porro ne quid sceleris intentatum aut inausum relinquerent, non immemores aut ignari censurarum & poenarum in sacris canonibus contra violatores Ecclesiasticae libertatis & dictae Sedis auctoritatis per eosdem Praedecessores nostros diversis temporibus successive promulgatarum & contentarum, cum nos dudum Ecclesiae Pisanae certo modo vacanti, de venerabilium Fratrum nostrorum S. R. E. Cardinalium consilio, de persona bonae memoriae Francisci Archiepiscopi Pisani eumdem illi in Archiepiscopum praeficiendo providissemus, Laurentius & complices sui praedicti, ne provisio hujusmodi debitum sortiretur affectum, per plura tempora prohibere mandatis nostris palam resistendo non formidarunt. Deindeque cum per Omnipotentis Dei gratiam dictae Sedis praevaluisset auctoritas, idemque Franciscus Archiepiscopus, qui etiam ex insigni familia Salviatorum optimorum civium Florentinorum existebat, mandatorum nostrorum vigore regiminis & administrationis dictae Pisanae Ecclesiae pacificam possessionem consecutus fuisset, idem Laurentius pravo & maligno animo tam in eum, quam in multos alios dictae civitatis Florentinae etiam primarios & optimates cives odia exercens continue, dicti Archiepiscopi auctoritatem conculcare, & in iis, quae ad eum spectabant, indebite se immiscere, ac ipsius Archiepiscopi, sicut et tyrannide quadam Florentini populi, omnem auctoritatem sibi vindicare & usurpare non cessavit.

tolerare devovissemus, eosdemque Lau
terna charitate, ac si nunquam talia com
& pro posse non cessaremus, in cunctis
trarium spei nostrae hujusmodi nobis
cum ex eo, quia Laurentius ipse novissim
Florentinis primariis partim relegare, p
occiderere, sicut fertur, intendens, ut la
crudelitatem hujusmodi campus pateret,
civibus Florentinis de Balia nuncupatis,
verat, aegre hoc ferentibus civibus, ad al
inter eos dissensiones deventum esset, I
tunc Priores Libertatis, ac Vexillifer Justi
rentinae assistentibus eisdem complicibus
de Balia nuncupatis, & nonnullis aliis civi
timore penitus abjecto, furore succensi, &
vexati, ac tanquam canes ad efferam rabie
libidine potiti, in Ecclesiasticas personas,
miniosius saevirent, (proh dolor, & inaudi
episcopum praedictum manus violentas
plures horas in publico Palatio residenti
& Vexilliferi detinere, ac tandem commu
consilio, eum publice in fenestris dicti Pal
populo in die Dominico laqueo turpiter su
vitam finivisset, laqueum scindi, ut corpus
quemadmodum cecidit (quod nedum refer
remus) procurare minime erubuerunt; n
Presbyteros & Ecclesiasticos viros bona
quorum aliqui erant ex dilecti filii nostri I
Velum aureum Diaconi Cardinali

praelibatum in sua libertate reponerent, nostro nomine requisivisset, illud negare, & se eumdem Cardinalem dimittere nolle pertinaciter affirmare non dubitarunt in Clericalis Ordinis & Pastoralis Officii vituperium. Quae omnia in Raphaelem Cardinalem, & Legatum ac Archiepiscopum Presbyteros & Clericos praedictos perpetrata, communi omnium de eis notitiam habentium judicio damnata, publica omnium fama id attestante, & facti notorietate approbante, adeo referuntur, ut eorumdem de illis notitiam habentium animi in hoc suspensi & oculi pendentes esse asserantur, & expectent quid a nobis in tales pro tantorum scelerum ultione statuatur.

Nos igitur praemissis omnibus debita meditatione pensatis, quamvis immensa scelestissimorum hominum crudelitatem, feritatemque immanissimam, ac flagitiosissimum & ignominiosum universae Ecclesiae Sanctae Dei dedecus turpiter illatum videamus, & a Praedecessoribus nostris in magnos Principes ob minora facinora acriter saevitum esse conspiciamus, *& infra*, habita super his cum eisdem fratribus nostris S. R. E. Cardinalibus matura deliberatione, de illorum unanimi consilio, & assensu, auctoritate Apostolica tenore praesentium declaramus iniquitatis filios Laurentium, Priores Vexilliferum, Octo de Balia antedictos, tunc & qui illis in eorum Prioratus & Vexilliferatus, ac Octo de Balia Officii successerunt nunc existentes, ac omnes & singulos Ecclesiasticos & saeculares, qui eis in praemissis in Archiepiscopum & Raphaelem Cardinalem, Presbyteros & Clericos praefatos commissis praestiterunt & praestant auxilium consilium vel favorem, detentionemque Raphaelis Cardinalis praefati continuant, quorum nomina & cognomina ac si exprimerentur, volumus haberi pro expressis, cujuscumque status, gradus, ordinis vel conditionis existant, & quacumque Ecclesiastica vel mundana dignitate fungantur, propter praemissa in Raphaelem Cardinalem Franciscum Archiepiscopum, Presbyteros & Clericos praefatos commissa, juxta bonae memoriae Bonifacii Papae Octavi similiter Praedecessoris nostri, & Viennensis Concilii, ac aliorum Praedecessorum nostrorum Constitutiones & Decreta criminis laesae Majestatis reos, sacrilegos, excommunicatos, anathematizatos, infames, diffidatos, intestabiles. Et ut publica repulsa confusi nullum inveniant suae militae successorem, cujuslibet haereditates esse ab intestato incapaces, feudis imsuper ac locationibus, officiis & bonis spiritualibus & temporalibus, qui singuli eorum a praefatis Romana & Pisana Ecclesiis, necnon dictorum Laurentii, Priorum, Vexilliferi, Octo de Balia, & aliorum complicum filios & nepotes per rectam lineam descendentes, quibuscumque beneficiis Ecclesiasticis, quae quomodolibet tempore perpetrationis excessuum praedictorum obtinebant, qualiacumque forent, spe promotionis in futurum omnino sublata, privatos, nec non feuda ad bona locata hujusmodi, ad Ecclesias ipsas, ita ut ii, ad quos spectant, de illis pro sua voluntate disponant, reversa esse. Et cuncta eorum-

dem Laurentii, Priorum, Vexilliferi & Octo de Balia, ac auxilium, consilium, vel favorem praestantium, complicum, & adhaerentium hujusmodi aedificia in ruinam dari debere, ita ut eorum habitationes desertae fiant, & non sit qui eas inhabitet in posterum; & ut perpetuam notam infamiae perpetua ruina testetur, nullo unquam tempore reparentur: nullum eis debita reddere, nullumve in judicio respondere teneri: nulli quoque filiorum aut nepotum praedictorum per virilem sexum descendentium ab eisdem, alicujus aperiri debere januam dignitatis aut honoris Ecclesiastici vel mundani, & ad alicujus loci regimen ascendere omnino posse; postulandi facultatem eis negatum Notariatus, Judicatus, & quodlibet aliud officium, seu ministerium publicum interdictum; ad Ordinis ascensum inhibitum, ad beneficia et officia Ecclesiastica denegatum ascensum existere. Et ut magis sit famosa eorum infamia, ad actus legitimos nullum eis aditum, nullamve portam patere. Quidquid in bonis tunc inveniebatur, eorumdem Fisci & Reipublicae dominio applicatum fore, ita ut ex illis nil transmittatur ad posteros, sed potius cum eis, & sua damnata existant. Florentinam praeterea & Fesulanam ac Pistoriensem illi propinquiores dominio subjectas Civitates & Dioceses Ecclesiastico & strictissimo interdicto suppositas esse, & praeter has poenas, eosdem Laurentium, Priores, Vexilliferum, Octo de Balia, auxiliatores, consultores, fautores, complices & adhaerentes omnes, & singulas alias excommunicationis, anathematis, & aeternae maledictionis sententias, censuras & poenas in tam gravia crimina & excessus perpetrantes tam a jure, quam per extravagantes constitutiones & litteras Pradecessorum praedictorum, & nostras inflictas incurrisse; ipsam quoque civitatem Florentinam, si infra mensem ei a jure statutum Laurentium, Priores, Vexilliferum, Octo, auxiliatores, consultores, complices, fautores & adhaerentes praedictos, prout tanti facinoris exigit enormitas, & ei facultas affuerit, non duxerit puniendos, Pontificali, Archiepiscopali, qua decoratur, dignitate privatam fore, & nihilominus interdictam remanere, &c. Denique Laurentium Mediceum ac Magistratus solemni ritu diebus festis anathemate percelli jussit, atque cum iis eorumque sectatoribus ac sociis quodvis genus commercii haberi vetuit. Datum Romae, apud S. Petrum, anno Incarnationis Dominicae millesimo quadringentesimo septuagesimo octavo Kal. Junii, Pontificatus nostri anno VII.

No. XV. P. 157.

Excusatio Florentinorum per D. Bartholomaeum Scalam, ex. MS. Codice Bibliothecae Strocianae.

SINGULIS atque universis, in quos haec scripta inciderint, Priores Libertatis, & Vexillifer Justitiae & Populus Florentinus salutem.

Rem sumus narraturi inauditam & novam, adeo alienam ab nni humana natura & consuetudine vivendi, ut nihil dubitemus nnes qui audierint, vehementer tantam atrocitatem, atque imma- tatem rei admiraturos. Movet autem nos non caussa modo ostra, ut haec scriberemus, & nota faceremus, sed Christiana iam & publica, quae profecto, his gubernatoribus, his moribus, labatur brevi, & funditus dispereat necesse est. Dum enim eligionis nostrae hostis post tot tantasque de bonis claras vic- rias in limine insultat, Italiae superbissimus atque formidabi- ssimus, dum imminet cervicibus nostris, & comminatur Romae, nomini Christiano excidium, Sixtus Romanus Pontifex, & illi i praeclari rerum administratores proditionibus dant operam eleratissimis; insidiantur vitae & libertati populorum; incessunt aledictis cunctos bonos; interdicunt sacris admodum execra- liter, ac bellum inferunt Christianis; & direptionibus & praedae que incendiis, quocumque arma convertunt, pro viribus involunt; nihil pensi aut habentes, sed foedantes omnia divina atque umana, barbaro potius quodam & ferino, quam aliquo humano ore. Certo scimus non facile fuisse nos assensionem adepturos tam nefarii facinoris magnitudinem; sed fama rei gestae jam r universum fere orbem vulgata, patrocinatur vero, & fidem riptis his pulcherrime procurat. Quod si ex primis quoque elerum Ministris audientur ea, quae ipsi cum in nostras deve- ssent manus morituri fassi sunt, & chirographo suo tradiderunt bis, erit profecto apud vos omni ex parte corroborata & stabilita ritas. Igitur visum est, ut ordinem omnem rei ipsi edoceant. x ipsis ergo Johannem Baptistam de Montesicco audiamus: ipse m omnem ordine aperiet, cujus attestationis exemplar hoc est, delicet.

Questa serà la confessione, la quale farà Giovambatista da lontesicco de sua mano propria, in la quale farà chiaro a omne io l' ordine, & el modo dato per mutar lo stato della città de iorenza, comentiando dal principio infino alla fine, nè lasciando sa alcuna inderietro, imo in narrando tutte le persone, con chi i n' aveva auto colloquio, & particolarmente narrando le puntali role auto con tutti quelli, con chi n' ha parlato; e prima n l' Arcivescovo e Francesco de' Pazzi ne parlai in Roma in la mera del detto Arcivescovo, dicendome volerme revelere un suo creto & pensiero, che avevono più tempo auto in core, e qui n sacramento volse, che io gli promettessi tenerli secreti, nè de iesta cosa parlarne, nè non parlarne se non quanto saria il sognio, e quanto porteria, e vorria a loro, & io così gli promissi. L' Arcivescovo cominciò a parlare, facendome entendere, como i e Francesco avevono el modo di mutare lo Stato di Fiorenza, che determinavono ad omne modo farlo, & che ci voleva l' ajuto io. Io glie rispuosi, che per loro faria ogni cosa, ma essendo ldato del Papa e del Conte, io non ci podeva intervenire; ro mi rispuoson: *como* credi tu che noi faremo questa cosa

senza consentimento del Conte; imo ciò che si cerca, e che si fa per esaltarlo e magnificarlo così lui, come noi, è per mantenerlo nello Stato suo, avvisandoti, che se questa cosa non si fa, non ghe daria del suo Stato una fava, perchè Lorenzo de' Medici gli vuol mal di morte, nè crede che sia uomo al mondo, che gli voglia peggio; e dopo la morte del Papa non cercherà mia altro che torli quel poco Stato, e farlo mal capitare della persona, perchè da lui se sente grandemente ingiuriato. Et volendo io entendere el perchè & la cagione Lorenzo era così inimico del Conte, mi disse cose assai sopra questa parte e della Depositeria e dell' Arcivescovato di Pisa, & più cose, che sareano longhe a scrivere; e in fine fu fatto questa conclusione, che dove concorreva l' onore, e utole del Conte, & el loro, io mi sforzeria a fare *juxta posse* tutto quel, che pel Conte mi sarà comandato; & tutte queste cose furono comune frallo Arcivescovo & Francesco, & che un altro dì se devesse essere insieme & con il Conte proprio, e pigliare determinazione de quello s' aveva da fare, & così se remase, &c. La cosa remase così per parecchi giorni, nè me fo detto altro, ma so bene, che fra l' Arcivescovo e Francesco & el Signor Conte ne fo in questo tempo parlato più volte.

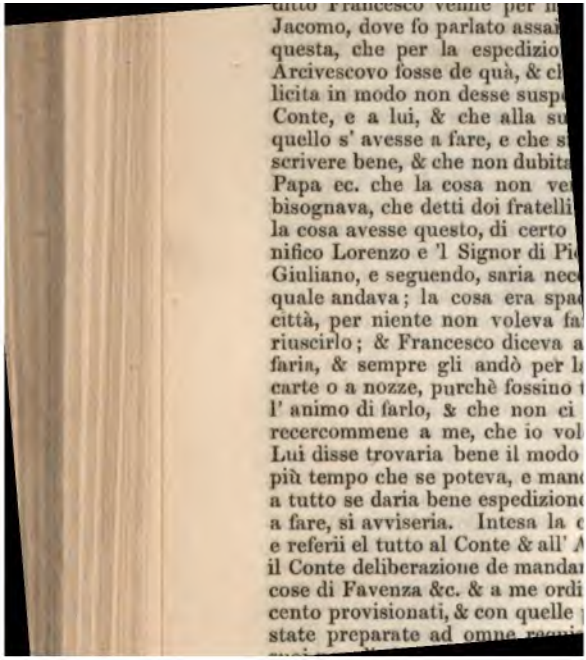
Dapoi un giorno fui chiamato dal Signor Conte in camera sua, dove era l' Arcivescovo, e cominziò a parlarsi de novo di questa cosa, dicendome el Conte: l' Arcivescovo me dice, che t' hanno parlato d' una faccenda, che avemo alle mani: que te ne pare? Io gli rispuosi: Signore, non so que me ne dire di questa cosa, perchè non la intendo ancora; quando l' averò intesa, dirò el mio parere. L' Arcivescovo: como non t' ho io ditto, che volemo mutare lo stato in Fiorenza? Madiasì che me l' avete detto, ma non m' avete detto el modo; che non avendo inteso el modo, non so que ne parlare. Allora e l' uno e l' altro ussinno fuora, e cominciorno a dire della malivolenza e mal animo, che l' Magnifico Lorenzo aveva contro de loro, e 'n quanto pericolo era lo Stato del Conte dopo la morte del Papa, & che mutandosi ditto Stato saria uno stabilire el Sig. Conte da non possere avere mai più male, e che per questo si voleva fare ogni cosa. E domandandoglie io del modo e del favore, mi dissero: noi averemo questo modo, che in Fiorenzo è la casa de' Pazzi e de' Salviati, che si tirano dietro mezzo la città di Fiorenza Bene; avete voi pensato el modo? El modo lassa io pensare a costoro, che dicono non potersi fare per altra via, che tagliare a pezzi Lorenzo e Giuliano, & aver poi preparato le genti d' arme, & andarsene a Fiorenza, e che bisogna accumulare queste genti d' arme in modo, che non se ne dia sospetto; che non dandose suspetto, ogni cosa verria ben fatta. Io gli rispuosi: Signore, vedete quel che voi fate: io vi certifico, che questa è una gran cosa; nè so como costoro se lo possono fare, perchè Fiorenza è una gran cosa; e la Magnificenza di Lorenzo ci ha una grande benevolenza, secondo io intendo. El Conte disse: dicono costoro el contrario: che ci ha poca grazia, & è malissimo voluto,

& che morti loro, ognuno giungerà le mani al Cielo. L' Arcivescovo usì fuora, e disse: Giovambatista, tu non sei mai stato a Fiorenza: le cose de là, & la cognizione di Lorenzo noi lo 'ntendiamo meglio di voi, e sappiamo la benevolenza e la malevolenzia, che egli ha in nel popolo, e de questo non dubitare, che la reussirà, como noi siamo qui. Tutto el facto è, che ce resolviamo del modo. Bene; que modo ci è? El modo ci è riscaldar Messer Jacomo, che è più freddo che una ghiaccia; e como aviamo lui, la cosa è spacciata, nè n' è da dubitar punto. Bene; a Nostro Signore como piacerà questa cosa? E' me respuosoro: Nostro Signore li faremo far sempre quello vorrimo noi, & ancora la Sua Santità vuol male a Lorenzo; desidera questo più che altro che sia. Aveteneglie voi parlato? Madiasì, e faremo che te ne dirà ancora a te, e te farà intendere la sua intenzione. Pensiamo pure in que modo possiamo mettere le genti d' arme insieme senza suspetto, che l' altre cose passaranno tutte bene. Fo preso el modo di far far la mostra, e de mutare le genti d' arme da stanzia a stanzia, e mandare quelli del Signore Napilione in quello di Todi e de Perusia, e così el Signor Giovanfrancesco da Gonzaga; e così fo dato ordine. Da poi cominciò andar per il tavoliero el fatto del Conte Carlo, e per ditta casione bisognò mettere insieme ognuno, che l' ebbero molto caro: & essendo il campo del Conte Carlo, in quello di Siena, & comprendendose chiaramente la cosa non avere durata, fu fatta deliberazione d' andare a campo a Montone, e tenere in tempo l' assedio più che se posseva, a cagion che costoro avesser tempo a dare ordine alla spedizione della faccienda; e per detta occasione venne Francesco de' Pazzi in quel tempo quì in Fiorenza con demostrazione di fuggir l' aiere, & fo a questo effetto; & essendo stato detto Francesco per alcuni giorni, scrisse a Roma all' Arcivescovo, como passavano le cose, & che bisognava riscaldare e pungere Messer Jacomo, e farglie intendere tutti li favori se arà in questa cosa, &c. Et il modo delle genti d' arme e tutto quello favore se podeva avere, farglielo intendere chiaramente, & inteselo se lassasse poi il pensiero a lui, che a tutto daria buon ordene; & accadendo in quello medesimo tempo la malattia del Sig. Carlo di Faenza, & essendo stato longo tempo ammalato, venne in pericolo de morte, & dubitandose assai della morte sua, parse al Conte & allo Arcivescovo avere scusa licita di mandarme quì con intenzione, che io vedesse i modi di questa città et ancora del Magnifico Lorenzo, e che io parlasse con seco, & intendessse da lui, volendo el Conte cercare de aravere el suo stato, cioè Valdeseno, que favorise podeva avere de Sua Magnificenza e da questa Repubblica per suo mezzo, & che gli fesse intendere, che il Sig. Conte sperava più in sua Magnificenza, che persona del mondo, e che in questo io intendesse il consiglio & el parere suo, e che gli fesse ancora intender e, che non ostante alcune cose fossero state fra loro e 'l Conte, le voleva buttare tutte da patre, & in omne cosa desponerse a compiacerlo, &

maravigliare, avendo inteso
disposto in le cose del Conte,
parlare per niuno fratello più
dome: Tu te ne girai a Imol
daraimene avviso de quello te
tro, che tutto si farà senza m
Signoria del Conte, al quale e
sforzerò sempre a satisfarlo . .
possesse mai patre a figliolo, li
sua Magnificenzia gli deve ben
gli parrà, che io gli chiarisca,
che io gli chiarirò.

Dipoi me ne andai all' ostari
avendo a parlare a Francesco de'
de Pazzi, ai quali avevo lettere d
Arcivescovo, infin che si desinò,
loro: me fo detto, che Francesc
essendo, mandai a dire a Messe
bisogno de parlarli, & de cose
che io andassi a casa sua, che io
ostaria, che io l' aspettaria. M
ostaria della Campana, dove lui
in segreto, & per parte del Nost
& così da parte del Sig. Conte J
quali Conte & Arcivescovo io ave
le appresentai; le lesse, e lette
vambatista? Avemo noi a parla
rispuose, io non ti voglio intend
vanno rompendo il

l' Arcivescovo, Padre Santo queste cose se potranno forse mal fare senza morte di Lorenzo e di Giuliano, e forse delli altri; Sua Santità mi disse: io non voglio la morte di niuno per niente, perchè non è offizio nostro acconsentire alla morte di persona; e benchè Lorenzo sia un villano, & con noi si porte male, pure io non vorria la morte sua per niente, ma la mutazione dello Stato sì. Et el Conte respuose; se farà quanto se poderà, acciò non intervenga; pure quando intervenisse, la Vostra Santità perdonerà bene a chi 'l fesse. El Papa respuose al Conte: tu sii una bestia. Io te dico: non voglio la morte de niuno, ma la mutazione dello Stato sì. E così ti dico, Giovambatista, che io desidero assai, che lo Stato di Fiorenza se mute & che se leve delle mani de Lorenzo, che elli è un villano, & un cattivo uomo, & non fa stima de noe, e tuttavolta che de' fosse fuor de Fiorenza lui, farissimo de quella Repubblica quello vorressimo, & saria ad un gran preposito nostro. E 'l Conte e l' Arcivescovo, che erano presenti, dissero: la Santità Vostra dice il vero; che quando aviate Fiorenza in vostro arbitrio, & posserne desponere, come porrete, si serà in mano de costoro, la Santità Vostra metterà legge a mezza Italia, & omne una averà caro esserve amico; sicchè siate contento si faccia ogni cosa per venire a questo effetto. Sua Santità disse; io ti dico che non voglio. Andate e fate quello volete voi, purchè non v' intervenga morte. Et con questo ci levassimo dinanzi da Sua Santità facendo poi conclusione essere contento dare omne favore & ajuto de gente d' arme, o d' altro, che acciò fosse necessario. L' Arcivescovo rispuose & disse; Padre Santo, siate contento, che guidiamo noi questa barca, che la guideremo bene. Et Nostro Signore disse; io son contento. E con questo ci levassimo da' suoi piedi, e reducessemonce in camera del Conte, dove fo poi discussa la cosa particolarmente, e concluso che questa cosa non se poteva fare per niun modo senza la morte de' costoro, cioè del Magnifico Lorenzo e del fratello. Et dicendo io essere mal fatto, mi rispuosero, che le cose grandi non si possevano fare altramente; & sopra de ciò fo dato molti esempli, che seria lungo a scriverli; & finaliter fo concluso, che per intendere e modo, bisognava essere qui & parlar con Francesco & Messer Jacomo, e intendere appunto quello era da fare, & intesolo mandare ad effetto. Io foi quì, e non trovando Francesco, non volsi fare altra conclusione; se non che mi disse: vattene a Imola, e alla tornata tua sarà qui Francesco, & delibererasse tutto quello sarà da fare. Io me ne andai a Imola, dove stetti pochi giorni, perchè così aveva io in commissione per la espedizione di detta causa, e in nel tornare e dietro foi a Cafaggiolo, dove trovai la Magnificenza di Lorenzo e de Giuliano, e avendo referte al detto Magnifico Lorenzo come aveva trovate le cose del Conte, me consigliò con le più cordiali & amorevoli parole del mondo, dicendome che per il Signor Conte aveva deliberato fare ogne cosa per farli intendere che gli



deliberorno lassarlo stare per fine a tempo nuovo, & avvisò, che si devidesse il campo, & così fo fatto, nè di questa cosa fo parlato più per un pezzo, &c. Et essendo stato a Imola per la recuperazione di Valdiseno, & essendo si recuperato, me n' andai a Roma questo Marzo, dove trovai la Signoria del Conte, e Giovanfrancesco da Tolentino, e Messer Lorenzo da Castello e Francesco de' Pazzi, &c. fra i quali molte volte si parlava de queste cose, & che se cominciava adesso approssimar il tempo d' espedir detta causa; & domandando io que modo era questo, me disse: Lorenzo deve venire quì per questa Pasqua, & quamprimum se senta la sua partita, Francesco se partirà ancora lui, & anderà a spedirsa; & farse il servizio a quello remanerà, & all' altro, innanzi che torni, se penserà quello si doverrà fare di lui, et terrassi con esso tal modo, che la cosa sarà bene assettata innanzi che se parta da noi. Io gli dissi: Faretelo morire? Mi rispuose: madianò, che questo non voglio per niente, che quì abbia alcuno dispiacere: ma innanzi che parta, le cose saranno bene assettate in forma, che staranno bene. Domandai il Conte: Nostro Signore sa questo? Me disse: madiasì, Dico; Diavolo, egli è gran fatto che 'l consenta? Me respuose: non sai tu, che 'l fammo fare quello volemo noi? Basta che le cose anderanno bene. Et stettesi in queste trame parecchi dì del suo venire, o no. Dappoi veduto che non veniva, deliberarono ad ogni modo caverne le mani prima che fosse fora Maggio, &c. Et como ho detto di questo più e più volte ne fo parlato in camera del Conte, & como mancava materia, se tornava su questo, e chi prima si trovava insieme con loro, ne parlava, dicendo, che per niente la cosa podeva durare così, che non venissi a palese, e questo per essere in tante lingue, & che ad ogni modo bisognava darli spedizione, onde che per detta casione fu preso per partito, che Francesco se ne venisse quì; e Giovanfrancesco da Tolentino & io ce ne andassimo a Imola, & Messer Lorenzo da Castello, &c. per dare ordene quello s'avesse da fare, e poi se ne tornasse a Castello, & omne uno con le preparazioni fatte stesse apparecchiato a tutto quello, che da Messer Jacomo, l'Arcivescovo e Francesco fosse ordinato et che ad omne sua requesta onneuno fosse presto a far quanto per loro saria comandato. Et quest' ordene ce fu dato tutto per el Signor Conte in Roma.

Da poi venne ultimamente il Vescovo de Lion, el quale ce comandò de nuovo, che ad omne requisizion de sopradetti fussemo apparecchiati sanza fare una difficoltà al mondo; & così s' è fatto, nè mai se 'ntese niuno loro ordene, se non lo Sabato a doi ore di notte, e poi la Domenica mutorno ancora proposito; & in questa forma sono state governate queste cose diciendo imperò sempre, che l' onor de Nostro Signore e del Conte ci fosse raccommandato. Et con questo ordene la Domenica mattina a dì 26 d' Aprile, 1478, si fece in Santa Liberata quanto è pubblico a tutto el mondo.

Item che tornando di Romagna, & andando a Roma, quando fu là, & parlando con Nostro Signore d' altre cose me disse: poi Giovambatista dell' Arcivescovo & de Francesco, che diceva voler far tante cose, e non savessero mutare uno Stato come quello de Fiorenza; ma non credo s' avesse pure accozzare tre ove in un bacile, se non con cianciatori; tristi che s'empaccia con loro.

Item che 'l Signor Conte mi ha ditto molte volte, che Nostro Signore ha così gran desiderio della mutazione di questo Stato come noi, & se tu intendesse quello dice, quando semo lui e mi, diresti quello che dico io.

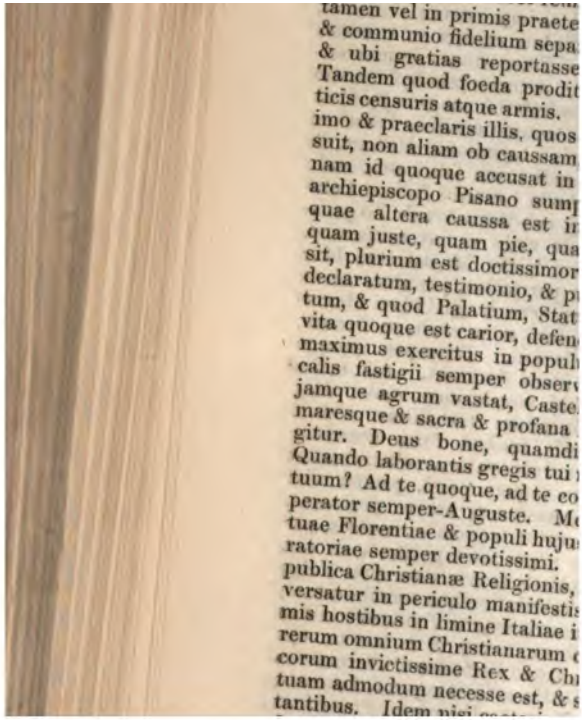
Io Giovan Batista da Montesicco confesso e fo fede essere vere tutte le predette cose scritte in un foglio intero & in un altro mezzo, e quì di sopra, e quanto io ho scritto avere detto a Messer Jacomo quì in Fiorenza della mente & voluntà della Santità del Papa, & queste cose sono verissime, & io mi trovai presente, quando la Sua Santità lo disse, & tutto questo, è scritto, è di mia mano propria.

Io Matteo Tuscano da Milano Cavaliero e presentemente Podestà della Magnifica Città di Fiorenza sono stato presente insema colli Reverendi Patri infrascritti (*ut infra*) che 'l prefato Joanne Baptista ha detto, che quanto è scritto sopra in un foglio intero, e in un altero mezzo, e in questo, che tutti s' alleghe-ranno inseme, sono ne sua propria mano, & confessò essere vero quanto de sopra è scritto, & così ne fazzo fede de mia propria mano, che gli è la propria verità quanto in esse scritto se contene: a dì 4 di Maggio, 1478, in Fiorenza. (*Omittimus alias aliorum subscriptiones.*)

Noti jam sunt Conjuratores, atque eorum omnia consilia ex ipsis conjuratis. Nos modo quid inde secutum sit, brevi per-stringemus. Dum dies advenisset Aprilis vigesimus sextus, qui destinatus erat facinori, in Liberatae Templum conjurati tectis gladiis convenerunt, horam caedi constitutam expectantes. Convenerat eodem & frequentissimus populus ad sacrorum appa-ratiora spectacula. Raphael enim Cardinalis ex nepte natus Sixti Potificis sacris solemnioribus praesidebat, accipiendus convivio a Laurentio Julianoque Medicibus post peracta sacra, quod proditores de industria curaverant, ut eos, si in Templo perfici res non posset, domi inter epulandum obtruncarent. Aderant igitur in primis Laurentius Julianusque fratres, ut Car-dinalem & convivas domum reducerent. Conjurati autem ad frac-tionem Eucharistiae (id enim datum signum erat,) strictis gladiis Julianum confodiunt ante aras, caeduntque: atque eodem tempore altera manus, ut diversa spatia circum Altare faciebat, Laurentium adoritur, & sub aurem dextram in collo vulnerat. Deus, suo clementissimo beneficio, ex tam diro infortunio salvum reddidit. Ipse quoque suae saluti fortiter est opitulatus, &

diolo, quem ex consuetudine Florentinae juventutis ad orna-
n gerebat, stricto, dantibus viam proditoribus, in Sacrarium
ıfugit.

Eodem tempore, quo id negotii susceperat Franciscus Salviatus
chiepiscopus Pisanus, cum ad id delectis armatis satellitibus
latium occupat Status nostri & Florentinae Libertatis domi-
um: Magistratus cum circumveniri se improvisum sensisset,
deambulacra conscendit, & illic aditibus clausis se tutatur;
ue inde Jacobum Pazium Equitem Florentinum immanissi-
m patricidam cum globo armatorum accurrentem & ferentum
ıjuratis auxilium, lapidibus ex deambulatris magnis jactibus
ırbat, arcetque Palatio. Habet in summo aedificii Palatium
s quasi porticus, tectam alteram, sine tegumento alteram, in
dum duplicis coronae ad deambulandi usum fabricatas, unde
leambulacri nomen est. Ea non modo ornatius faciunt Pala-
m, & commoditatem deambulandi & sub tecto & sub dio prae-
ıt, sed belligerandi & arcendi, unde unde veniat invasorem,
lcherrime faciunt facultatem. Dum igitur Magistratus hinc
ıgnat atque insectatur lapidibus parricidas, papulus, caede
ınita civium suorum, & Laurentii vulnere, & vim inferri Magis-
tui percitus furore incredibili & dolore arma capit, in Curiam,
Magistratui succurrerent, convolarunt. Principes quoque
itatis, atque optimates cuncti idem factitant. Ad aedes
diceas sugendo vulneri ob veneni suspicionem amici dant
ram. Ad Palatium ad effringendum trabalibus crebris
bus atque igni appositis accensis facibus fores acerrimis
udatur studiis. Vix integram horam occupatores substinuerunt
etum. Victi ergo, partim primo impetu caesi, partim vivi
ti & conjecti in vincula, post quaestiones breves perierunt.
annes Baptista de Montesicco erutus tandem e latebris, per
s paucos dies diffugerat, quae supra sunt posita, cum sua
nu perscripsisset, & se ita scripsisse, & vera esse quae scrip-
set, pluribus clarorum virorum attestationibus corroboratum,
ieri ipse voluit, vidisset, quamquam in suprascripta confessione
s quaedam bonis de caussis subtracta sint, & ea tantum ap-
ita, quae ad Sixtum Pontificem, atque Ecclesiae Gubernatores
tinent, capitis est damnatus. Sic Cives Civitasque, & Libertas,
ditorum manus effugerunt. Nam & Johannes Fransiscus
entinas, qui Imola absens, cum expeditis Sixti Papae militibus,
sus ad destinatum caedi diem ferre conjuratis auxilium, quique
in Mugellanum agrum descenderat, re cognita, unde abierat,
ertitur. Idem facit & Laurentius Tiphernas, qui alia parte
em ad caussa a Civitate Castelli movens, & per agrum discur-
s nostrum ad Senenses fines occurrerat. Raphael Cardinalis,
m praecesse sacris supra diximus, sic procurantibus pluribus
bus & Laurentio Medice imprimis, qui in tanto periculo suo,
tot tantisque negotiis & tumultibus, atque omni confusione


tamen vel in primis praete
& communio fidelium sepa
& ubi gratias reportasse
Tandem quod foeda prodit
ticis censuris atque armis.
imo & praeclaris illis, quos
suit, non aliam ob caussam
nam id quoque accusat in
archiepiscopo Pisano sump
quae altera caussa est ir
quam juste, quam pie, qua
sit, plurium est doctissimor
declaratum, testimonio, & p
tum, & quod Palatium, Stat
vita quoque est carior, defen
maximus exercitus in popul
calis fastigii semper obser
jamque agrum vastat, Caste
maresque & sacra & profana
gitur. Deus bone, quamdi
Quando laborantis gregis tui
tuum? Ad te quoque, ad te co
perator semper-Auguste. M
tuae Florentiae & populi huju
ratoriae semper devotissimi.
publica Christianæ Religionis,
versatur in periculo manifesti
mis hostibus in limine Italiae i
rerum omnium Christianarum
corum invictissime Rex & Ch
tuam admodum necesse est, & s
tantibus. Idem nisi

No. XVI. P. 164, n. 126.

Bartholomæus Scala Laurentio Medici salutem dicit. Succenseo tibi ad longa tempora, mi Laurenti, meum columen, idest donec redieris. Quid enim potest esse longius? Non possum vero non admirari istam fortitudinem animi tui atque constantiam. Reviviscit in te illa antiqua virtus & magnitudo animi, quae quanto magis nova est, magisque aliena ab his modis & consuetudine vitae, tanto est admirabilior tantoque ornatior. De me fatebor id quod est. Non possum esse fortis, nec solum non admirari istam deliberationem tuam, sed etiam non valde timere. Sum vero aliquot dies exanimatus metu, & vix apud me sum: si collegero animum, poteris habere saniores litteras. Decemviri collegae tui oratorem te post discessum tuum ad Neapolitanum Regem statuerunt. Idem novi quoque Decemviri decreverunt. Putabam autem posse id fieri a Centumviris honoratius, sed quibusdam amicis id attentare non est visum: in quorum ego sententiam facile concessi, quod in tanta suspensione animorum atque expectatione rerum quid melius factu sit, non est facile cognoscere.

Calles nostros mores. Qui novas res cupiunt, si qui sunt, qui his minime contenti sint, oblatam occasionem confundendarum rerum uvide accipiunt.

Rogavi ergo & scripsi Decemvirorum mandatum, quam potui, elegantius: & ut esse magis credidi in rem communem & tuam, si separari tua a nostra, idest a publica potest, ut ego non posse certo scio, & sum aperte saepe testificatus. Si tu adfuisses, non ita in condenda laborassem.

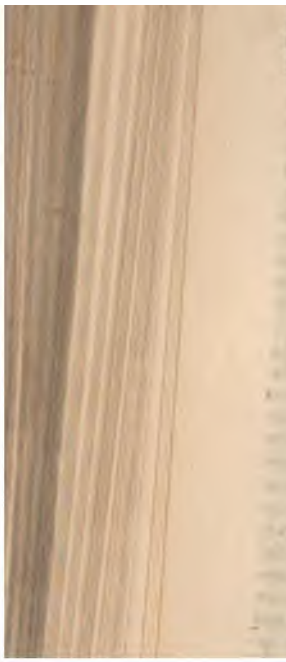
Cui vero mirum est si sine meo sole obcaecatus .... sine duce vager, & sine mea Arcto etiam naufragem. Si scire quid expectas a me de rebus nostris, animum in pacem intenderunt, & fieri eam per te posse honoratam & dignam civitate putant: ab omni nota, quae vel quid minimum obscurare antiquam Florentinae gentis gloriam queat, plurimum abhorrent. Si tu eam nobis confeceris e sententia, redibis totus aureus, beabisque nos. Magna spes est in tua prudentia & auctoritate.

Regis quoque mente non ex praesenti rerum conditione pensant, sed paullo altius res ab eo gestas & paterna in nos studia meritaque recensent.

Quid multa dixerim? Linguis atque animis huic fortissimo incoepto tuo plerique favemus. Me tibi plurimum commendo. Vale. Ex Florentia, die V. Dec. 1479.

sente; & videndo quello ne sci
ne parse per non disturbare tant
delle cose agitate se spera, scriv
fin ad altro nostro mandato: &
Messere Lorenzo, & licet per lett
visto quanto de bona voluntà la
condescesa a tutte quelle conditi
erano state mandate de voluntà
Oratori Ducali, tamen dicto Mes
tanta majore efficacia, quanto più
have havute così dalla dicta San
Et perchè lo possate vedere, ve
de quanto Messer Anello ne ha sc
al vostro Ser Nicolò, & credimo
venne el cavallaro con le lettere
quale intesimo la ragione e cagio
dever retornar secondo Messer Lo
dicendo. El che inteso per ipso M
mal contento dicendo, che haven
acceptato tutto quello per nui li
desiderio e voluntà, che have d
mente, che non retornando vui, e
per qualsevoglia respecto, porrann
che non solamente serranno caus
de far malcontenti tutti quelli la
che la partuta vostra era stata no
le cose de Fiorenza star in gra
a camino contrario a quello deside
& nui responsse, che considerato

grandissimo conforto e consolatione praesertim che vui ancora li possite scrivere, che la conclusione se farrà de continente, & al più tardo alla resposta, che venerà da Milano, che ne serà tra secte di, & che etiam se li po scriver, che immediate chel tempo serrà disposto, vui continuarete vostro camino, concludendo che quando vui non retornassivo, lui se parteria immediate, & serrà in tucto exclusa questa pratica; el quale ragionamento ne piacque grandemente, & simo certi non meno piacerà a vui. Et parendone le ragione de Messer Lorenzo bone & efficace, & pensando, che della vostra tornata quà son per seguire infiniti beneficii senza alcuno vostro sconcio, & del contrario infiniti mali, ve pregamo quanto ne è possible vogliate omnino disponerve e per terra o per mare, como più ve piacerà a tornare, acciocchè altri li lira beneficii son per seguire a vui & a tucti per la conclusione de questa pace e lega, quale indubitatamente se concluderà vui retornando, se possa dar vui esserne causa, che non solamente li misi passati per fare quello effecto venissivo quà con tanta liberalità non perdonando a pericoli della persona nè dello stato, ma da poi con non minor voluntà e promptezza siate retornato, & quisto acto a judicio nostro è de tal natura, che credimo lo animo della Santità de Nostro Signore ne restarà tanto placato & satisfacta, che con alcuna altra cosa non lo porrissivo più satisfare; demostrarasse la grandissima sincerità & optima voluntà vostra alla pace, & alla obedientia de Nostro Signore, disturbarite le pratiche de qualunca ha travagliato e travaglia alienar Nostro Signor da queste conclusione, che questa vostra retornata cancellerà in tucto queste persuasione & suspecti, & asserenerà lo animo de Nostro Signore non solum verso nui & vui, ma ancora verso quilli Illustrissimi Signori de Milano, adeo, che simo certi nulla cosa, che a proposito vostro sia & vui desiderate, ne porrà essere denegata; avisandove, che non simo fora de speranza, tornando vui, questi Magnifici Ambasciadori Ducali non debiano differir la stipulatione delli contracti, perchè alloro non è prohibito la stipulatione ma solamente li è comandato, che non concludendose la pace tra otto di & poi tra quattro altri se debiano partire, & se cosa alcuna li ha de indurre a stipulare de continente serrà la presentia vostra per lo beneficio certo, che de quella conclusione se vede have de seguire a tutti questi stati: & non dubitamo con ragione se mostrarà loro possono & devono far questa conclusione. Ma la più viva ragione serrà la presentia & lo conforto vostro; & praesertim perchè, statim fatta la conclusione, possate partire & tornare a Fiorenza con tanta gloria e stabilità delle cose di quella Excelsa Repubblica. A nui pare soverchio scrivere altre ragione & cause per persuaderve la vostra retornata, che essendo vui de tanta prudentia & intellecto, ne intendite multo più che nui. Solamente ve dirimo, che in satisfactione de quanto havessemo possuto, o porrimo fare tucta nostra vita in vostro beneficio, vogliate retornare per fare



...ultra lo effecto de tal
retornata, la Santità de Nos
havite facto con jocondissim
Neap. 1 Martii, 1480.

—

No. XVIII

Rime d

Da testo a

Di tutto el centro
Italia n' è Reina
Secundo che pe'
Il frutto che la cib
Ela porpora vest
Di fior' d' alisi, e
Lo specchio in che
Si è *Fiorenza* terr
Che strigne ogni
Perchè egliè guida,
Si manda per rifa
Molta sua imbasce
O quanta nobil gent
In questa vaga et
Con poco senno le
Se ti piacessi lettor,
Cho ti agustassi d'
Se vuoi avere alqu

Com io lo vidi, credetti dividere,
Le mia mascella, per troppo letitia,
Tal che Ser Gigi disse, non ti uccidere
Et fa di tanto ridere masseritia,
Che tu vedrai venire dirieto a lui,
Gente che riderai più ch' a divizia
Se vuoi sapere el nome di costui,
Maestro *Antonio Falcucci* egl' è chiamato,
Ch' a ogni sole gli paion tempi buoi;
Costui è si perfetto smemorato,
Che se toccasse el polso al campanile,
Sonando a' festa non l' aria trovato.
Et non ostante che sia tanto vile,
Egl' ha morti più huomini a suoi giorni,
Che la spada d' Orlando signorile.
Dagli licenza, et di che non ci torni;
Però che dove sta vita moria,
Con suoi nuovi sciloppi, et masusorni.
Et io al medico, trovate la via,
Quanto piu tosto meglio siate atene,
Et fate a noi di voi gran carestia.
Quale colui che dal capo alle reno
Porta gran peso, et lui fa gire in archo,
Così fe quel medico di sene:
Cosi sen gia di vergogna carco,
Et noi agli altri a rimirar ci demmo,
Che ciaspettavan per volere il vacho, &c.

No. XIX. P. 174, n. 137.

Da Testo a penna della Libreria Laurenziana.

Bernardo Pulci a Lor. de' Medici.

SONETTO.

Natura per se fa il verso gentile,
Studio le rime, e ricche le 'nvenzioni;
Vere scienze solvon le quistioni,
El dilectarsi poi fa il dolce stile;
Amor l' ingegno sempre fa soctile:
Dote dal Cielo, privilegii, e doni,
Son questi: benche sien molte cagioni,
Che fanno un dir superbo, l' altrui humile.
Diversi casi fanno il dir verso;
Quando amor, & fortuna, a dir ti strigne,
E colori temperrai con discretione:

Chi pensa il vero e poi compone il verso,
Eterno con la penna si dipigne.
Che poi morendo ha più riputatione.

SONETTO.

Nuova influenza dalle Muse piove,
Novellamente ed ho cangiato stile,
Cagion di quel Signor, vagho et gentile,
Che per Calisto fè transformar Giove.
Così amore d'un esser me rinuove,
Libero sendo: in acto hora servile,
Et tant' è in se crudel, quant' io humile,
Colei che favellando i sassi muove.
Sonetto mio, a *Cafaggiuolo* andrai,
Paese bel, che siede nel mugello,
Dove tu troverai *Lorenzo* nostro;
Et con gran riverenza porgi a quello
Questi altri tuo consorti; & sol dirai
Questi presenta a voi *Bernardo* vostro.

No. XX. P. 200, n. 180.

CANZONE A BALLO.

Di Lor. de' Medici.

Ben venga maggio,
E'l ganfalon selvaggio.
Ben venga Primavera,
Ch' ognunpar che innamori;
E voi donzelle a schiera
Con li vostri amadori,
Con di rose, e di fiori
Vi fate belle il maggio.
Venite alla frescura
Delli verdi arbuscelli:
Ogni bella è sicura
Fra tanti damigelli;
Che le fiere, e gl' uccelli
Ardon d'amor il maggio.
Che è giovane, e bella,
Deh non sie punto acerba
Che non si rinnovella
L' età come fa l' herba.
Nessuna stia superba,
All' amadore il maggio.
Ciascuna balli e canti
Di questa schiera nostra:
Ecco e dodici amanti,
Che per voi vanno in giostra
Qual dura allor si mostra
Farà sfiorire il maggio.
Per prender le donzelle
Si son gl'amanti armati;
Arrendetevi belle
A' vostri innamorati;
Rendete e cuo furati,
Non fate guerra il maggio.
Chi l' altrui cuor invola
Ad altri doni el core:
Ma chi è, quel che vola?
E' l' Angiolel d'amore,
Che viene à fare honore
Con voi donzelle al maggio.

Amor ne vien ridendo
Con rose, e gigli in testa;
E vien di voi caendo,
Fategli o belle festa:
Qual sarà la piu presta
A dargli el fior del maggio.

Ben venga il peregrino,
Amor che ne comandi?
Che al suo amante il crino
Ogni bella ingrillandi:
Che le zitelle, e grandi;
S' innamoran di maggio.

No. XXI. Pp. 245, (n. 209), 262, 311.

Laurentio de Medicis.

Ang. Politianus.

MAGNIFICE Patrone. Da Ferrara vi scripsi l'ultima. A Padova poi trovai alcuni buoni libri, cioè Simplicio sopra el Cielo, Alexandro sopra la topica, Giovan Grammatico sopra le Posteriora & gli Elenchi, uno David sopra alcune cose de Aristotile, li quali non habbiamo in Firenze. Ho trovato anchora uno Scriptore Greco in Padova, & facto el pacto a tre quinterni di foglio per ducato.

Maestro Pier Leone mi mostrò e libri suoi, tra li quali trovai un M. Manilio astronomo & poeta antiquo, el quale ho recato meco a Vinegia, & riscontrolo con uno in forma che io ho comprato. E' libro, che io per me non ne viddi mai più antiqui. Similiter ha certi quinterni di Galieno de dogmate Aristotelis & Hippocratis in Greco, del quale ci darà la copia a Padova, che si è facto per frutto.

In Vinegia ho trovato alcuni libri di Archimede & di Herone mathematici che ad noi mancano, & uno Phornuto de Deis; e altre cose buone. Tanto che Papa Jenni ha che scrivere per un pezo.

La libreria del Niceno non abbiamo potuto vedere. Andò al Principe Messer Aldobrandino Oratore del Duca di Ferrara, in cujus domo habitamus. Fugli negato a lettere di scatole: chiese però questa cosa per il Conte Giovanni & non per me, che mi parve bene di non tentare questo guado col nome vostro. Pure Messer Antonio Vinciguerra, & Messer Antonio Pizammano, uno di quelli due gentilhomini philosophi, che vennono sconosciuti a Firenze a vedere el Conte, & un fratello di Messere Zaccheria Barbero son drieto alla traccia di spuntare questa obstinatione. Farassi el possibile: questo è quanto a' libri. M. Piero Lioni è stato in Padova molto perseguitato, & non è chiamato nè quivi nè in Vinegia a cura nissuna. Pure ha buona scuola, & ha la sua parte favorevole: hollo fatto tentare dal Conte del ridursi in Toscana. Credo sarà in ogni modo difficil cosa. In Padova sta malvolentieri, & la conversatione non li può dispiacere, ut ipse ait. Negat tamen se velle in Thusciam agere

Niccoletto verrebbe a starsi a Pisa, ma vorebbe un beneficio, hoc est, un di quelli Canonicati; ha buon nome in Padova, & buona scuola. Pure, nisi fallor, è di questi strani fantastichi; lui mi ha mosso questa cosa di beneficii: siavi adviso.

Visitai stamattina Messer Zaccheria Barbero, & monstrandoli io l' affectione vostra ec. mi rispose sempre lagrimando, & ut visum est, d' amore: risolvendosi in questo: in te uno spem esse. Ostendit se nosse quantum tibi debeat. Sicchè fate quello ragionaste, ut favens ad majora. Quello Legato che torna da Roma, & qui tecum locutus est Florentiae, non è punto a loro proposito, ut ajunt.

Un bellissimo vaso di terra antiquissimo mi monstrò stamattina detto Messer Zaccheria, el quale nuovamente di Grecia gli è stato mandato: & mi disse, che sel credessi vi piacessi, volentieri ve lo manderebbe con due altri vasetti pur di terra. Io dissi che mi pareva proprio cosa da V. M. & tandem sarà vostro. Domattina farò fare la cassetta, & manderollo con diligentia. Credo non ne habbiate uno sì bello in eo genere. E' presso che 3. spanne alto & 4. largo. El Conte ha male negli occhi, & non esce di casa, nè è uscito poichè venne a Vinegia.

Item visitai hiersera quella Cassandra Fidele litterata, & salutai ec. ec. per vostra parte. E' cosa, Lorenzo, mirabile, nè meno in Volgare che in Latino, discretissima et meis oculis etiam bella. Partimmi stupito. Molto è vostra partigiana, & di voi parla con tutta practica, quasi te intus & in cute norit. Verrà un dì in ogni modo a Firenze a vedervi, sicchè apparecchiatevi a farle honore.

A me non occorre altro per hora, se non solo dirvi, che questa impresa dello scrivere libri Greci, & questo favorire e docti vi dà tanto honore & gratia universale, quanto mai molti e molti anni non ebbe homo alcuno. E particolari vi riserbo a bocca. A V. M. mi raccomando sempre. Non ho anchora adoperata la lettera del cambio per non essere bisognato. Venetiis, 20 Junii, 1491.

No. XXII. P. 273.

Laurentio de Medicis Florentiae.

Angelus Politianus.

Magnifice Domine, &c. Mona Clarice sta bene, et così tucta questa brigata. Quì non sera ancora udito nulla del romore occorso, del quale ne ha per questo medesimo apportatore dato adviso ad me il Franco, che ci ha levata ogni sospitione, perchè ci siamo assai fondati in sulla sua lettera, che Mona Clarice dubitava non fussi la cosa più grave, et che voi de industria l' allegerissi. In somma è restata di buona voglia, et acquievit.

A noi non manca nulla; et solamente habbiamo passione delle molestie vostre, che sono pure troppe. Iddio ci adjuterà. Spes enim in vivis est, desperatio mortui.

Vorrebbe Mona Clarice, che quando costà non havessi troppo bisogno di Giovanni Tornabuoni, lo rimandassi in quà, che gli pare esser sola sanza epso, et per ogni rispetto gli pare sia a proposito la stanza sua più.

Io attendo a Piero, e sollecitolo a scrivere; et in pochi dì credo vi scriverà, che voi vi maraviglierete, che habbiamo quà un maestro, che in quindici dì insegna a scrivere, et fa maraviglie in questo mestiero. E fanciulli s' attendono a vezzeggiare più che l' usato, et sono tutti rifatti. Iddio ajuti loro e voi. Piero non si spicca mai da me, o io da lui. Vorrei esservi a proposito in maggiori cose; ma poichè mi tocca questo, lo faró volentieri. Rogo tamen, ut aliquid aut litterarum aut nuntii huc perlatum iri cures, desque operam, ne quidquid est in me auctoritatis, patiaris exolescere, quo et puerum facilius in officio teneam, et meo munere, ut par est, defungar. Sed haec si commodum; sinminus, quod sors feret, feremus aequo animo. State di buona voglia, et fate buono animo, che e grandi uomini si fanno nelle adversità. Durate, et vosmet rebus servate secundis. Raccomandomivi. Pistorii, die 26 Augusti, 1478.

Magnifice mi patrone. Desidero assai, che la Magnificentia Vostra non si sia turbata d' una mia li scripsi stamani dettatami dalla passione, la quale ho non d' altro, che di non potere havere patientia. Spero in bonam partem acceperis, rebusque nostris prospectum curabis.

Mona Clarice vi manda tre fagiani, et una starna. Dice ne habbiate cura, come ne venissimo da nemici: perchè non sà chi, o quale sia questo apportatore, il quale è il padre del ragazzo vostro, che ruppe la gamba, cavallaro di Pistoja.

Per costui vi mando e consiglj di Messer Bartolommeo Sozzini. Holli sollecitati a ogni hora, et trovato li scriptori; et elli ancora vi ha usata diligentia somma. Ma non si è potuto far più presto.

Piero stà bene, et io li ho grandissima cura. Così tutti li altri sono sani. Governiamoci il meglio possamo, ma a me toccano tutte le botte, pure te propter Lybicae, &c.

Io aspetto con desiderio novelle, che la moria sia restata per il sospetto ho di voi, et per tornare a servire voi, che con voi volevo et credevomi stare. Ma poichè voi, o più tosto la mia mala sorte mi ha assegnato questo grado appresso di Vostra Magnificenza, lo sopporterò, quamvis durum, nec levius fit patientia. Raccomandomi a V. M. Pistorii, di 24 Augusti, 1478.

Magnifice mi Domine. Tutta questa vostra brigata sta bene: Piero studia così modice, et ogni dì andiamo a piacere per la terra: visitiamo questi horti, che ne è piena la città, et qualche volta la libreria di Maestro Zambino, che ci ho trovate parecchie buone cosette et in Greco et in Latino. Giovanni se ne va tutto il dì in sul cavallino, et tirasi drieto tutto questo popolo. Mona Clarice si porta molto bene: piglia però poco piacere, se non delle novelle buone si sentono di costà. Poco esce di casa. Non ci manca in effetto nulla. Non si accepta presenti, da insalate, fichi et qualche fiasco di vino, o qualche beccafico, o simili cose infuori. Questi ciptadini ci porterebbero acqua cogli orecchi; et da Andrea Panciatichi siamo trattati tanto amorevolmente, che tutti ci pare esserli obbligati. In effetto a ogni cosa di quà sa l' occhio. Et già si comincia a far buona guardia alle porte. Attendete accora voi a darvi buon tempo, et vincere; et quando si può, venite a vedere questa vostra brigata, che vi aspetta a man giunte. Raccomandomi a V. M. Pistorii, 31 Augusti, 1478.

Magnifice Domine mi. Mona Clarice s' è sentita da hiersera in quà un poco chioccia: scrive lei a Mona Lucretia, che dubita di non si sconciare, o di non havere il male, che ebbe la donna di Giovanni Tornabuoni. Cominciò dopo cena a giacere in sul lettuccio. Stamani si levò del letto tardi. Desinò bene; et doppo desinare se tornata a giacere. Quì sono con lei queste donne de Panciatichi, che è molto intendente. Dicemi Andrea, che ella gli ha decto, che Mona Clarice non è sanza pericolo di sconciarsi. M' è paruto d' avvisarvi di tutto. Dicono però tutte queste donne che credono non harà male. Lei a vederla non mostra altro segno di malata, nisi quod cubat, et quod paulo commotior est, quam consuevit.

Piero andò incontro stamattina a questo Signore, et fu il primo. Disse poche parole nella sentenza gli scrivete; et molto bene. El Signore solo mise innanzi, et così entrò in Pistoja. Mona Clarice gli presentò un bel mazzo di starne: stasera andremo a visitarlo alle 22 hore, che siamo hora a hore 19. Fe compagnia a Piero Giovanni Tornabuoni: et lui riprese le parole di Piero. Mostra questo Illmo. Sig. secondo dicone questi sui, di venire con una voglia troppo grande di farsi honore, et di satisfare a cotesta Excelsa Signoria et maxime alla V. M.

Clarice vi manda non so quante starne gli sono state donate, poichè, presentò questo Signore. Io starò intento a quanto seguirà; et in quello saprò, farò mio debito, e di tutto avviserò V. M. la quale Iddio conservi. Raccomandovimi. Pistorii, die 7 Septembris, 1478.

No. XXIII. P. 275.

Laurentio Medici Florentiae.

Clarice Ursini.

MAGNIFICE Conjux ec. Intendo costì la moria far danno più che l'usato. Quanto possono e prieghi di vostra donna et figliuoli vi exorto a dovervi guardare, et anche se possete con riguardo di quì venire a vedere queste feste, ci sarà consolatione. El tutto rimetto in vostra prudentia. Harei caro non essere in favola del Francho, come fu Luigi Pulci, nè che Messer Agnolo possa dire che starà in casa vostra a mio dispetto; et anche l'habbiate facto mettere in camera vostra a Fiesole. Sapete vi dissi, che se volevi che stessi, ero contentissima, e benchè habbia patito, che mi dica mille villanie, se è di vostro consentimento, sono patiente, ma non che lo possa credere. Credo bene che Ser Niccolò per voler fare pace con lui, me habbia tanto sollecitata. E fanciulli sono tutti sani, et hanno voglia di vedervi, et maxime io, che non ho altro struggimento che questo, habbiava a star costì a questi tempi. Sempre a voi mi raccomando. In Cafaggiolo, 28 Maii, 1479.

No. XXIV. P. 277.

Ricordo di Lorenzo.

A dì 19 di Maggio, 1483. venne la nuova, che el Re di Francia per se medesimo aveva data la Badia di Fonte Dolce a Giovanni nostro. A dì 31. venne la nuova da Roma ch' el Papa gliel aveva conferita, et factolo abile a tenere benefizj sendo d' anni 7. che lo fece Protonotario. A dì 1 Giugno venne Giovanni nostro a Firenze dal Poggio, et io in sua compagnia; giunto quì fu cresimato da Monsig. nostro d' Arezzo, et datali la tonsura, et fu chiamato Mess. Giovanni. Feronsi le predette cerimonie in cappella di casa. La sera poi si tornò al Poggio. A dì 8 Giugno detto venne Jacopino corriere di Francia sulle 12. ore con lettere del Re, che haveva dato a Mess. Gio. nostro l' Arcivescovado di Hayx in Provenza, et a vespro fu spacciato el fante per Roma per questa ragione con lettere del Re di Francia al Papa et Card. di Macone, et al Co. Girolamo, che in quest' ora medesima se gli sono mandate per il Zenino corriere a Furlì. Dio mandi di bene. A dì 11. tornò el Zenino dal Co. con lettere al Papa et S. Giorgio, et spacciaronsi a Roma per la posta di Milano. Dio mandi di bene. In questo dì medesimo dopo messa in cappella di casa si cresimarono tutte le fanciulle di casa et fanciugli da M. Giovanni in fuori. A dì 15. a ore 8. di notte venne lettere da Roma, che il Papa faceva difficultà di dare l' Arcivescovado a Mess. Giovanni

No. XXV. P. 28

Alexandri Braccii, descriptio H

Ad. Cl. Equitem Venetum I

Ne me forte putes oblitum, B
Propositi nuper cum Melio
Decrevi Medicum quaecumqu
Scribere, quod Melior non q
Prodeat in campum nunc, et s
Namque mihi validas sentie
Cumque viro forti, cum bellat
Milite cum strenuo praelia
Victorique dabit victus vel ter
Me vocitans clarum magnar
Vel captiva meos augebit prae
Afferet et titulos Crescia pa
Nunc hortus qui sit Medicum
Perlege nunc jussu carmina
Villa suburbanis felix quem co
Caregio notum cui bene no
Non fuit hortorum celebris tan
Hesperidum, jactet fabula pl
Regis et Alcinoi, fortisque Semi
Pensilis, aut Cyrum

Ante Mithridatis quam nondum Roma triumphum
Viderit, hoc surgit hebanus ampla loco.
Heic piper, et machir, gariophilon, assaron, ochi,
Mellifluens nardum, balsama, myrrha, lothon,
Intubus est etiam, therebinthus, casia, cedron,
Heic et odoratus nobilis est calamus.
Thus quoque fert sacrum superis heic terra Sabaeum,
Fert cythisum, clarum laudibus Antiochi.
Est abies, pinus, buxus, viridisque cupressus,
Nascitur heic quercus, robora, taeda, larix,
Est suber, est cerrus, fagus, quin carpinus, ilex,
Fraxinus, et quidquid silva, nemusque ferunt.
Sunt ulmi, salices, dumi, fragilesque genistae,
Sambucusque levis, sanguineusque frutex.
Cornus, lentiscus, terrae quoque proxima fraga,
Praedulces siliquae, castaneaeque nuces.
Sunt et quae Romae dederat tua poma Lucullus,
Cerase, mora rubens, acida sorba, juglans,
Heic et Avellanae sunt appia mala, pyrumque
Omnigenum, ficus, persica chrysomila.
Punica mala, et cotona, cidoneumque volemum,
Turbaque prunorum vix numeranda subit.
Vicia, panicumque, fabae, farrago, lupinum,
Pisa, cicer, milium, far, triticumque bonum,
Ervum, fasellus, lens, sisima, oriza siligo,
Tiphae, similago, sunt aliae segetes;
Quin cucumis, melopepo, cucurbita longa, papaver,
Allia, caepa rubens, porraque cum raphanis,
Angurium, coriander, eruca, nepeta, et anesum,
Marubium triste est, asparagusque simul,
Serpillum, petroselinum, amarathus, onyx,
Beta, cicoreum, brassica, menta, ruta.
Quid dicam varias uvas, dulcesque liquores,
Quid mage sunt suaves nectare, melle, sapa?
Quid violas referam, celseminos bene olentes,
Quid niveas memorem purpureasque rosas?
Cur te, Bembe, moror? sunt hoc plantata sub horto,
Quidquid habent Veneti, Tuscia quidquid habet;
Pomorum species hoc omnis frondet in horto,
Hortus et hic olerum fert genus omne virens.
Heic florum poteris cunctorum sumere odores,
Heic si tu quaeres, omne legumen erit.
Haec nos pauca tibi de multis, scripsimus, at quum
Plura voles, melius lumine cuncta leges;
Lustrabisque oculis excelsa palatia regum
Instar, et egregia quaeque notanda tuis.
Nam si cuncta velim perstringere versibus, o quam
Difficile, atque audax aggrederemur opus.

Magnificenze loro, usando le medesi
et in questo effetto; che andando tu
ciatori, et avendo a passar per Siena,
Magnificenze, alle quali avendo io a
padri, ho voluto conoschino ancor te
figliuolo, e possinti comandare in
potre'io, perchè non altrimenti gli o
disporre di tutte le facoltà, stato, e fi
ti presenti loro come lor cosa, e così
beneplacito. In questi effetti userai
date, naturali et non forzate, et non t
troppo dotto, usando termini umani,
e con ciascun altro.

Avrai la lista n' alcuni cittadini Sa
ancora visitai, usando le parole e gli ef
me così ai tre di sopra, come agli alt
loro stato, per lo quale farei, come p
perchè tutta la città nostra generalme
offerendomi e raccomandandomi a cia

Ne' tempi e luoghi, dove concorrer
Imbasciatori, portati gravemente, e c
nità verso gli altri pari tuoi, guardan
fossino di più età di te, poichè per
però altro, che cittadino di Firenze,
quando poi parrà a Giovanni di presen
prima informato bene di tutte le cirim
teria alla Sua Santità, et baciata la lett
al Papa, supplicherai, che si degni le

parendo di poter fare maggior segno del desiderio che avrei d'esser andato in persona. Ho mandato te oltre le altre ragioni, perchè tu cominci a buon' hora a conoscer la Sua Beatitudine per Padre e Signore, et abbi cagione di continuare in questa devozione più lungo tempo, nella quale nutrisco anco gli altri mia figliuoli, I quali non vorrei avere, quando non fossino di questa disposizione. Appresso farai intendere a Sua Santità, come io ho fermo proposito di non mi partir mai dai comandamenti di quella, perchè oltre all' essermi naturale la devozione della S. Sede Apostolica, a quella di Sua Beatitudine mi costringono molte ragioni e obbligationi, che insino quando era in minoribus la casa nostra aveva con la persona di quella: oltre di questo ho provato quanto danno mi sia stato il non avere avuto grazia col Pontefice passato sebbene a me pare senza mia colpa aver sopportate molte persecuzioni, e piuttosto per altri mia peccati, che per altra ingiuria o offesa fatta alla Sua Santa memoria. Pura lascio questo al giudizio degli altri, e sia come si vuole, io sto in fermo proposito non solamente non offendere in alcuna cosa Sua Beatitudine, ma pensare il dì e la notte a tutte le cose, che stimi potergli esser grate: et così facendo spero l' allegrezza e contento, che ebbi dell' assunzione di Sua Beatitudine al Pontificato, doversi lungo tempo conservare in me, supplicando umilmente Sua Beatitudine, che si degni d'accettar me, e voi altri mia figliuoli, et ogni altra mio cosa per umili figliuoli et servitori suoi, et conservarci nella sua grazia, massime perchè io e voi ci sforzeremo con l' opere nostre farci ogni dì manco indegni della grazia di Sua Beatitudine.

Appresso farai intendere a Sua Santità che avendogli tu raccomandato me, ti sforza l'amore di tuo fratello raccomandargli ancor Messer Giovanni, il quale io ho fatto Prete, e mi sforzo e di costumi e di lettere nutrirlo in modo, che non abbia da vergognarsi fragli altri. Tutta la speranza mia in questa parte è in Sua Beatitudine, la quale avendo cominciato a fargli qualche dimostrazione, per sua umanità e clemenza d' amore, e che noi siamo nella sua grazia, supplicherai si degni continuare per modo, che alle altre obbligazioni della casa nostra verso la Sede Apostolica s' aggiunga questo particolare di Messer Giovanni per i benefizj che avrà da S. Beatitudine, ingegnandoti con queste et altre parole raccomandarglielo, e metterglielo in grazia più che tu puoi: e questo mi pare che basti col Papa. Harai mie lettere di credenza per tutti i Cardinali, le quali darai o no secondo parrà a Giovanni. In genere a tutti mi raccomanderai, e dirai come tu se' ito a Roma, perchè oltre alla servitù mia, Loro Reverendissime Signorie conoschino in chi ha a continovare la servitù di casa nostra, e possinti comandare et usare, come possono tutte l' altre mie cose, offerendoti ec. Questo farai con tutti generalmente, ma in specie cogl' infrascritti quel più che dirò appresso, e prima.

Col Cardinale Visconti dirai, che quando mai non fossi Cardinale, la cosa nostra ha obbligationi antique e naturali con tutta

Signori Rma. e che tu e gli altri m
benefizj ricevuti dalla Maestà del
quello dell' onore, che mi fece a Nap
mene rimandato a casa nel modo c
bene, che condizioni erano quelle di
fossi seguito altro, e però per quest
Rma. Signoria e tutti gli altri figliuol
venderti & impegnarti, e farne in eff

Col Cardinale Orsino dirai, ch' io t
come le piante di casa loro provino
ci fanno, e che tal qual sono, ne m
noria Rma. e sebbene tu non sei de
pure, come tu sei, vuoi essere servi
alla quale come a capo della casa ti p
quel che potrai in tutta la vita tua, a
quella inclita casa, il quale non può
avuto da quella l' essere, e per que
dovere impetrare da Sua Signoria Rm
ad aver cura di te, e tenerti le man
& incarico tuo non ne harebbe per
tuo padre, raccomandogli la Clarice,
sirocchie, ec.

Con quei Cardinali, che per qualch
Orsina, come credo sia Savelli, Conti
parola più domestica, mostrando che
intendo io avere con loro Rme. Sign
fatto grazia, che siamo parenti dell
cosa reputiamo tra' maggiori ornai
Monsignore nostro l' Arcivescovo

n'hai la maggior parte per essere tanto più degnamente nato, e però ti sforzerai giusta tua possadi pagarlo almanco con la volontà. Io ti mando con Giovanni Tornabuoni, il quale in ogni cosa hai ad obbedire, nè presumere di far cosa alcuna senza lui, e con lui portandoti modestamente, & umanamente con ciascuno, e soprattutto con gravità, alle quali cose ti debbi tanto più sforzare, quanto l' età tua lo comporta manco. E poi gli onori e carezze, che ti saranno fatte, ti sarebbon d' un gran pericolo, se tu non ti temperi, e ricordati spesso chi tu sei. Se guglielmo o i suoi figliuoli o nipoti venissero a verderti, vedigli gratamente, con gravità però e modo, mostrando d' aver compassione delle loro condizioni, e confortandogli a far bene, e sperar bene facendolo. Se paresse a Monsig. nostro Arcivescovo, che tu ti trasferissi in qualche luogo fuora di Roma per visitare qualche Signore di casa Orsina, puoi farlo, & ubbidire Sua Signoria in questa & in ogni altri cosa, come dico di sopra, non altrimenti che facessi a me proprio. A Guglielmo dirai, che avendogli scritto la Bianca a stanza mia e di Bernardo Rucellai, che vogli compiacergli del Canonicato di Pisa per poter fare certa commutazione a suo proposito, sia contento farlo, offerendogli Bernardo massime di salvarlo, e sicurarlo in quel miglior modo che saprà chiedere, stringendolo poi con le parole a questo effetto.

No. XXVII. P. 285.

Lorenzo de' Medici Padre.

A Messer Giovanni de' Medici Card.

Mess. Giovanni: Voi sete molto obbligato a Mess. Domenedio, e tutti noi per rispetto vostro, perchè oltra a molto beneficj & honori, che ha ricevuti la casa nostra da lui, ha fatto che nella persona vostra veggiamo la maggior dignità, che fosse mai in casa; & ancora che la cosa sia per se grande, le circostantie la fanno assai maggiore, massime per l' età vostra & conditione nostra. Et però il primo mio ricordo è chi vi sforziate esser grato a M. Domenedio, ricordandovi ad ogn' hora, che non i meriti vostri, prudentia o sollecitudine, ma mirabilmente esso Iddio v' ha fatto Cardinale, & da lui lo riconosciate, comprobando questa conditione con la vita vostra santa, esemplare, & honesta, a che siete tanto più obbligato per havere voi già dato qualche opinione nella adolescentia vostra da poterne sperare tali frutti. Saria cosa molto vituperosa, & fuor del debito vestro & aspettatione mia, quando nel tempo che gli altri sogliono acquistare più ragione & miglior forma di vita, voi dimenticaste il vostra buono instituto. Bisogna adunque, che vi sforziate alleggerire il peso della dignità che portate, vivendo costumatamente, et perseverando nelli studj convenienti alla professione vostra. L' anno passato io presi grandissima consolatione, intendendo, che senza che alcuno ve lo

ricordasse, da voi medesimo vi confessaste più volte et communicaste; nè credo, che ci sia miglior via a conservarsi nella gratia di Dio, che lo abituarsi in simili modi, et perseverarvi. Questo mi pare il più utile et conveniente ricordo che per lo primo vi posso dare. Conosco chè andando voi a Roma, che è sentina di tutti i mali, entrate in maggior difficultà di fare quanto vi dico di sopra, perchè, non solamente gli esempj muovono, ma non vi mancheranno particolari incitatori et corruttori; perchè, come voi potete intendere, la promotione vostra al Cardinalato, per l'età vostra, et per le altre conditioni sopradette, arreca seco grande invidia, et quelli, che non hanno potuto impedire la perfectione di questa vostra dignità, s'ingegneranno sottilmente diminuirla, con denigrare l'opinione della vita vostra, et farvi sducciolare in quella stessa fossa dove essi sono caduti, confidandosi molta debba lor riuscire per l'età vostra. Voi dovete tanto più opporvi a queste difficultà quanto nel Collegio hora si vede manco virtù: et io mi ricordo pure havere veduto in quel Collegio buon numero d'huomini dotti et buoni, e di santa vita: però è meglio seguire questi essempj, perchè facendolo, sarete tanto più conosciuto et stimato, quaunto l'altrui conditioni vi distingueranno dagli altri. E' necessario che fuggiate, com Scilla et Cariddi, il nome della hipocrisia, et come la mala fama, et che usiate mediocrità, sforzandovi in fatto fuggire tutte le cose, che offendono in dimostrazione, et in conversatione nan mostrando austerità, o troppa severità; che sono cose, le quali col tempo intenderete et farete meglio, a mia opinione, che non le posso esprimere. Voi intenderete di quanta importanza et esempio sia la persona d'un Cardinale, et che tutto il mondo starebbe bene se i Cardinali fussino come dovrebbono essere; perciocchè farebbono sembre un buon Papa, onde nasce quasi il riposo di tutti i Christiani. Sforzatevi dunque d'essere tale voi, che quando gli altri fussin così fatti, se ne potesse aspettare questo bene universale. Et perchè non è maggior fatica, che conversar bene con diversi huomini, in questa parte vi posso mal dar ricordo, se non che v'ingegnate, che la conversatione vostra con gli Cardinali et altri huomini di conditione sia caritativa et senza offensione; dico misurando ragionevolmente, et non secondo l'altrui passione, perchè molti volendo quello che non si dee, fanno della ragione ingiuria. Giustificate adunque la conscientia vostra in questo, che la conversatione vostra con ciascuno sia senza offensione; questa mi pare la regola generale molto a proposito vostro, perchè quando la passione pur fa qualche inimico, come si partono questi tali, senza ragione, dall'amicitia, così qualche volta tornano facilmente. Credo per questa prima andata vostra a Roma sia bene adoperare più gli orecchi che la lingua. Hoggimai io vi ho dato del tutto a M. Domenedio, et a S. Chiesa; onde è necessario, che diventiate un buono Ecclesiastico, et facciate ben capace ciascuno, che amate l'onore et stato di S. Chiesa, et della Sede Apostolica innanzi a tutte le cose

del mondo, posponendo a questo ogni altro rispetto; nè vi mancherà modo con questo riservo d' ajutare la città et la casa; perchè per questa città fa l' unione della Chiesa, et voi dovete in ciò essere buona catena, et la casa ne va colla città. Et benchè non si possono vedere gli accidenti che verranno, cosi in general credo, che non ci habbiano a mancare modi di salvare, come si dice, la capra e i cavoli, tenendo fermo il vostro primo presupposto, che anteponate lia Chiesa ad ogni altra cosa. Voi siete il più giovane Cardinale non solo del Collegio, ma che fusse mai fatto infino a qui; et però è necessario, che dove havete a concorrere con gli altri, siate il più sollecito, il più humile, senza farvi aspettare o in Cappella, o in Concistoro, o in Deputazione. Voi conoscerete presto gli più e gli meno accostumati. Con gli meno si vuol fuggire la conversatione molto intrinseca, non solamente per lo fatto in se, ma per l' opinione; a largo conversare con ciascheduno. Nelle pompe vostre loderò più presto stare di quà dal moderato che di là; et più presto vorrei bella stalla, et famiglia ordinata et polita, che ricca et pomposa. Ingegnatevi di vivere accostumatamenta, riducendo a poco a poco le cose al termine, che per essere hora la famiglia et il padron nuovo non si può. Gioje e seta in poche cose stanno bene a pari vostri. Più presto qualche gentilezza di cose antiche et belli libri, et più presto famiglia accostumata et dotta che grande. Convitar più spesso che andare a conviti, nè però superfluamente. Usate per la persona vostra cibi grossi, et fate assai esercitio; perchè in cotesti panni si viene presto in qualche infermità, chi non ci ha cura. Lo stato del Cardinale è non manco sicuro che grande: onde nasce che gli huomoni si fanno negligenti, parendo loro haver conseguito assai, et poterlo mantenere con poca fatica, et questo nuoce spesso et alla conditione et alla vita, alla quale è necessario che abbiate grande avvertenza; et più presto pendiate nel fidarvi poco, che troppo. Una regola sopra l' altre vi conforto ad usare con tutta la sollecitudine vostra; et questa è di levarvi ogni mattina di buona hora, perchè oltra al conferir molto alla sanità, si pensa et espedisce tutte le faccende del giorno, et al grado che havete, havendo a dir l' ufficio, studiare, dare audientia ec. ve 'l trovarete molto utile. Un' altra cosa ancora è sommamente necessaria a un pari vostro, cioè pensare sempre, et massime in questi principii, la sera dinanzi, tutta quello che havete da fare il giorno seguente, acciocchè non vi venga cosa alcuna immeditata. Quanto al parlar vostro in Concistorio, credo sarà più costumatezza, et più laudabil modo in tutte le occorrenze, che vi si proporranno, riferirsi alla Santità di N. S. causando, che per essere vol giovane, et di poca esperientia, sia più ufficio vostro rimettervi alla S. S. et al sapientissimo giuditio di quella. Ragionevolmente voi sarete richiesto di parlare et intercedere appresso a N. S. per molte specialità. Ingegnatevi in questi principj di richiederlo manco potete, et dargliene poca molestia, che di sua natura il Papa è più grato a chi manco gli

Laur

Ludovicu

MAGNIFICO et colendissim
la M.V. prima che ora, sarà
iniquo et maledetto, non vog
Ma per satisfare in parte al
sia possuto, ciè parso, consid
bestialità, che habbi havuto t
tare nel sangue di quella Mag
ficarli la crudele morte, che li
La M. V. sappia come questo t
tenea cento provisionati. Idd
extimando periculo alcuno, qu
siamo mossi cum una firmissim
casa, o veramente d' eseguire
rando la grandissima guardia
essere stato noi più che 9. pers
samo piuttosto ad una cosa div
turare la M. V. che exceptando
di sua natura, non si è sparso
non credere. Questa Comunit
lior voglia, et non poteria esse
Habbiamo voluto significare t
quella grandemente è stata off
lar piacere. Nui non poteres
portamenti, ma per declararne
amava li soi cittadini, ma non
Santi: era bevitore del

inferno. Pertanto preghiamo la M. V. che in questo nostro bisogno ci voglia prestare quello adjuto et favore, che speramo nella M. V. cum consiliarse quanto habbiamo ad fare in questo nostro bisogno, offerendoce alla M. V. per quanto vagliamo ad ogni suo beneplacito, farli cosa grata. Ricomendiamo di continuo a quella, quae bene valeat.

Et ad ciò che in tutto quella resti satisfacta l' advisiamo como di questa maledetta stirpe non se ne troverà mai più radice. Et del facto delle rocche speramo che per tutto el dì de oggi haverne una, et l' altra assediarli in modo, che per forza bisognerà, che pigli partito. Ex Forlivio, die 19 Aprilis, 1488.

No. XXIX. P. 328, n. 319.

Angelus Politanus, Jacobo Antiquario suo. S. D.

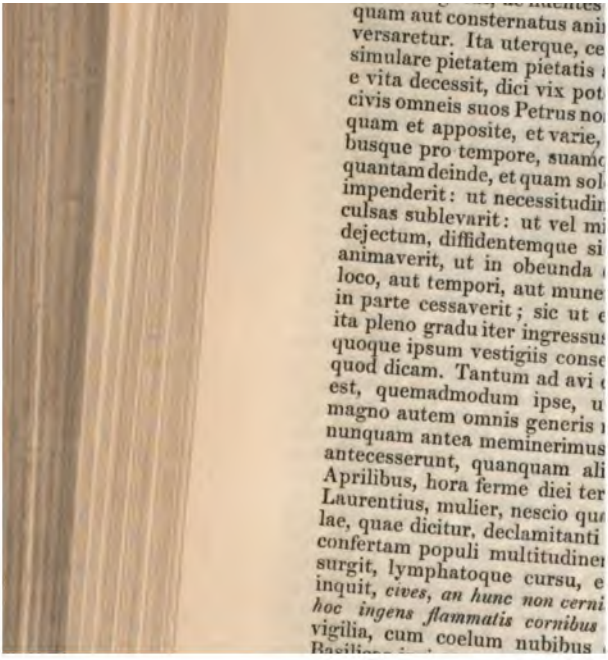
VULGARE est, ut qui serius paulo ad amicorum literas respondeant, nimias occupationes suas excusent. Ego vero quo minus mature ad te rescripserim, non tam culpam confero in occupationes (quanquam ne ipsae quidem defuerunt) quam in acerbissimum potius hunc dolorem quem mihi ejus viri obitus attulit, cujus patrocinio nuper unus ex omnibus literarum professoribus, et eram fortunatissimus, et habebar. Illo igitur nunc extincto, qui fuerat unicus author eruditi laboris videlicet, ardor etiam scribendi noster extinctus est, omnisque propè veterum studiorum alacritas elanguit. Sed si tantus amor casus cognoscere nostros, et qualem se ille vir in extremo quasi vitae actu gesserit audire, quanquam et fletu impedior, et a recordatione ipsa, quasique retractatione doloris abhorret animus, ac resilit, obtemperabo tamen tuae tantae ac tam honestae voluntati, cui deesse pro instituta inter nos amicitia, neque volo, neque possum. Nam profecto ipsemet mihi nimium et incivilis viderer, et inhumanus, si tibi et tali viro, et mei tam studioso rem ausim prorsus ullam denegare. Caeterum quoniam de quo tibi a nobis scribi postulas, id ejusmodi est, ut facilius sensu quodam animi tacito, et cogitatione comprehendatur, quam aut verbis, aut literis exprimi possit, hac lege tibi jam nunc obsequium nostrum astringimus, ut neque id polliceamur quod implere non possimus, tua certa causa non recusemus. Laboraverat igitur circiter menses duos Laurentius Medices è doloribus iis, qui quoniam viscerum cartilagini inhaereant, ex augmento Hypochondrii appellantur. Hi tametsi neminem sua quidem vi jugulant, quoniam tamen acutissimi sunt, etiam jure molestissimi perhibentur. Sed enim in Laurentio, fatone dixerim, an inscitia, incuriaque medentium id evenit, ut dum curatio doloribus adhibetur, febris una omnium insidiosissima *contracta sit, quae sensim* illapsa, non quidem arterias, aut venas,

sicuti caeterae solent, sed in artus, in viscera, in nervos, in ossa quoque, et medullas incubuerit. Ea vero quod subtiliter, ac latenter, quasique lenibus vestigiis irrepserat, parum primo animadversa, dein vero cum satis magnam sui significationem dedisset, non tamen pro eo ac debuit diligenter curata, sic hominem debilitaverat prorsus, atque afflixerat, ut non viribus modo, sed corpore etiam penè omni amisso, et consumpto distabesceret. Quare pridie quam naturae satisfaceret, cum quidem in villa Caregia cubaret aeger, ita repente concidit totus, nullam ut jam suae salutis spem reliquam ostenderet. Quod homo, ut semper cautissimus, intelligens, nihil prisus habuit, quàm ut animae medicum accerseret, cui de contractis tota vita noxiis Christiano ritu confiteretur. Quem ego hominem postea mirabundum, sic propè audivi narrantem, nihil sibi unquam neque majus, neque incredibilius visum, quam quomodo Laurentius constans, paratusque adversus mortem, atque imperterritus, et praeteritorum meminisset, et praesentia dispensasset, et de futuris item religiosissime prudentissimeque cavisset. Nocte dein media quiescenti, meditantique, sacerdos adesse cum sacramento nunciatur. Ibi vero excussus, Procul, inquit, a me hoc absit patiar ut Jesum meum, qui me finxit, qui me redemit, ad usque cubiculum hoc venire: tollite hinc, obsecro, me quamprimum, tollite, ut Domino occurram. Et cum dicto sublevans ipse se quantum poterat, atque animo corporis imbecillitatem sustentans, inter familiarium manus obvium seniori ad aulam usque procedit, cujus ad genua prorepens, supplexque ac lachrymans: Tune, inquit, mitissime Jesu, tu nequissimum hunc servum tuum dignaris invisere? At quid dixi servum? immo vere hostem potius, et quidem ingratissimum, qui tantis abs te cumulatus beneficiis, nec tibi dicto unquam audiens fuerim, et tuam toties majestatem laeserim. Quod ego te, per illam qua genus omne hominum complecteris, charitatem, quaeque te caelitus ad nos in terram deduxit, nostraeque humanitatis induit involucris, quae famem, quae sitim, quae frigus, aestum, labores, irrisus, contumelias, flagella et verbera, quae postremo etiam mortem, crucemque subire te compulit; Per haec ego te, salutifer Jesu, quaeso, obtestorque, avertas faciem e peccatis meis: ut cum ante tribunal tuum constitero, quo me jamdudum citari planè sentio, non mea fraus, non culpa plectatur, sed tuae crucis meritis condonetur. Valeat, valeat in causa mea, sanguis ille tuus, Jesu preciosissimus, quem pro asserendis in libertatem hominibus, in ara illa sublimi nostrae redemptionis effudisti. Haec atque alia cum diceret lachrymans ipse, lachrymantibusque qui aderant universis, jubet eum tandem sacerdos attolli, atque in lectulum suum, quo sacramentum commodius administraretur, referri. Quod ille, cum aliquandiu facturum negasset, tamen ne seniori suo foret minus obsequens, exorari se passus, iteratis ejusdem fermè sententiae verbis, corpus ac sanguinem do*minicum* plenus jam sanctitatis, et divina quadam majestate

verendus accepit. Tum consolari Petrum filium (nam reliqui aberant) exorsus, ferret aeque animo vim necessitatis admonebat, non defuturum caelitus patrocinium, quod ne sibi quidem unquam in tantis rerum, fortunaeque, varietatibus defuisset; virtutem modo et bonam mentem coleret, bene consulta bonos eventus paritura. Post illa contemplabundus aliquandiu quievit. Exclusis dein caeteris eundem ad se natum vocat, multa monet, multa praecipit, multa edocet, quae nondum foras emanarunt, plena omnia tamen (sicuti audivimus,) et sapientiae singularis, et sanctimoniae; quorum tamen unam quod nobis scire quidem licuerit, adscribam. Cives, inquit, mi Petre, successorem te meum haud dubie agnoscent. Nec autem vereor, ne non eadem futurus authoritate in hac Republica sis, qua nos ipsi ad hanc diem fuerimus. Sed quoniam civitas omnis corpus est (quod ajunt) multorum capitum, neque mos geri singulis potest, memento in ejusmodi varietatibus id consilium sequi semper, quod esse quam honestissimum intelliges, magisque universitatis, quam seorsum cujusque rationem habeto. Mandavit et de funere, ut scilicit avi Cosmi exemplo justa sibi fierent, intra modum videlicet eum qui privato conveniat. Venit dein Ticino Lazarus vester, medicus (ut quidem visum est) experientissimus, qui tamen sero advocatus, ne quid inexpertum relinqueret, preciosissima quaedam gemmis omne genus, margaritisque conterendis medicamenta tentabat. Quaerit ibi tum ex familiaribus Laurentius (jam enim admissi aliquot fueramus) quid ille agitaret medicus, quid moliretur. Cui cum ego respondissem, epithema eum concinnare, quo praecordia foverentur, agnita ille statim voce, ac me hilare intuens (ut semper solitus) heus, inquit, heus Angele! simul prachia jam exhausta viribus aegre attollens, manus ambas arctissime prehendit. Me vero singultus lachrymaeque cum occupavissent, quas celare tamen rejecta cervice conabar, nihilo ille commotior, etiam atque etiam manus retentabat. Ubi autem persensit fletu adhuc praepediri me, quo minus ei operam darem, sensim scilicet eas, quasique dissimulanter omisit. Ego me autem continuo in penetrale thalami conjicio flentem, atque habenas (ut ita dicam) dolori et lachrymis laxo. Mox tamen reverto eodem, siccatis quantum licebat oculis. Ille ubi me vidit (vidit autem statim) vocat ad se rursum, quaeritque perblande, quid Picus Mirandula suus ageret. Respondeo, manare eum in urbe, quod vereatur, ne illo si veniat, molestior sit. At ego, inquit, vicissim ni verear, ne molestum sit ei hoc iter, videre atque alloqui extremum exoptem, priusquam planè a vobis emigro. Vin' tu, inquam, accersatur? Ego vero, ait ille, quamprimum. Ita sanè facio. Venerat jam, assederat, atque ego quoque juxta genibus incubueram, quo loquentem patronum facilius, utpote defecta jam vocula, exaudirem. Bone Deus, qua ille hunc hominem comitate, qua humanitate, quibus etiam quasi blanditiis excepit? Rogavit primo, ignosceret quod ei *laborem hunc injunxisset*, amori hoc tamen et benevolentiae in

illum suae adscriberet, libentius sese animam editurum, si prius amicissimi hominis aspectu morientes oculos satiasset. Tum sermones injecit urbanos, ut solebat, et familiares. Non nihil etiam tunc quoque jacatus nobiscum, quin utrosque intuens nos: Vellem, ait, distulisset me saltem mors haec ad eum diem, quo vestram planè bibliothecam absoluissem. Ne multis. Abierat vix dum Picus, cum Ferrariensis Hieronymus, insignis et doctrina, et sanctimonia vir, caelestique doctrinae praedicator egregius, cubiculum ingreditur: hortatur ut fidem teneat; ille vero tenere se ait inconcussam: ut quam emendatissime posthac vivere destinet; scilicet facturum obnixe respondit: ut mortem denique, si necesse sit aequo animo tolleret: nihil vero, inquit ille, jucundius, siquidem ita Deo decretum sit. Recedebat homo jam, cum Laurentius, Heus, inquit, benedictionem pater, priusquam a nobis proficisceris. Simul demisso capite vultuque, et in omnem piae religionis imaginem formatus, subinde ad verba illius et preces rite ac memoriter responsitabat, ne tantillum quidem familiarium luctu, aperto jam neque se ulterius dissimulante, commotus. Diceres indictam caeteris, uno excepto Laurentio, mortem. Sic scilicet unus ex omnibus ipse nullam doloris, nullam perturbationis, nullam tristitiae significationem dabat, consuetumque animi vigorem, constantiam, aequabilitatem, magnitudinem, ad extremum usque spiritum producebat. Instabant Medici adhuc tamen, et ne nihil agere viderentur, officiosissime hominem vexabant. Nihil ille tamen aspernari, nihil aversari quod illi modo obtulissent, non quidem quoniam spe vitae blandientis illiceretur, sed ne quem forte moriens, vel levissime perstringeret. Adeoque fortis ad extremum perstitit, ut de sua quoque ipsius morte nonnihil cavillaretur, sicuti cum porrigenti cuidam cibum, rogantique mox quam placuisset, respondit: quam solet morienti. Post id blande singulos amplexatus, petitaque suppliciter venia, si cui gravior forte, si molestior morbi vitio fuisset, totum se post illa perunctioni summae, demigrantisque animae commendationi dedidit. Recitari dein evangelica historia coepta est, qua scilicet irrogati Christo cruciatus explicantur, cujus ille agnoscere se verba et sententias propè omnes, modo labra tacitus movens, modo languentes oculos erigens, interdum etiam dignitorum gestu significabat. Postremo sigillum crucifixi argenteum, margaritis gemmisque magnifice adornatum, defixis usquequaque oculis intuens, identidemque deosculans expiravit—Vir ad omnia summa natus, et qui flantem reflantemque toties fortunam, usque adeo sit alterna velificatione moderatus, ut nescias utrum secundis rebus constantior, an adversis aequior ac temperantior apparuerit: ingenio vero tanto ac tam facili, et perspicaci, ut quibus in singulis excellere alii magnum putant, ille universis pariter emineret. Nam probitatem, justitiam, fidem, nemo arbitror nescit ita sibi Laurentii Medicis pectus *atque* animum, quasi gratissimum aliquod domicilium, templumque *delegisse*. Jam comitas, humanitas, affabilitas quanta fuerit,

eximia quadam in eum totius populi, atque omnium plane ordinum benevolentia declaratur. Sed enim inter haec omnia, liberalitas tamen, et magnificentia explendescebat, quae illum pene immortali quadam gloria ad Deos usque provexerat: cum interim nihil ille famae duntaxat causa, & nominis, omnia vero virtutis amore persequebatur. Quanto autem literatos homines studio complectebatur? Quantum honoris, quantum etiam reverentiae omnibus exhibebat? Quantum denique operae industriaeque suae conquirendis toto orbe terrarum, coemendisque linguae utriusque voluminibus posuit, quontosque in ea re quàm immanes sumptus fecit? ut non aetas modo haec, aut hoc seculum, sed posteritas etiam ipsa, maximam in hujus hominis interitu jacturam fecerit. Caeterum consolantur nos maximo in luctu liberi ejus, tanto patre dignissimi quorum, qui maximus natu Petrus, vixdum primum et vigesimum ingressus annum, tanta jam et gravitate, et prudentia, et authoritate molem totius Reip. sustentat, ut in eo statim revixisse genitor Laurentius existimetur. Alter annorum duodeviginti Joannes, et Cardinalis amplissimus (quod nunquam cuiquam id aetatis contigerit) et idem pontifici maximo, non in ecclesiae patrimonio duntaxat, sed in patriae quoque suae ditione legatus, talem tantumque se jam tam arduis negotiis gerit, et praestat, ut omnium in se mortalium oculos converterit, atque incredibilem quandam, cui responsurus planissime est, expectationem concitaverit. Tertius porro Julianus, impubes adhuc, pudore tamen ac venustate, neque non probitatis, et ingenii mirifica quadam suavissimaque indole, totius sibi jam civitatis animos devinxit. Verum ut de aliis in praesenti taceam, de Petro certe ipso cohibere me non possum, quin recenti re testimonium hoc loco paternum adscribam. Duobus circiter ante obitum mensibus, cum in suo cubiculo sedens (ut solebat) Laurentius, de Philosophia, et literis nobiscum fabularetur, ac se destinasse diceret reliquam aetatem in iis studiis mecum, et cum Ficino, Picoque ipso Mirandula consumere, procul scilicet ab urbe, et stripitu; negabam equidem hoc ei per suos cives licere, qui quidem indies viderentur magis magisque ipsius et consilium, et authoritatem desiderаturi. Tum subridens ille, *Atqui jam,* inquit, *vices nostras alumno tuo delegabimus, atque in eum sarcinam hanc, et onus omne reclinabimus.* Cumque ego rogassem, an adhuc in adolescente, tantum virium deprehendisset, ut eis bona fide incumbere jam possemus, *Ego vero* ait ille, *quanta ejus et quam solida video esse fundamenta, laturum spero haud dubie quicquid inaedificavero. Cave igitur putes, Angele, quenquam adhuc ex nostris, indole fuisse tanta, quantam jam Petrus ostendit, ut sperem fore, atque adeo augurer (nisi me ipsius ingenii aliquot jam experimenta fefellerint) ne cui sit majorum suorum concessurus.* Atque hujus quidem judicii praesagiique paterni, magnum profecto et clarum specimen hoc nuper dedit, quod aegrotanti praesto fuit semper, omniaque per se pene etiam sordida *ministeria* obivit, vigiliarum patientissimus, et



quam aut consternatus ani
versaretur. Ita uterque, ce
simulare pietatem pietatis
e vita decessit, dici vix pot
civis omneis suos Petrus no
quam et apposite, et varie,
busque pro tempore, suamc
quantam deinde, et quam sol
impenderit: ut necessitudi
culsas sublevarit: ut vel mi
dejectum, diffidentemque si
animaverit, ut in obeunda
loco, aut tempori, aut mune
in parte cessaverit; sic ut e
ita pleno gradu iter ingressu
quoque ipsum vestigiis conse
quod dicam. Tantum ad avi
est, quemadmodum ipse, u
magno autem omnis generis
nunquam antea meminerimus
antecesserunt, quanquam ali
Aprilibus, hora ferme diei ter
Laurentius, mulier, nescio qu
lae, quae dicitur, declamitanti
confertam populi multitudine
surgit, lymphatoque cursu, e
inquit, *cives, an hunc non cerni*
hoc ingens flammatis cornibus
vigilia, cum coelum nubibus

imminens, in quo is animam agebat, illo ipso temporis articulo decidere, extinguique visa, quo compertum deinde est eum vita demigrasse. Quin excurrisse etiam faces trinoctio perpetuo de Faesulanis montibus, supraque id templum, quo reliquiae conduntur Medicae gentis, scintillasse nonnihil, moxque evanuisse feruntur. Quid? quod et leonum quoque nobilissimum par in ipsa quâ publice continentur cavea, sic in pugnam ferociter concurrerit, ut alter pessime acceptus, alter etiam leto sit datus. Arreti quoque supra arcem ipsam, geminae perdiu arsisse flammae, quasi Castores feruntur, ac lupa identidem sub moenibus ululatus terrificos edidisse. Quidam illud etiam (ut sunt ingenia) pro monstro interpretantur, quod excellentissimus (ita enim habebatur) hujus aetatis medicus, quando ars eum praescitaque fefellerant, animum desponderit, puteoque se sponte demerserit, ac principi ipsi Medicae (si vocabulum spectes) familiae sua nece parentaverit. Sed video me, cum quidem multa, et magna recticuerim, ne forte in speciem adulationis inciderem, longius tamen provectum, quam a principio instituera m. Quod ut facerem, partim cupiditas ipsa obsequendi, obtemperandique tibi optimo, doctissimo prudentissimoque homini, mihique amicissimo, cujus quidem studio satisfacere brevitas ipsa in transcursu non poterat: partim etiam amara quaedam dulcedo, quasique titillatio impulit, recolendae, frequentandaeque ejus viri memoriae. Cui si parem similemque nostra aetas unum forte atque alterum tulit, potest audacter jam de splendore nominis et gloria, cum vetustate quoque ipsa contendere. Vale 15. Cal. Junias, MCCCCLXXXII. in Faesulano Rusculo.

No. XXX. P. 335.

Joannes Cardinalis de' Medici.

Magnifico viro Petro de Medicis.

CARISSIME frater mi, ac unicum nostrae domus columen. Quid scribam, mi frater, praeter lachrimas pene nihil est, perchè considerando la felice memoria di nostro Padre essere manchata, flere magis libet, quam quidpiam loqui. Pater erat, ac qualis Pater! In filios nemeo eo indulgentior: teste non opus est, res ipsa indicat. Non mirum igitur, se mi dolgo, se piango, se quiete alcuna non truovo, ma alquanto, mi frater, mi comforta, che ho te, quem loco defuncti patris semper habebo. Tuum erit imperare, meum vero jussa capessere: farannomi e tua comandamenti sempre sommo piacere supra quam credi potest. Fac periculum: impera; nihil est, quod jussa retardem. Oro tamen, mi Petre, is velis in omnes, in tuos praesertim, qualem desidero, beneficum, affabilem, comem, liberalem, con le quali cose non è cosa che non si acquisti, e non si conservi. Non ti ricordo questo, perchè mi diffidi *di te, ma perchè* così mio debito richiede. Confirmant *me multa ac consolantur,* concursus lugentium domum nostram

die 12 Aprilis, 1492.

No. XXX

DEO L

Per non venire più in poter
all' essere stato ingiustament
tretto di nuovo, per violenza d
giudizio dell' onore dell' innoc
cosa è accaduta a questi giorn
Io Filippo Strozzi mi sono del
quantunque duro (rispetto all'
mani finire la vita mia: L' an
cordia, raccomando, humilmer
bene non vuole, che la dia alm
cense, e altri simili virtuosi uo

Prego D. Giovan di Luna ca
sangue dopo la mia mortè, e ne
dolo a Cibo cardinale, affine ch
satiare non si è potuto in vita,
per arrivare al ponteficato, a c
E lo prego che faccia sepelli
Novella, appresso à quello dal
starò dove mi metteranno: Pr
vino il tastamento fatto da me
Benedette Ulivieri, eccetto che l
ancora al signor D. Gi

NOTES.

Note 1 (page 51).—This distinction began about the twelfth century. In the dissensions between the pope and the emperor, the partisans of the former were denominated Guelphs, and those of the imperial faction Ghibelines; but in succeeding times these appellations conveyed other ideas, and the name of Guelphs was applied to those who, in any popular commotion, espoused the cause of the people, whilst that of Ghibelines became synonymous to the optimates of the Romans, or Aristocrates. Ammirato, without being able to trace the origin, pathetically laments the unhappy consequences of these distinctions to his country. Istoria Fior. i. 55, 132. But the particular circumstances which introduced them into Florence are related at considerable length by Nerli. Comm. de' fatti civili di Firenze. Augs. 1728, p. 2, &c.

Note 2 (p. 51)—For these factions Italy was indebted to the city of Pistoia, where a disagreement took place between two young men of the family of Cancellieri, one of whom is called by Macchiavelli, Geri, and the other, Lore. In this contest Geri received a slight blow from his relation, who immediately afterwards, at the command of his father Gulielmo, went to the house of Bertuccio, the father of Geri, to apologize for the offence. Bertuccio, exasperated at the indignity, seized the young man, and with the assistance of two of his servants, cruelly cut off his hand on a manger. This atrocious deed roused the resentment of Gulielmo, who took up arms to revenge the injury. Cancellieri, the common ancestor of the family, had two wives, from one of whom descended the line of Gulielmo, from the other that of Bertuccio. One of these wives was named Bianca, whence that branch of their family and their adherents were named Bianchi, and their opponents, by way of distinction, obtained the name of Neri. The whole city espoused the part of one or other of these factions, and the contagion soon spread to Florence, where it received fresh vigour from the ancient dissensions of the Cerchi and the Donati. The quarrel shortly became tinctured with political enmity, and the Bianchi were considered as Ghibelines, the Neri as Guelphs. Mac. Ist. Fior. ii. Ammirato, i. 204.

Note 3 (p. 52).—When Boniface VIII. celebrated at Rome the plenary indulgence or jubilee in the year 1300, twelve of the ambassadors from different states and sovereigns on that occasion were Florentines. Their names appear to have been, Muciatto Francezi, per il Re di Francia;

Maestro dello Spedale di
singular event the Pope is
were a fifth element of the
Medici, p. 76.

NOTE 4 (p. 52).—In a MS.
I have obtained an ample ex
casa de' Medici," the origi
referred to Averardo de' Med
for his valour in destroying
the surrounding country was
lege of bearing for his arm
the iron balls that hung fr
impression of which remai
this accounted for the family
tale.

"Est qui Bebryaca
Venisse; et Tosca
Asserat: hinc Med
Quod Medicus Tos
Dixerunt patrio: f
Senis in globulis fl

It required some ingenuity
of the ancient family professi
and the six pills borne as their

NOTE 5 (p. 52).—Had I wis
turned every thing to the advant
ficulty in referring the rise of t
discarding the equivocal authorit
magne, might have stated with
some degree of importance in

Medici, and their mother Piccarda, which yet remains in the church of S. Lorenzo at Florence; on one side of which is the following inscription:

"Si merita in patriam, si gloria, sanguis, et omni
Larga manus, nigra libera morte forent,
Viveret heu! patriæ casta cum conjuge felix,
Auxilium miseris portus et aura suis;
Omnia sed quando superantur morte, Johannes
Hoc mausoleo, tuque Piccarda, jaces:
Ergo senex mœret, juvenis, puer, omnis et ætas,
Orba parente suo patria mœsta gemit."

On the other side:

"Cosmus et Laurentius de Medicis, viro clarissimo, Johanni Averardi filio et Piccardæ Adovardi filiæ carissimis parentibus hoc sepulcrum faciendum curarunt. Obiit autem Johannes x. Kal. Martii, MCCCCXXVIII. Piccarda vero XIII. Kal. Maii quinquennio post e vita migravit."

NOTE 7 (p. 54).—Platina, in vita di Martino V. But this is confuted by Ammirato, who has cited the testament of Balthasar, by which it appears that he was doubtful whether his property would extend to pay the legacies he had bequeathed. To the altar of St. John the Baptist he gave a finger of that saint, which he had long carried secretly about his person. Amm. Ist. Fior. ii. 1047.

NOTE 8 (p. 54).—The malice and virulence of Filelfo led him to accuse the Medici of having poisoned Balthasar, in order to obtain possession of his property; but this is sufficiently refuted by the slightest acquaintance with the characters of the accuser and the accused, to say nothing of the irrefragable testimony of Balthasar's will, above referred to, of which Giovanni de' Medici was one of the trustees.

NOTE 9 (p. 55).—It is observed by M. Sprengel, that the party at whose head was Albizi, were the Guelphs, who, notwithstanding their opposition to the clergy, maintained a certain degree of popularity. "So much," says Macchiavelli, "did the citizens at that time prefer their country to their souls."—*Illustrations*, p. 80.

NOTE 10 (p 55).—For some time before the close of the 14th century, it became a custom amongst the chiefs of this family to keep private memorials of the circumstances attending it. These memorials, or Ricordi, were begun by Filigno de' Medici, who, in the year 1373, entered, in a book yet extant, and entitled "Notizie della famiglia de' Medici," some information respecting its wealth, population, and respectability. (Appendix, No. I.) Cosmo continued the practice, and in particular has left a very minute account of the circumstances attending his banishment and return, which greatly differs in many respects from the narrative of Macchiavelli. (Append. No. II.) The Ricordi of Lorenzo also remain, and afford much indisputable information on the principal events of his life.

NOTE 11 (p. 56).—The address of Malavolti to Cosmo on this occasion, as related by Macchiavelli, is full of kindness and humanity. "Tu dubiti, Cosimo, di non essere avvelenato, et fai te morire di fame e poco honore à me, *credendo* ch' io volessi tener le mani a una simile scelera-

tezza. Io non credi che tu habbi à perdere la vita, tanti amici hai in palagio, et fuori; ma quando pure avessi a perderla, vivo sicuro che pigliaranno altri modi che usar me, per ministro à tortela: perche io non voglio bruttarmi le mani nel sangue d' alcuno, e massime del tuo che non mi offendesti mai," &c. Mac. Ist. Fior. iv.

Note 12 (p. 57).—Macchiavelli ascribes the liberation of Cosmo to the interference and assistance of Fargonaccio, a buffoon, who was admitted by Malavolti to visit Cosmo during his confinement, and was employed by him in negotiating with the chiefs of the opposite faction for his deliverance. Varillas has ornamented the same story, according to his manner, with an infinite number of particulars. In the narrative that I have given, I have thought proper to discard these dubious accounts, and to adhere to the authentic relation of Cosmo himself; who adverts to no such circumstance, but on the contrary expressly states by whose assistance the money was paid.

Note 13 (p. 57).—This library existed till the year 1614, when, in consequence of the monastery being rebuilt, it was destroyed, and the books it contained are supposed to have perished. Tiraboschi, vol. vi. parte i. p. 102.

Note 14 (p. 58).—Ambrogio was born in 1386, and was a native of Forli, but is usually ranked amongst the eminent men of Florence, where he was educated, and where he principally resided. So complete was his knowledge of the Greek language, that in the council of Florence he acted as interpreter between the Italians and the Greeks. His translation of Diogenes Laertius, inscribed by him to Cosmo de' Medici, and first printed at Venice, by Nicolas Jenson, in 1475, has been several times reprinted. Traversari has had the good fortune to meet with a biographer and annotator in the learned Mehus, who has done justice to the subject, and made his life and writings the vehicle of much curious and useful information. It is only to be regretted that this extensive and valuable work is not better arranged. Traversarii Lat. Ep. &c. 2 vols. fol. Flor. 1759.

Note 15 (p. 58).—On the return of Cosmo several persons were imprisoned, and five citizens suffered capital punishment. These severities, however, were "not exercised by Cosmo but by his partisans;" and it is but justice to the character of Cosmo to add, that so far from being the instigator of any severities against his opponents, it appears, that during the time he was Gonfaloniere (to which office he was elected soon after his return), no persons whatever were confined or personally injured; and that several of his adversaries who had been delivered over to the executive officers for capital punishment had by his means their sentence changed for perpetual imprisonment. The authority which Cosmo from this time possessed was founded on moderation rather than severity, and it was probably this circumstance that rendered it so permanent.—*Illustrations*, p. 81.

Note 16 (p. 58).—The attachment of the populace to the Medici is strikingly described by Poggio. "Itaque indicta populi concione, quanta alacritate, Dii boni, quanta exultatione, quanto gaudio, quanto studio, etiam infirmorum concursus est ad Palatium factus, omnium

ætatum, ordinum, nationum! Nemo non solum civem se, sed ne hominem quidem arbitrabatur, qui non huic causæ interesset, qui non manu, voce, vultus, denique ac gestus significatione faveret. Existimabant omnes non de tua, sed de publica salute agi, non de privata unius domo, sed de communi omnium causa certari." Poggii Ep. 340. Basil. 1538.

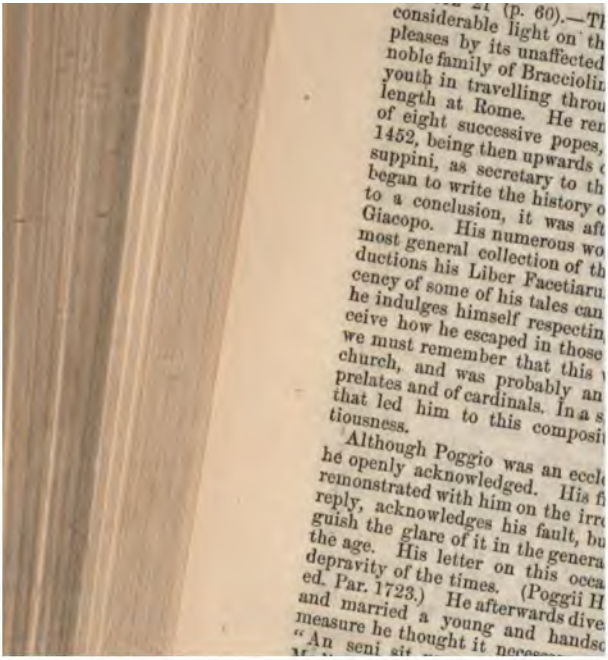
Note 17 (p. 58).—Boccaccio is not only entitled to the honour of having introduced into Italy the study of the Greek language, but of having preserved and restored what constitutes its greatest glory—the writings of Homer. Bocc. Genealogia Deorum, lib. xv. cap. 7. 1481.

Note 18 (p. 58).—The life of this eminent scholar and promoter of science is prefixed to his Epistolæ, published by Mehus in 2 vols. 8vo. Flor. 1741. Many particulars may also be found in the Dissert. Voss. of Zeno. He was born at Arezzo in 1370, "de honestis quidem sed non admodum generosis parentibus." For several years he was one of the secretaries of the Roman court, but afterwards fixed his residence at Florence, where he held an office which had been long enjoyed only by men of the first character for learning and abilities, that of secretary to the republic. His history of Florence, written in Latin, was translated into Italian by Donato Acciajuoli, and published in Venice 1476. Flor. 1492. A considerable number of his works yet remain in MS. amongst which are many translations from the Greek. His Latin translation of the Epistles of Plato is inscribed to Cosmo de' Medici.

Note 19 (p. 58).—Carlo Marsuppini, the elder, succeeded his countryman Leonardo Bruni in the office of secretary to the republic of Florence. Whilst he held this employment, a circumstance occurred in some degree unfavourable to his reputation as a scholar. On the emperor's arrival at Florence, it was the office of Carlo to address him in a Latin oration, which he required two days to prepare, and by which he obtained no small share of applause: but Æneas Sylvius, the secretary to the emperor, and who afterwards became Pope Pius II. having replied in the name of the emperor, and made some requisitions to the Florentines that demanded an extempore answer, Carlo requested time to prepare himself, and could not be induced to proceed. The interview was therefore concluded by Gianozzo Manetti, who, by the specimen he gave of his talents on this occasion, rose to great reputation amongst his countrymen.

We need not hesitate in attributing this event rather to an untimely diffidence than to any want of talents in Carlo, as may be judged, not only from the numerous suffrages of his countrymen, but from his own works, some of which yet survive, although few have undergone the press. He is however improperly placed by Vossius amongst the writers of history, as Apostolo Zeno has fully shown. The numerous errors of the Oltramontani in treating on the Literati of Italy ought to operate as a perpetual caution to those who follow them in so hazardous a track. Of his poetry, the only piece that has been printed is a translation of the Betrachomuomachia of Homer, first published at Parma in 1492, and afterwards at Florence by Bernardo Zucchetti, 1512, with this distich in the place of a title:

"*Accipe* Mæonio cantatas carmine ranas,
Et frontem nugis solvere disce meis."



21 (p. 60).—Th
considerable light on th
pleases by its unaffected
noble family of Bracciolin
youth in travelling throu
length at Rome. He rem
of eight successive popes,
1452, being then upwards
suppini, as secretary to th
began to write the history o
to a conclusion, it was aft
Giacopo. His numerous wo
most general collection of th
ductions his Liber Facetiaru
cency of some of his tales can
he indulges himself respectin
ceive how he escaped in those
we must remember that this
church, and was probably an
prelates and of cardinals. In a s
that led him to this composi
tiousness.

Although Poggio was an eccl
he openly acknowledged. His f
remonstrated with him on the irr
reply, acknowledges his fault, bu
guish the glare of it in the genera
the age. His letter on this occa
depravity of the times. (Poggii H
ed. Par. 1723.) He afterwards dive
and married a young and handsc
measure he thought it neces
"An seni sit

nobiliorem ex censu judicant; rem rusticam curant, vendentes lanam et armentorum fœtus; neque turpe existimant admisceri quæstui rusticano." Poggius de Nob. in Op. Bas. 1538, p. 69.

Note 23 (p. 62).—At least there is reason to conjecture so, from a passage in a letter from Poggio to Niccolo Niccoli: "Mittas ad me oro Bucolicam Calphurnii et partiunculam Petronii quas misi tibi ex Britannia," &c. Trav. Ep. i. præf. 29.

Note 24 (p. 62).—Many particulars respecting Guarino may be collected from the poems of his pupil Janus Pannonius, printed at Basil by Frobenius, in 1518, and which are possessed of considerable merit. Of these poems a new and improved edition was published at Utrecht in 1784, in 2 vols. 8vo. Guarino was born in 1370, and was the first native Italian who publicly taught the Greek tongue in Italy. He is, however, more celebrated as a preceptor than an author. Almost all the learned men of the 15th century have profited by his instructions, but his diction is considered by Cortesi as harsh and inelegant. Cort. de Hom. Doctis. Flor. 1734.

Note 25 (p. 63).—By a letter of Filelfo to Lapo Castellionchio, which came to the sight of Ambrogio Traversari, it appeared that he expressed himself in terms of resentment against both Traversari and Cosmo de' Medici. Traversari upbraided him with his duplicity, and Filelfi attempted to justify it by accusing Cosmo, in his reply, of a design on his life. Phil. Ep. p. 26.

Note 26 (p. 64).—The Livy in question, a magnificent copy on vellum, highly ornamented, with notes in the handwriting of Alfonso, is now preserved in the manuscript library at Holkham. The authority for this anecdote is that of Petrus Crinitus, who wrote in the time of Lorenzo de' Medici; and it may be found in his curious and valuable treatise, "De honestâ Disciplinâ." In reply to the remonstrances of his physicians, Alphonso is said to have exclaimed, "Leave off your trifling, the mind of a king is not to be governed by the judgment of any private individual; it was well said by Homer, that a sovereign is always under the shield and the protection of Jove." *Illustrations*, p. 84.

Note 27 (p. 65).—A full and interesting account of the visit of the Greek emperor to Italy, and of the proceedings and consequences of the council of Florence, may be found in Gibbon's History of the Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, c. 66.

Note 28 (p. 65).—Pletho, though living in 1439, had been the preceptor of Emanuel Chrysoloras, the great promoter of Grecian literature in Italy, whom he however long survived, having lived to the extended age of one hundred years. Hodius de Græcis illustribus, p. 22. Ed. Lond. 1742.

Note 29 (p. 66).—"The example of the Roman Pontiff was preceded or imitated by a Florentine merchant, who governed the republic without arms, and without a title. Cosmo of Medici was the father of a line of princes, whose name and age are almost synonymous with the restoration of learning: his credit was ennobled into fame; his riches were dedicated to the service of mankind; he corresponded at once

with Cairo and London, and a cargo of Indian spices and Greek books were often imported in the same vessel." Gibbon, Roman Empire, c. 66.

Note 30 (p. 67).—From the funeral oration of Niccolo Niccoli, by Poggio, we learn that the most celebrated collections that had been formed in Italy, before that of Niccolo, were those of Petrarca, of Lodovico Marsilio, an Augustine Monk, of Boccaccio, and of Colucio Salutati. The first of these was sold and dispersed after the death of its possessor. Marsilio and Boccaccio bequeathed their collections to the library of the Augustine monastery at Florence: and that of Colucio, which almost equalled in number the library of Niccoli, was sold by his children after his decease. To Niccolo Niccoli we must therefore attribute the honour of having set the first example of forming in Italy an institution so favourable to the interests of learning, as a public library. Poggius in fun. Nic. in op. Basil, 277.

Note 31 (p. 67).—Tiraboschi suspects that the books collected by Cosmo and by Niccolo Niccoli were united together in the library of St Marco, and that Lorenzo was the first of his family who began a collection under his own roof. (Storia della Lett. Ital. vol. vi. parte i. p. 98.) But ample evidence remains of the establishment of a domestic library by Cosmo. To say nothing of the authority of the modern Florentine bibliographers, and particularly of Bandini, (Lettera sopra i principj, &c.) I may cite the explicit testimony of Alberto Avogradi, a contemporary of Cosmo, who addressed to him a poem in two books, entitled, "De religione et magnificentia illustris Cosmi Medices Florentini," which has been published by Lami, (Deliciæ Erudit. v. 12,) in which these two collections are distinctly adverted to. Speaking in his first book of the public buildings erected by Cosmo, and particularly of the monastery of S. Marco, he adds,

> "Post cellas gravis iste labor numerare libellos
> Quos duplici lingua bibliotheca tenet:
> Ista tenet nostros, servat pars altera Græcos,
> Quis poterit quot sunt enumerare libros?"

And in his second book, when he describes the palace of Cosmo, he expatiates largely on his library.

Note 32 (p. 68).—Of the numerous authors who have minutely inquired into the rise of this useful art, no one had greater opportunities of obtaining information, or has pursued his inquiries with more accuracy, than Mr. Heineken, who has clearly shown, that the fabrication of cards for games of chance, was first practised in Germany, and was in use before the close of the fourteenth century. Not long afterwards, the same art that had at first been subservient to the amusement, was employed to gratify the superstition of the people, and it became usual to cut upon blocks of wood the figures of saints, with inscriptions. Mr. Heineken has cited an indisputable specimen of the latter, so early as the year 1423. These inscriptions gave the first idea of printing with tablets of wood, which are well known to have led the way to the invention of moveable types. The first book printed with such types was a copy of the Bible, which made its appearance between the years 1450 and 1452. This discovery is certainly to be attributed to the Germans,

whether it consisted in printing with blocks of wood, or with types moveable at pleasure. John Guttemberg, of Mayence, has the best claim to the honour of an invention which has so essentially contributed to enlarge the sphere of action of the human faculties. Idée générale d'une Collection complette d'Estampes. Leipsic et Nienne, 1771.

Note 33 (p. 69).—The celebrated Johannes Argyropylus, though ranked by Dr. Hody amongst the learned Greeks who did not arrive in Italy until after the capture of Constantinople, had undoubtedly taken up his residence there before that event, as is fully shewn by Mehus. Trav. Ep. i. præf. 20.

Note 34 (p. 69).—Although Italy has no pretensions to the invention of printing, it was the first country that followed the example of Germany, and that with such ardour, as not only to outvie the rest of Europe in the number of printed works, but even to give speedy perfection to the art. Much investigation has been employed in determining in what city of Italy it was first practised, and attempts have been made to shew that Venice produced the Decor Puellarum, in 1461, and Milan, the Historiæ Augustæ Scriptores, in 1465. The evidence of these is at least doubtful; but it is certain, that in the year last mentioned, the works of Lactantius were printed at the monastery of Soubiaco, in the campagna of Rome, and that the grammatical work of Donatus had before issued from the same press. The character used by the German inventors was the Gothic, and those of the early Roman printers partook of the same form, but in a few years it was superseded by the character now in general use, which has therefore obtained the name of Roman. In the year 1471 this art was practised in Naples, Bologna, Ferrara, and Florence, and in a short time there was scarcely a place of any note in Italy in which it was unattempted. The Carattere Corsivo, or running type, was the invention of the celebrated Aldo Manutio, and being first used in Italy, thence acquired the name of the Italic, or Aldine character. Strictly speaking, however, the Roman character itself was derived from the cursive character of the ancient Romans, as it appeared in the MSS. of the times, with such corrections and improvements as were suitable to the taste of the letter-founder, and not from the original or primary character. That both the Greeks and Romans had a smaller, distinct, and more ready character for common use, is well known; and from that of the Romans all the modern European characters are supposed to have been derived. "Ex illo autem minusculo charactere cursivo, quem veteribus Romanis, ut et Græcis notum fuisse demonstravimus, defluxerunt illi characteres quos Cl. Mabillon, lib. i. cap. 11. de Arte diplomatica, et hinc Cl. Abbas Godefridus, in Chron. Gottwicensi, tom. i. p. 16, vocant Gothicos, Longobardicos, Francogallicos, sue Merovingicos, Carolinos, Anglo-saxonicos, Toletanos, Sueco-gothicos, &c. Omnes illi characteres, primo adspectu dissimiles, ad unum eundemque cursivum veterum Romanorum, veluti ad suam fontem revocandi sunt; et varias pro variis et regionibus, et sæculis, et librariorum mandibus induerunt formas." Villoison, Anecd. Græc. p. 149.—For the above extract, elucidating this curious subject, I am indebted to the Rev. Dr. Parr.

Note 35 (p. 70).—In the Laurentian library are several manuscripts which appear to have been copied for his use. At the close of the works of Lactantius (Plut. xxi. Cod. 2.) is the following memorial:—"Scriptus

epitaphs that Pelegrino Am

" Hic sita magnani
Quanto heu pri
Fratre Petro, pat
Ac tanto rerum

The death of Giovanni de' M
shall not conceal from my read
cited, entitled, " Origine e d
event is said to have been attril
che tal morte ci Giovanni d
perche era di natura caldissimo,
furono poi la cagione della sua r

Note 36 (p. 72).—" De Religio
dices Florentini." By which how
the buildings erected by Cosmo f
in his first book he adverts to th
the dormitory of the convent of
Monte Averno, and the monaster
a description. He also alludes t
formed, and which he afterward
house of reception for poor and
had to contend with the prejudic

——" Domini tu
Quæ sunt Jerusalen
Magna parat Cosmus,
O rapiant sensus, is

In the second book Avogradi r
nificence of the palaces and othe
lar purposes.

Note 37 (

companion both of his studies and his military expeditions. His "Dicta et facta Alphonsi Regis Arragoniæ," in four books, were commented on by Æneas Sylvius (pope Pius II.) and have been frequently printed. His epistles and orations were published at Venice in 1553. His "Hermaphroditus" is divided into two books, containing short epigrammatic poems on a variety of subjects. Some of the least exceptionable may be found at the end of his "Epistolæ et Orationes," (Ven. 1553,) and others in the "Carmina illustrium Poetarum Italorum," vol. ii. p. 109. The remainder have been strictly confined within the limits of the Laurentian Library. (Since writing the above, I have found a MS-copy of the "Hermaphroditus," in the Library at Holkham, and have seen an impression of it, with other pieces of the same character, printed at Paris, 1791.)

Note 39 (p. 75).—Dr. Warton (Essay on Pope, vol. ii. p. 68) traces the genealogy of this curious tale from Poggio to Rabelais, "who," says he, "inserted it in his eighth book, and thirty-third chapter; it was afterwards related in a book called the Hundred Novels. Ariosto finishes his fifth satire with it. Malespini also made use of it. Fontaine, who imagined Rabelais to be the inventor of it, was the sixth author who delivered it, as our Prior was the last, though perhaps not the least spirited."—Dr. Warton had this information from the Menagiana; but he has mistaken his authority, in placing the writings of Rabelais before the well-known work of the Cent Nouvelles Nouvelles, which is more ancient by nearly a century. Even Ariosto was prior to Rabelais, who was only the fourth amongst these "Hogs of Westphaly." Of this Menage was well aware. Menag. i. 369.

Note 40 (p. 77).—In the Ricordi of Piero de' Medici is a particular account of the death of his father, a character of whom is there given, drawn with great truth and simplicity by the hand of filial affection. It is with pleasure I illustrate my work with these authentic documents. The family of the Medici thus become their own historians. App. No. V.

Note 41 (p. 77).—Although Cosmo was only a private individual, and bore no title of honour amongst his fellow-citizens, yet there is reason to believe that precedence was conceded to him on public occasions, and that he was generally attended by persons of rank and importance in the affairs of government. In a picture by Francesco Peselli, now in the Liverpool Royal Institution, representing the exhibition of a relic in the great church at Florence, is the portrait of Cosmo in the costume of the time, accompanied by his son Piero, and preceded by his grandsons Lorenzo and Giuliano. They are represented as entering the church, followed by a numerous train of relatives and dependents. The resemblances of the Medici are extremely characteristic, and the infirmities of Piero are strikingly apparent. Lorenzo appears to be about twelve years of age, from which it may be inferred that this picture was painted about the year 1454, or about three years before the death of the painter, who died in 1457.—*Illustrations*, p. 89.

Note 42 (p. 77).—Of this nature was the intercourse between Cosmo and Donatello. The treasures of the citizen were applied, under the direction of the sculptor, to the acquisition of the most beautiful specimens of ancient art. Donatello survived his patron; but Cosmo on

his death recommended him to the attention of Piero his son, who amply provided for the wants of his age. Donatello died in 1466, and was buried in the church of S. Lorenzo, adjoining to the sepulchre of Cosmo, according to his own directions; for which he alleged as a reason, that as his soul had always been with Cosmo whilst living, so he desired their bodies might be near each other when dead.

Note 43 (p. 77).—Before the time of Brunelleschi, the Italians had imitated in their public buildings the Gothic structures of their German neighbours. He was the first who attempted to restore the Grecian orders of architecture, and under his control this important branch of art attained a degree of perfection which it had not known from the times of the ancients.

Note 44 (p. 78).—This venerable edifice is now the residence of the noble family of Riccardi, who, in the year 1659, purchased it from the Grand-Duke Ferdinand II. Under the auspices of its present owner, the Marquess Riccardi, whose extensive collection of manuscripts and antiquities is open to public inspection, this mansion yet emulates its ancient glory.

Note 45 (p. 78).—Cosmo had employed Brunelleschi in completing the church of S. Lorenzo, and in erecting the church and monastery of S. Bartolomeo, and acknowledged him, on all occasions, as the first architect of his time. After his death Cosmo also raised a monument to his memory. Fab. in vita Cos. i. 155.

Note 46 (p. 78).—His attachment to women was extreme; and if the favourite object resisted his assiduities, he found some consolation in painting her likeness. By this unconquerable propensity his labours were often interrupted, and an expedient adopted by Cosmo to remedy it nearly cost Filippo his life. Having engaged the painter to complete a piece of work for him, Casmo made him a prisoner in his chamber; but a confinement of two days exhausted the patience of the artist. At the risk of his life he made his escape through the window, and devoted himself for several days to his pleasures, nor did he return till sought out and solicited by Cosmo, who heartily repented of a proceeding which, however friendly in its motive, was certainly somewhat too arbitrary.

Note 47 (p. 79).—"La Maison de Medicis estoit la plus grande, que je croy que jamais ait esté au monde: car leurs serviteurs et facteurs ont eu tant de credit soups couleur de ce nom de Medicis, que ce seroit merveilles, à croire à ce que j'en ay veu en Flandres et en Angleterre. J'en ai veu un appelé Guerard Quanvese presque estre occasion de soutenir le Roy Edouard le quart en son etat, estant guerre en son royaume d'Angleterre, et fournir par fois au dit roy plus de six vingt mille escus: où il fit peu de profit pour son maitre: toutes fois il recouvra ses pièces à la longue. Un autre ay vu nommé e appelé Thomas Portunary, estre pleige entre le dit roy Edouard et le Duc Charles de Bourgogne, pour cinquante mille escus, et une autre fois en un lieu, pour quatre vingt mille." Mem. de P. de Commines ap. Fabr. in vita Laurentii, vol. ii. p. 224.

Note 48 (p. 81).—Several of her Laudi, or hymns, are printed in the collection of sacred poems by the Medici family, published by Cionacci

at Florence, 1680, and since reprinted at Bergamo in 1763; but a much more favourable specimen of her talents is given by Crescimbeni, (Della volgar Poesia, vol. iii. p. 277,) who is of opinion that she excelled the greater part of, not to say all, the poets of her time. Her versifications of scripture history, though never printed, are noticed by Luigi Pulci, in his Morgante, which poem he was induced to complete by her encouragement.

Note 49 (p. 81).—Sigismondi asserts that "the name of *Magnificent* was only given to Lorenzo in common with those princes who had no other title." This is not the fact. The name was applied to Lorenzo by his countrymen in a peculiar manner, as expressive of his disposition and character. If any doubt could be entertained of this, the authority of M. Fabroni, a Florentine, and principal of the university of Pisa, is decisive. "Even in his childhood," says he, "Lorenzo appears to have laid the foundation of his glory and his fame, by which he obtained the appellation of *the Magnificent;* for he displayed great liberality towards all, and particularly towards the poor, so that nothing affected him more than the miseries of others, and he thought nothing more distressing than depressed and afflicted worth." And again, adverting to the prize obtained by Lorenzo in the tournament, he observes, that "Lorenzo rejoiced in that event, and even when a youth, received the appellations of *Magnificent* and of *Magnanimous* by universal consent." Pignotti also, in his History of Tuscany, confirms this statement, and thus terminates his observations:—"We may conclude that Lorenzo is the brightest ornament of the family of the Medici, and that the title of *Magnificent*, which was given him on account of the grandeur and magnificence which he displayed in all his actions, was the least eulogium which he merited."—*Illustrations*, p. 93.

Note 50 (p. 84).—Some specimens of these, which have been preserved in the Palazzo Vecchio at Florence, and not before published, are given in the Appendix, No. VII. The first is an extract of an Italian letter from the celebrated Luigi Pulci, the author of the "Morgante," and is as strongly marked by affection for Lorenzo, as by the whimsical peculiarities of its author's character. The second is from Peregrino Allio, whose Latin poems in the "Carmina Illust. Poet." vol. i. p. 12, are a better testimony of his abilities than the exaggerated account of Negri (Scrittori Fiorentini, p. 450.) "Fu mostrato non dato al mondo questo mostro d' ingegno e di memoria; affinche si vedesse che nel secolo de' Ficini, de' Mirandolani, de' Benevieni, de' Barbari, de' Poliziani, ingegni tutti portentosi e grandissimi, poteva ancora far qualche cosa di più maravigliosо la natura." This author is mistaken in placing the death of Allio in 1458, although the accurate Bandini has in this instance adopted his authority. (Negri, 450. Band. Spec. Lit. Flor. p. 204.) I have before cited the epitaph by Allio on Giovanni de' Medici, the son of Cosmo, who died in 1463; and amongst the letters which I have procured from the Palazzo Vecchio, is one from him to Lorenzo, dated the 25th of May, 1466. That he died young may however be inferred from Verini. (De illustr. Urbis, p. 34.)

"Te pariter juvenem tetricæ rapuere sorores:
Æquasses priscos, Alli Peregrine, poetas."

Note 51 (p. 84).—The Sforza were a family of adventurers. Sforza degli Attendogli, the father of Francesco, from the condition of a peasant, acquired such a high degree of military reputation, as enabled his son, who was also a soldier of fortune, to obtain in marriage the daughter of Filippo Maria Visconti, duke of Milan, and the Milanese territory, at that period one of the most extensive in Italy, as her portion. According to tradition Sforza was employed in turning the soil, when he was invited by some of his companions to enter into the army. His determination was a matter of difficulty, for the solution of which he resorted to his spade. Throwing it into an oak, he declared that if it fell to the ground he would continue his labours; if it hung in the tree he would pursue his fortunes. (Murat. Ann. ix. 2.) He became the father of a line of princes who were regarded as the most splendid sovereigns of Italy, and formed alliances with the chief families in Europe.

Note 52 (p. 87).—It is deserving of remark, that Macchiavelli is mistaken not only in the period he assigns for the commencement of this building, but in the motives that led to it. After relating the successful interposition of Luca Pitti in the affairs of the republic, in the year 1453, by which he rose to great eminence, and obtained a reward from his fellow-citizens, which was supposed to amount to 20,000 ducats, he adds, (Hist. lib. vii.) "Donde egli salì in tanta riputatione che non Cosimo ma Messer Luca la Città governava. Da che egli venne in tanto confidanza, ch' egli incominciò due edificii, l'uno a Firenze, l'altro a Ruciano, luogo propinquo un miglio alla città, tutti superbi et regii: ma quello della Città al tutto maggiore che alcon' altro che da privato cittadino fino à quel giorno fusse stato edificato." It is however certain, that both these palaces were designed, and in part executed, by Filippo Brunelleschi, who died in 1446, seven years before the event related by Macchiavelli took place. (Vasari, in vita di Filippo.) "Ordinò ancor Filippo à M. Luca Pitti, fuor della porta à S. Niccolo di Fiorenza, in un luogo detto Ruciano un ricco e manifico palazzo; ma non già à gran pezza simile à quello che per lo medesimo cominciò in Firenze, e condusse al secondo finestrato, con tanta grandezza et magnificenza, che d' opera Toscana, non sie è ancor veduta il più raro, ne il più magnifico." This palace was afterwards purchased by Leonora of Toledo, wife of Cosmo I. Duke of Florence, and was completed under the directions of Bartolomeo Ammanati.

Note 53 (p. 88).—Macchiavelli informs us that Agnolo withdrew to Naples, and professes to cite the particulars of the letters between him and Piero. The accuracy of this historian may appear by comparing the authentic letters published in the Appendix, with the recital of them by Macchiavelli in the Seventh Book of his History. App. No. IX.

Note 54 (p. 90).—These poems are however yet preserved in the Laurentian library, Plut. xc. cod. xxxviii. The subject is friendship. The derided candidates were Michele di Noferi, Francesco Altobianco, Antonio Allio, afterwards Bishop of Fiesole, Mariotto Davanzati, Anselmo Calderoni, and Francesco Malecarni. Pozzetti, somewhat unfortunately, denominates this contest "The triumph of literature." v. L. B. Alberti, *Laud.* a Pompilio Pozzetti, 4to. Flor. 1789, and *Illustrations*, p. 94.

Note 55 (p. 90).—Alberti was of a noble family of Florence, but was born at Venice in 1404. In his youth he was remarkable for his agility, strength, and skill in bodily exercises. An unquenchable thirst of knowledge possessed him from his earliest years. In the learned languages he made a speedy and uncommon proficiency, and had perhaps a more general acquaintance with the sciences than any man of that age. Of all the fine arts he had a thorough and practical knowledge; and as a painter, a sculptor, but particularly as an architect, obtained no small share of celebrity. Vasari, vita di Alberti, and L. B. Alberti, laud. à Pozzetti, ut sup.

Note 56 (p. 90).—This piece was written by Alberti, during the confinement of sickness, occasioned by too close an application to study. It was printed in the succeeding century by the younger Aldo Manutio, who had procured a manuscript copy, and not aware of the deception, gravely confesses in the proeme his ignorance of Lepidus the Roman poet.

Note 57 (p. 90).—On the authority of Vasari we may attribute to Alberti the discovery of the "camera oscura," though that invention is generally given to Giambattista Porta in the succeeding century. "L'anno 1437 trovò per via d' uno strumento il modo di lucidare le prospettive naturali et diminuire le figure," &c. (Vasari, in vita di Alberti, da Bottari, Fir. 1771.) The invention of the optical machine for exhibiting drawings so as to imitate nature is indisputably due to him.

Note 58 (p. 91).—Of this Vasari has preserved the following specimen:

"Questa per estrema miserabile pistola mando,
A te, che spregi miseramente noi."

Some of the sonnets of Alberti are yet extant, and are printed with those of Burchiello, with whom he was on terms of intimacy; and Pozzetti, who has lately favoured the public with a very full account of this extraordinary man, has also pointed out several of his poetical pieces, which are yet preserved in different libraries of Italy.

Note 59 (p. 91).—Professor Pozzetti has referred to a medallion of Sigismondo Pandolfo Malatesta, lord of Rimini, executed in 1450, on the reverse of which is represented the church of S. Francesco at Rimini; and has published a letter to shew that he intended to terminate that building, of which he was the architect, with a cupola like that of Brunelleschi at Florence, although such intention was not carried into effect. Illustrations of the Life of Lorenzo de' Medici, p. 95.

Note 60 (p. 92).—To these poems Landino prefixed the name of "Xandra," being the diminutive of Alessandra, the appellation of his poetical mistress. This work has not been published, but the Canonico Bandini has given us some extracts from it in his Spec. Lit. Flor. vol. i. p. 110, &c. The prefatory verses to his second book are addressed to Piero de' Medici.

Note 61 (p. 92).—This work, written in Latin, was first printed at Venice, in 1532, again at Basil, 1544, and at Florence, 1623; the last-mentioned edition being accompanied by the annotations of Thomas Dempster, a Scotchman, and professor of humanity in the college of

he continued till his death
of a dialogue entitled "
to Cosmo de' Medici, whi
severe censor, allows that
that it throws considerable
Voss. i. 164. Cortes de Ho

Note 63 (p. 93).—If we b
in 1465, (at which time L
was intended merely to turn
of state. Mac. Hist. lib. vii.

Note 64 (p. 93).—In hi
Lorenzo, as prior to that of
he directly contradicts his ow

Note 65 (p. 93).—Bayle cit
usual, leaves his reader to fo
Hist. Art. Politien. Vide Bo
Brutum in Hist. Flor. lib. ii. a

Note 66 (p. 93).—Varillas a
an account of the poem of Poli
ment to the reader, the subst
latter. Anec. de Flor. p. 194.

Note 67 (p. 93).—"L'anno co
Et sessant
Et ordinos
Ma il sept

It must be observed that t
computation, did not terminate t

Note 68 (p. 94).—Of this poe
first printed

questo di xv. d' Ottobre M.D.XIII. This, however, is not the first edition, they having been printed in the lifetime of Politiano, though without his concurrence, as appears by the dedication from Alessandro Sartio to Galeazzo Bentivoglio, reprinted in the edition of 1513, wherein Sartio alludes to their having been printed by Plato de Benedictis, one of the best printers of the fifteenth century. Many subsequent editions have been published; at Venice, 1521, 1537, &c. and at Padua by Comino, 1728, 1751, and 1765.

Note 70 (p. 98).—On this lady we have an epitaph by Politiano, (the substance of which is said to have been suggested to him by Giuliano,) printed amongst his smaller poems, in "Op. Ald." 1498. And Bernardo Pulci has also left an elegy on her death, published by Miscomini at Florence, in 1494.

Note 71 (p. 98).—This work was first published without note of place or date, but, as Bandini supposes, about the year 1472, (Spec. Lit. Flor. vol. ii. p. 3.) or 1475. (Ib. vol. ii. p. 192.) De Bure conjectures it was printed about the year 1480. Bibliographie Instructive, vol. iv. p. 272, Ed. 1763.) This edition is extremely scarce. Bandini could not find a copy in the Vatican library, although it appears in the catalogue. It was reprinted at Strasburg in the year 1508. The title of this last edition is, "Christophori landini florentini libri quattuor. Primus de vita activa et contemplativa. Secundus de summo bono. Tertius et quartus in Publii Virgilii Maronis Allegorias;" and at the close, "Has Camaldulenses Disputationes pulchrioribus typis Mathias Schürerius, artium doctor, excussit in officina sua litteratoria, Argentoraci, die xxvi. Augusti. Anno Christi M.D viii. Regnante Cæsare Maximiliano Augusto."

Note 72 (p. 99).—"Land. Disput. Camal." p. 7. Bandini conjectures that Landino composed this work about the year 1460, (Spec. Lit. Flor. ii. 2,) at which time Lorenzo was only twelve years of age. But from the above passage it is evident that it was written towards the latter part of the life of Piero de' Medici, and probably about the year 1468, when Lorenzo had already distinguished himself by his successful interference in public affairs.

Note 73 (p. 100).—Alberti appears, from the following passage, to have almost given up the contest: "Nam quod aiebas maximum idcirco inde provenire reipublicæ detrimentum, quod occupatis excellentioribus ingeniis circa veri cognitionem, ipsa a deterioribus regatur, nunquam profecto cessabit sapiens, quin se de rebus arduis consulentes recta semper moneat; unde si non opera, consilio tamen juvabit. (Quæst. Camal. p. 28.) Thus the philosopher is obliged to stoop from his celestial height, and to disturb the calm repose of his mind with the cares of this grosser world—beautiful, but impracticable system of philosophy! which must perhaps wait for its completion till another state of being.

Note 74 (p. 101).—From this singular circumstance, compared with the evidence of one of the epigrams of Politiano, we are enabled to determine that this lady was the beautiful Simonetta, the mistress of Giuliano de' Medici, to whose untimely death we have before adverted. (Pol. lib. Epigram, in op. Ald. 1498.)

Note 75 (p. 102).—Let it not be thought that I should hazard such a sentiment without the full authority of my author, who has indeed ex-

pressed it in more general terms.—"Lo ingegno," says he, "meraviglioso e ciò senza fasta o presunzione, e fuggendo un certo vitio commune à donne, à quali parendo d' intendere assai, divengono insupportabili volendo giudicare ogni cosa, che volgarmente le chiamiamo *Saccenti*."—But we must recollect that Lorenzo de' Medici wrote in the fifteenth century!

NOTE 76 (p. 106).—Bayle is mistaken in supposing that the marriage of Lorenzo took place in 1471. Speaking of Macchiavelli, he says, "Il ne marque pas l'année de ce mariage, ce qui est un grand defaut dans un érivain d'histoire, mais on peut recueillir de sa narration que se fut l'an 1471." (Dict. Hist. Art. Politien.) In correcting Bayle, Menckenius falls into a greater error, and places this event in 1472. (Menck. in vita Polp. 48.)

NOTE 77 (p. 106).—The Italian translator, Mecherini, has in a note objected to my construction of this passage, which he says, only implies, in good Tuscan phraseology, *a promise of future espousal*; and affords no ground to suppose that there was any dissatisfaction on the part of Lorenzo. I by no means feel disposed to press my opinion against that of a well-informed native, who must be so much more competent to judge on the subject; yet in justice to myself I cannot omit to notice the remark of Pignotti, who in reference to this passage in the Italian translation seems to admit of my construction, observing that "it is difficult to perceive how *the translator* could pervert the sense by an unnecessary note."—*Illustrations*, p. 97.

NOTE 78 (p. 112).—Of the population and finances of Florence, in the fifteenth century, I am enabled to give some interesting particulars, from a manuscript of that period, hitherto unpublished, entitled "Inventiva d' una impositione di nuova gravezza," or "A proposition for a new mode of taxation," by Lodovico Ghetti. In this document the projector ejaculates the number of Florentine citizens capable of bearing arms at 80,000 men, which, by computing four persons with each, so as to include infirm people, women, and children, he estimates as a population of 400,000 inhabitants. He then calculates the amount of the consumption, by this number of inhabitants, of the necessary articles of life, of which he proposes to take a tenth part in one general tax upon the produce of the soil and the labour of the country, amounting to 475,815 florins, which, after making all due allowances, would be sufficient to support the military establishment of the republic, and to discharge the other necessary expenses of the government. Many other particulars respecting the ancient state of Florence, may be found in this piece, which I have given in the Appendix, as accurately as the state of the manuscript will admit. v. App. No. XI.

The florin is no longer a current coin in Tuscany; it may, therefore, be proper to observe, that the value of the ancient florin, or Fiorono d' oro, was about two shillings and sixpence, having been of the value of three lire and ten soldi. Amm Ist. Fior. ii. 753.

NOTE 79 (p. 113).—The family of Este may be considered as powerful rivals of the Medici, in the encouragement of learning and arts. This taste seems to have arisen with Leonello, who had studied under Guarino Veronese (Tirab. vol. vi pp. 2,259), and is not less entitled to a place in

the annals of letters than in those of political events. Under his protection the university of Ferrara was spendidly re-established and endowed. His court was resorted to by men of learning from all parts of Italy. Of his own poetical productions some specimens yet remain which do honour to his memory. (Mur. Ann. vol. ix. 439.) His successor was not inferior to him as a patron of learning; and Ercole I. who succeeded Borso in 1471, continued his hereditary protection of literature to the ensuing century.

Note 80 (p. 113).—If we give implicit credit to Macchiavelli, Lorenzo was in a great degree indebted for his high distinction to Tomaso Soderini, who (as that author informs us) had, after the death of Piero de' Medici, obtained such influence in the city, that he was consulted on all affairs of importance, and was even addressed by foreign powers as the principal person in the republic. On this trying occasion, Tomaso, we are told, gave a striking proof of his moderation and fidelity. He assembled by night the principal citizens in the convent of S. Antonio, when Lorenzo and Giuliano were present, to take into consideration the state of the republic; where, by many arguments, he convinced his auditors of the expediency of continuing the Medici in the elevated station which their ancestors had so long enjoyed. (Mac. Ist. lib. 7.) This account, though so circumstantially related and adopted, even by Ammirato and Fabroni, I am led to reject, on the simple narrative of Lorenzo in his Ricordi. If Lorenzo was in fact called upon to take the direction of the republic two days after the death of his father, there seems to have been but little time allowed for the honours paid by the citizens, and by foreign powers, to Tomaso Soderini. And if Lorenzo accepted this honourable distinction in his own house, as he expressly informs us was the case, there was no occasion for his attendance in the convent of S. Antonio, whilst the citizens debated whether he should preserve the rank which his family had so long held in Florence. His continuance in this rank was not owing to the favour or the eloquence of an individual, but to the extensive wealth and influence of his family, its powerful foreign connexions, and above all, perhaps, to the remembrance of the many benefits which it had conferred upon the republic.

Note 81 (p. 114).—On the authority of Joh. Mic. Brutus, a writer of the sixteenth century, Sismondi has informed us that the two brothers did not perfectly agree in their system of administration; Giuliano being of a mild and conciliatory disposition, and having felt himself disquieted by the impatience, the pride, and the violence of his brother. To the evidence of this writer, who is remarkable only for his inaccuracy and his animosity to the Medici, M. de Sismondi has added that of Alfieri, in his *Congiura de' Pazzi*, where the author has availed himself of this supposed disagreement to heighten the dramatic effect. This unjust imputation on the character of Lorenzo is contradicted by the uniform testimony of both contemporary and recent writers; and in particular by Politiano, who has referred to the affection which uniformly subsisted between the two brothers in various parts of his work, and also adverted to it in one of his Latin epigrams, of which the following is a translation:

Not closer bonds the Æbalian brothers prov'd,
Nor Atreus' offspring more each other lov'd,

Than Medici's young pair confess the tie
Of strong affection, pure fidelity.
Alike in what to will, with what to part,
To take and give in interchange the heart.
Lorenzo, Julian, may I not with truth
Proclaim one spirit animates you both?

This circumstance is also frequently referred to by Fabroni in his Latin Life of Lorenzo; where he assures us that Giuliano was beloved by Lorenzo, towards whom he always displayed the greatest respect and affection.—*Illustrations*, p. 100.

Note 82 (p. 117).—They consisted of one hundred men at arms, and five hundred infantry as a guard, fifty running footmen richly dressed in silk and silver, and so many noblemen and courtiers, that, with their different retinues, they amounted to two thousand horsemen. Five hundred couple of dogs, with an infinite number of falcons and hawks, completed the pageantry. Amm. Ist. Fior. iii. 108.

Note 83 (p. 118).—Muratori, (Annali d' Italia, ix. 511,) after Corio, (Ist. di Milano,) informs us, that this journey was undertaken by Galeazzo, under the pretext of a performance of a vow. Valori supposes that the motive of the duke was to confirm the authority of Lorenzo in Florence. Galeazzo was not remarkable either for his piety or his prudence; and it seems more probable that this excursion was undertaken merely to gratify his vanity, which he did at the expense of 200,000 gold ducats. In tracing the motives of conduct, historians frequently forget how many are to be sought for in the follies of mankind.

Note 84 (p. 119).—Ficino, addressing himself to Lorenzo, denominates Politiano "Angelus Politianus noster, alumnus tuus acerrimo vir judicio." And Politiano himself says, "Innutritus autem penè à puero sum castissimis illis penetralibus magni viri, et in hac sua florentissima republica principis Laurenti Medicis." Pol. Ep. ad Johannem Regem Portugalliæ, in Ep. lib. x. Ep. 1.

Note 85 (p. 119).—Monte-Pulciano is remarkable also for producing the best wine, not only in Italy, but in Europe. In the Ditirambo of Redi, Bacchus, after enumerating every known species of wine, declares, by a definitive sentence, that

MONTE PULCIANO D'OGNI VINO E IL RE.

Note 86 (p. 119).—Some authors have given him the name of Angelus Bassus, but more modern critics have contended that his real name was Cini, being a contraction of Ambrogini. (Menage Antibaillet, lib. i c. 14. Bayle, Dict. Hist. Art. Politien.) Menckenius, in his laborious history of the life of this author, employs his first chapter in ascertaining his real name, and constantly denominates him Angelus Ambroginus Politianus. The Abate Serassi, in his life of Politiano, prefixed to the edition of his Italian poems by Comino, (Padua, 1765,) is also of opinion, that the name of Bassus is supposititious, and endeavours, on the authority of Salvini, to account for the rise of the mistake. Notwithstanding these respectable authorities, indisputable evidence remains, that in the early part of his life Politiano denominated himself by the Latin appellation of Bassus. Not to rely on the epigram "ad Bassum," printed amongst

his works, and certainly addressed to him, which Menckenius supposes led Vossius into his error, we have the most decisive evidence on this subject from different memoranda in the hand-writing of Politiano, yet remaining in the Laurentian library, which I shall hereafter have occasion more particularly to state, and in which he subscribes his name Angelus Bassus Politianus. Bandini, who has had every possible opportunity of information on this subject, accordingly gives him that denomination. (Spec. Lit. Flor. i. 172.) That Bassus was an academical name, assumed by Politiano in his youth, might be contended with some degree of probability. De Bure has given him the name of Jean Petit, (Bibliogr. Illustr. v. 271,) in which absurdity he was preceded by another of his countrymen, Guy Patin.

Note 87 (p. 119).—"Nic. Leonicenus ad Pol. in Pol. Ep." lib. ii. ep. 7. Nor did Politiano hesitate, upon occasion, to trouble his patron with his personal wants. From one of his epigrams it appears that his inattention to dress had rendered it necessary for him to request immediate assistance from Lorenzo's wardrobe; and from another we find that such assistance was not denied him.

Note 88 (p. 124).—Ten thousand foot and two thousand horse, according to Macchiavelli, (lib. vii.) but Ammirato, with more probability, enumerates them at five thousand of the former and five hundred of the latter. Vol. iii. 3.

Note 89 (p. 125).—The coincidence of these circumstances is adverted to in an epigram of Politiano, whose poems illustrate almost all the principal incidents in the life of Lorenzo. Pol. in lib. Epigr.

Note 90 (p. 125).—The other deputies were Tomaso de' Ridolfi, Donato degli Acciajuoli (after whose death his place was supplied by Piero Minerbetti), Andrea de' Puccini, and Alamanno de' Rinuccini. (Fabron. in vita Laur. p. 50.) This author, who was many years Proveditore, or principal of the Pisan academy, has, in his life of Lorenzo, given a very full account of its renovation, and of the different professors who have contributed towards its celebrity.

Note 91 (p. 126).—The teachers of the civil and canon law were Bartolommeo Mariano Soccini, Baldo Bartolini, Lancelotto and Filippo Tristano, Pier Filippo Corneo, Felice Sandeo, and Francesco Accolti; all of whom had great professional reputation. In the department of medicine we find the names of Albertino de Chizzoli, Alessandro Sermoneta, Giovanni d'Aquila, and Pier Leoni. In philosophy, Nicolo Tignosi. In polite letters, Lorenzo Lippi and Bartolommeo da Prato. In divinity, Domenico di Flandria and Bernardino Cherichini. Of these the civilians had the highest salaries—that of Soccini was 700 florins annually; that of Baldo 1050; and that of Accolti 1440.

Note 92 (p. 126).—Forgetful of the *jus gentium* which it was his province to teach, Soccini made an attempt to evade his engagements at Pisa, and to carry off with him to Venice sundry books and property of the Academy entrusted to his care, which he had artfully concealed in wine casks. Being taken and brought to Florence he was there condemned to death; but Lorenzo exerted his authority to prevent the execution of the sentence, alleging as a reason for his interference, that

so accomplished a scholar ought not to suffer an ignominious death. An observation which may shew his veneration for science, but which will scarcely be found sufficient to exculpate a man whose extensive knowledge rather aggravated than alleviated his offence. Soccini, however, not only escaped punishment, but in a space of three years was reinstated in his professorship, with a salary of 1000 florins.

Note 93 (p. 132).—"Audivi Laurentium Medicem nostrum, nonnulla horum similia ad lyram canentem, furore quodam divino, ut arbitror, concitum. Fic. Ep. lib. i. p. 41.

Note 94 (p. 132).—Printed without date, apparently about the close of the fifteenth century, and not since reprinted, nor noticed by any biographer. It is entitled "Altercatione overo dialogo composto dal magnifico Lorenzo di Piero di Cosimo de' Medici nel quale si disputa tra el cittadino, el pastore quale sia più felice vita o la civile o la rusticana con la determinatione facta dal philosopho dove solamente si truovi la vera felicità." In 12mo.

Note 95 (p. 135).—In his treatise "De vita Cœlitus Comparanda," we have a chapter, "de virtute verborum atque cantus ad beneficium cœleste captandum," and another, "de astronomica diligentia in liberis procreandis," with other disquisitions equally instructive. Fic. de vit. Ven. 1548, 8vo.

Note 96 (p. 137).—Mac. Hist. lib. vii. It appears, however, from the ancient chronicle of Donato Bossi, that more than one of the conspirators suffered the horrid punishment which he there relates:—"Post questionem de particibus conjurationis, in vestibulo arcis, urbem versus, in quartena membra vivi discerpti sunt." Chronic. Bossiana. Ed. Mil. 1492.

Note 97 (p. 138).—Cecco was brother to the historian Simoneta, whose elegant Latin history of the life of Francesco Sforza has furnished future historians with some of the most interesting particulars of that period. This work was first published at Milan in 1479, and reprinted there in 1486. The Italian translation, by Cristoforo Landino, was also published at Milan, in 1490, under the title of "La Sforziada."

Note 98 (p. 140).—At least Ferdinand of Naples, the ally of Sixtus in the contest that ensued, assured the Florentine ambassador that such was the intention of the pope, "che sapeva lui, che Sisto non tenne meno fantasia in capo d' occupare e farsi signore di Firenze, che il presente sommo pontefice si habbi tenuta di occupare questo regno."—Alluding to the subsequent attack made by Innocent VIII. upon the kingdom of Naples. Fabr. in vita Laur. ii. 107.

Note 99 (p. 140).—Conjurationis pactianæ commentarium. This piece, written by a spectator, and printed in the same year in which the event took place, is as remarkable for the vehemence of its invective, as for the elegance of its style, and proves how deeply Politiano felt, and how keenly he resented the injury done to his great patrons. Not being republished with the other works of this author in 1498 or 1499, or in the Paris edition of 1519, it became extremely rare, "tam rarum *ev*entum quidem, ut inter doctos sæpe dubitatum est, an unquam typis *im*pressum fuerit, ac inter alios ignoratus etiam libri titulus." (Adi-

marius in præf. ad. pact. Conj. Comment. Ed. Nap. 1769.) Adimari having procured the ancient copy from the Strozzi library, and collated it with various manuscripts, republished it at Naples in 1769, with great elegance and copious illustrations, forming an ample quarto volume.

Note 100 (p. 142).—Giacopo not only translated the Florentine history of his father from Latin into Italian, but has also left a specimen of his talents in a commentary on the "Trionfo della Fama" of Petrarca, which was published in folio, without a date, but, as Bandini conjectures, about the year 1485 or 1487. It may however be presumed, from the dedication of this book to Lorenzo de' Medici, that it was printed previous to the year 1478, when the author joined in this conspiracy to destroy a man, of whom, and of whose family, he had shortly before expressed himself in the following affectionate and grateful terms: "E perchè, charissimo Lorenzo, io conosco quel poco di cognitione è in me, tutto essere per conforto e acerrimo stimolo ne miei teneri anni, da Cosimo tuo avolo, pari per certo a Camillo, o Fabritio, o Scipione, o qualunche altro i quali appresso di noi sono in veneratione, se fussi nato nella Romana republica, mi pare essere obligato e costretto ogni frutto producessi per alcun tempo le sue gravissime monitioni et exortationi, come persona grata, a te, vero e degno suo herede destinarlo; acioche intenda quel tanto di lume d' alcuna virtù è in me, reconoscerlo dalla casa tua, alla quale tanto sono obligato quanto giudicherai sieno da stimare queste mie lettere." Giac. Poggio in Procm.

Note 101 (p. 144.)—Giuliano was indisposed, and totally unarmed, having left at home even his dagger, which he was generally accustomed to wear. Synod. Flor. Act. ap. Fabr. ii. 134.

Note 102 (p. 144).—In the point of time fixed for the perpetration of this deed, historians are nearly agreed. "Cum Eucharistia attolleretur," says Raffaello da Volt. Geogr. 151. "Cum sacerdos manibus Eucharistiam frangeret." Val. in vita, p. 24. "Peracta sacerdotis communione," says Politiano. "Post Eucharistiæ consecrationem." In Prov. Rep. Flor. ap. Fabr. ii. 111. "Quandosi communicava il sacerdote." Mac. lib. 8.

Note 103 (p. 144).—When Leo X. many years afterwards paid a visit to Florence, he granted an indulgence to all those who should pray for the soul of Francesco Nori, under the idea that his death had preserved the life of his father Lorenzo. Adimar. in not. p. 20.

Note 104 (p. 144).—"Aggressus in eos factus fuit a Francisco de Pazzis, et aliis pluribus suis sotiis armatis armis veneno infectis," says Matteo de Toscano, cited by Adimari, (Documenta Conj. Pract. p. 142.) I do not find that any other author mentions this circumstance. The young man who gave this striking proof of his affection to Lorenzo, was Antonio Ridolfo, of a noble family of Florence. Pol. Conj. Pact. Comment. in App.

Note 105 (p. 145). "Con la sua compagnia, ch' erano circa persone ventotto," says Belfredello Strinato, ap. Adimar. in not. p. 17. Ammirato informs us, that the archbishop had about thirty followers, and that he left the church on the pretence of paying a visit to his mother. Amm. iii. 117.

Note 106 (p. 145).—He was deprived of his expected support by a singular incident. Some of his followers had retired into an adjoining chamber to wait his signal. It was customary for every succeeding magistrate to make an alteration in the doors of that place, as a precaution against treachery; and Petrucci had so constructed them that they closed and bolted on the slightest impulse. The followers of the archbishop thus found themselves unexpectedly secured in the chamber, without the possibility of affording assistance to their leader. Fabr. vol. i. p. 67, vol. ii. p. 108.

Note 107 (p. 147).—In the opinion of Politiano, the crime of the archbishop was not expiated by his death. Amongst his poems, printed in the edition of Basil, are several epigrams that strongly speak his unquenchable resentment.

Note 108 (p. 147).—Landuccius, ap. Adimar. in not. p. 43. Politiano, who seems to dwell with pleasure on the excesses of an enraged populace, relates more particularly their insults to the lifeless body of Jacopo.

Note 109 (p. 147).—Macchiavelli, who bore no partiality towards the Medici, gives us a more favourable idea of the character of Jacopo. Mac. lib. 8.

Note 110 (p. 148).—Strinatus, ap. Adimar. in notis ad Conj. Pact. Comment. p. 29. Adimari, on the authority of the Chronicle of Carlo a Florentiola, attributes the seizure of Bandini to the orders of the sultan Bajazet; but the capture of Bandini took place in the reign of his predecessor Mahomet II. whose death did not happen till the year 1481. Murat. Ann. ix. 537. Sagrador Mem. Istor. de' Monarchi. Ottomani, p. 95. Ed. Ven. 1688. [The guilt of the pope in this business is incontestable. It is true he appears to have used some degree of artifice when the person who was intended to have been the immediate instrument of the murder was introduced to his presence, and to have expressed his desire that the change in the Florentine government should be effected "*without the shedding of blood;*" but when Riario imprudently asked him, in the presence of Montesicco, whether "*in case their object could not be effected without bloodshed,*" his holiness would not pardon those who committed the deed, the only reply made by the pope was, "*tu sei una bestia,*"—"thou art a beast," as if he reproved him for asking such a question; for that the pope consented to the murder, the following words of Montesicco sufficiently demonstrate:—"We then took our leave of his holiness, being satisfied of his intentions to give us every assistance in his power, either by an armed force or otherwise, as might be necessary; and in parting, the archbishop said, *Holy father, you are then contented that we shall steer this vessel, for we shall steer it well?* To which the pope replied, *I am contented.*" The fact of the pontiff sending a body of troops to protect the conspirators in the execution of the deed, sufficiently demonstrates that he was not an inactive party.—*Illustrations*, p. 13.]

Note 111 (p. 149).—The sonnets now preserved in the Laurentian Library under the name of Giuliano de' Medici, are by the son of Lorenzo, and brother of Leo X.

Note 112 (p. 150).—Macchiavelli, who wrote his history in the ponti-

ficate of Clement VII. informs us, that this pontiff was born a few months after the death of his father, in which he has been generally followed by succeeding writers. (Mac. lib. viii.) A full account of the political transactions of Clement VII. will be found in the Florentine history of Benedetto Varchi, written under the auspices of Cosmo I. grand duke of Florence, who granted the author access to all the archives of his family. The favour of an absolute sovereign did not seduce Varchi from the duty of an historian; but the extreme freedom with which he commented upon the events which led to the subjugation of his country, and animadverted on the characters of Clement VII. and others who contributed towards it, prevented for nearly two centuries the publication of his work, which first appeared at Cologne in 1721, in folio, and afterwards without date at Leyden, ap. Pietro vander Aa.

Note 113 (p. 151).—V. Vasari, nella vita di Andr. Verocchio, where a particular account is given of these figures. One of them was placed in the church of the Chiariti "dinanzi al Crucifisso che fa miracoli." It appears they were all remaining at the time Vasari wrote.

Note 114 (p. 152).—Louis XI. had anticipated his communication by a letter written to Lorenzo, immediately after the intelligence of the assassination had arrived at Paris, in which he expressed the warmest resentment against the authors of the treachery.

Note 115 (p 152).—Philip de Comines was sent by Louis XI. to Florence, from whence he afterwards went to Milan, to request the Milanese to send a body of soldiers to the relief of the Florentines, with which he informs us they complied, "tant à la requete du Roi, que pour faire leur devoir." Speaking of the Florentines, he further adds, "La faveur du Roi leur fait quelque chose: mais non pas tant que j'eusse volu. Car je n'avoye armée pour les aider; mais seulement avoye mon train. Je demouray au dit lieu de Florence un an, ou en leurs territoires, et bien traitté d'eux, et à leurs despens, et mieux le dernier jour que le premier." (Mem. de P. Commines, lib. vi. c. 5.) For this last assertion the French statesman had sufficient reason; for Ammirato informs us, that at his departure from Florence the republic presented him with fifty-five pounds weight of wrought silver for the use of his table. Amm. iii. 126.

Note 116 (p. 154).—"Whatever share the cardinal had in the conspiracy, he was by no means insensible of the lenity that had been shewn him. In a letter to the pope of the 10th of June, 1478, some days after he was liberated, he expresses the strongest sense of his obligations to the Florentines, and in particular to Lorenzo de' Medici: he remonstrates with the pope in warm terms on the injustice of subjecting to ecclesiastical censures, those persons to whom he is indebted for his preservation; and declares his resolution not to leave Florence until the sentence of excommunication issued by Sixtus be annulled.

Note 117 (p. 156).—Although this piece be of considerable length, I have thought proper to give it a place in the Appendix. First, because Sixtus, labouring under such imputations, ought to be allowed to relate his own story. Secondly, because this document will throw farther light on many of the facts before adverted to; and lastly, because it is one of the most extraordinary specimens of priestly arrogance that ever *insulted the common* sense of mankind. v. App. No. XIV.

Note 118 (p. 156).—Fabroni conjectures that this convocation was not held, but for this opinion he adduces no reasons; and other historians have related it as a well-known circumstance. Some doubt may perhaps remain whether the document, purporting to be the act of the synod, was in fact adopted there, or whether it was merely proposed for the approbation of the assembly; though the presumption is in favour of the former opinion. For producing a document addressed in such contumelious terms to the head of the church, Fabroni thinks it necessary to apologize. Fabr. in vita ii. p. 136.

Note 119 (p. 157).—v. App. XV. Several eminent scholars also testified their readiness to transmit to posterity the memory of this transaction. Even Filelfo, the ancient adversary of the family, offered his pen to Lorenzo on this occasion.

Note 120 (p. 157).—As to the atrocity of the crime, and the turpitude of the authors of it, contemporary historians are agreed. It is only in our own days that an attempt has been made to transfer the guilt from its perpetrators to those who suffered by it. The Conspiracy of the Pazzi has afforded a subject for a tragedy to a celebrated living author, who, in his various dramatic works, has endeavoured, not without success, to accustom his countrymen to bolder sentiment, and to remove the idea that the genius of the Italian language is not adapted to the purposes of tragedy. It must however be confessed, that in attempting to render this transaction subservient to the interests of freedom, by his "Congiura de' Pazzi," he has fallen greatly short of that effect which several of his other pieces produce. The causes of this failure are not difficult to discover. In selecting a subject for tragedy, the author may either derive his materials from his own fancy, or he may choose some known historical transaction. The first of these is the creature of the poet, the second he can only avail himself of so far as acknowledged historical facts allow. In the one, the imagination is predominant; in the other, it is subservient to the illustration of truths previously understood, and generally admitted. What then shall we think of a dramatic performance in which the Pazzi are the champions of liberty? in which superstition is called in to the aid of truth, and Sixtus consecrates the holy weapons devoted to the slaughter of the two brothers? in which the relations of all the parties are confounded, and a tragic effect is attempted to be produced by a total dereliction of historical veracity, an assumption of falsehood for truth, of vice for virtue? In this tragedy Guglielmo de' Pazzi, (there called Raimondi,) who married Bianca the sister of Lorenzo, is the chief of the conspirators, and, failing in his attempt, executes vengeance on himself; but Macchiavelli expressly informs us, that "Gulielmo de' Pazzi, di Lorenzo cognato, nelle case di quello, e per l' innocenza sua, e per l' aiuta di Bianca sua moglie, si salvò," (Hist. lib. 8;) whereas Francesco, the leader of the assassins, and who was not related to the Medici, died by a halter. If we are surprised at so extraordinary a perversion of incident and character, we are not less so in perusing the remarks with which the author has accompanied his tragedy, in which he avows an opinion, that Lorenzo would be too insignificant even to be the object of a conspiracy, if he had not lent him a fictitious importance! It is to be hoped that the *better information*, or the riper judgment of this feeling author, will

induce him to form a more just estimation of the character of a man, whose name is the chief honour of his country; and to adopt the converse of the assertion with which he concludes his remarks on this tragedy, "che per nessuna cosa del mondo non vorrebbe l' aver fatta." Trag. del Conte Vittorio Alfieri, vol. iv. Paris, ap Didot, 1788.

NOTE 121 (p. 159).—On this occasion Bernardo was accompanied by his son, then only nine years of age. He remained there about two years; and to this circumstance his historian, Casa, attributes the proficiency he made in the Italian tongue, of which he was destined to be one of the brightest ornaments. Joh. Casa in vita P. Bembi. in Op. Cas. iv. 46. Ed. Ven. 1728.

NOTE 122 (p. 160).—Sismondi has expressed his surprise that Lorenzo did not accompany the army in person on this occasion; but, in the situation in which he stood, nothing would have been more impolitic than to have quitted his proper scene of action to pass his time in the long delays of military operations. Lorenzo, however, called together a council of three hundred of his fellow-citizens, and expressly stated to them his willingness to submit to exile, to prison, or even to death, provided it might relieve them from the dangers with which they were threatened; to which *generous proposition* they replied by devoting their fortunes and their lives to his defence.—*Illustrations*, p. 121.

NOTE 123 (p. 162).—It is somewhat surprising that this letter, so explicitly stating the purpose of Lorenzo, should have escaped the attention of Fabroni; who has, however, favoured us with the oration of Lorenzo to Ferdinand, on his arrival at Naples, the authenticity of which may perhaps be doubted; as well as that of Lorenzo to the magistrates of Florence before his departure for Naples, attributed to him by Ammirato, (Ist. vol. iii. p. 143.) The efforts of imagination should not be substituted for the documents of history. This letter is published in the "Lettere di Principi," vol. i. p. 3. Ed. Ven. 1581.

NOTE 124 (p. 163).—Valori informs us, that when the letter of Lorenzo was recited in the senate, not one of the assembly could refrain from tears. Val. in vita, p. 33.

NOTE 125 (p. 164).—Piccinini was one of the most eminent Condottieri of his time, and by his valour had acquired the absolute sovereignty of several towns in Italy, and raised himself to such consideration as to obtain in marriage Drusiana, one of the daughters of the great Francesco Sforza duke of Milan. Soon after his marriage he was invited by Ferdinand, who had some secret cause of enmity against him, to pass a short time at Naples, whither he went, accompanied by his new bride, and fell an easy victim to the treachery of Ferdinand; who, not being able to allege any plausible reason for this atrocious act, endeavoured to propagate a report that Piccinini had broken his neck by a fall from the window of the place of his confinement. v. Murat. Ann. vol. ix. p. 493.

NOTE 126 (p. 164).—The instructions sent by the magistracy of Florence to Lorenzo on this occasion were drawn up by Bartolomeo Scala, the chancellor of the republic, who transmitted them to Lorenzo, accompanied by a private letter, strongly expressive of his anxiety for the success of his *patron in this* dangerous expedition. v. App. No. XVI.

Note 127 (p. 166).—These conditions were, that the parties should mutually assist each other in the defence of their dominions. That the places which had been taken from the Florentines should be restored at the discretion of the king. That the survivors of the Pazzi family should be liberated from the tower of Volterra; and that the duke of Calabria should receive a certain sum of money to defray the expenses of his return. Amm. Ist. iii. 145.

Note 128 (p. 167).—

AD LAURENTIEM MEDICEM.

"O ego quam cupio reducis contingere dextram
Laurenti! et læto dicere lætus, ave!
Maxima sed densum capiunt vix atria vulgus,
Tota salutantum vocibus aula fremit.
Undique purpurei Medicem pia turba senatus
Stat circum; cunctis celsior ipse patet.
Quid faciam? accedam?—neques; velat invida turba.
Alloquar?—at pavido torpet in ore sonus.
Aspiciam?—licet hoc, toto nam vertice supra est,
Non omne officium, turba molesta, negas.
Aspice sublimi quum vertice fundit honorem,
Sidereo quantum spargit ab ore jubar.
Quæ reducis facies, lætis quam lætus amicis!
Respondet nuter, lumine, voce, manu.
Nil agimus: cupio solitam de more salutem
Dicere, et officium persoluisse meum.
Ite, mei versus, Medicique hæc dicite nostro,
Angelus hoc mittit Politianus, ave." Pol. in Op. ap. Ald.

"How should I joy to touch Lorenzo's hand,
Returning safely to his native land!
But such the long and gratulating train
That scarce his halls the joyful crowds contain.
—Amidst the purple senate, round him prest,
He stands, in stature loftier than the rest.
—Shall I approach?—the envious throng denies:
—Or speak?—in fear the faltering accent dies:
—Or see him?—to my share this sure may fall,
For from the midst he overtops them all!
Mark how th' encircling glories round him spread
Pour their full radiance o'er his honour'd head!
Whilst he salutes the friends that circling stand
With cheerful looks, and nods, and voice, and hand.
—Enough for me that with the rest array'd,
My love is shewn, my duteous vows are paid.
—Go, then, my verse, salute the best of friends;
And say, 'These faithful lines Politian sends'"

Illustrations, p. 127.

Note 129 (p. 168).—Albinus, p. 35, de bello Etrusco. Camillus Portius, la Congiura de' Baroni di Napoli contro il Re Ferdinando I. et Jannoinus ap. Fabronium, ii. 216. v. also Swinburne's Travels in the Two Sicilies, p. 377.

Note 130 (p. 168).—Murat. Ann. ix. 535. That Ferdinand did not suppose Lorenzo had any share in instigating Mahomet to this enterprise, is evident from his subsequent letters to him, several of which yet remain. Fabroni has also preserved a letter from Lorenzo de' Medici to Albino, who attended the duke of Calabria on his expedition to Otranto, in which he expresses his strong aversion to the Cani Turchi, as he denominates the invaders, and his extreme and perhaps courtly solicitude for the success and personal safety of the duke.

Note 131 (p. 171).—Landino considered Dante as a close imitator of Virgil. (Land. Disput. Camal. lib. 4. Ed. 1508.) Even the form of his hell and his purgatory, the first of which resembled the cavity of an inverted cone, the other the exterior of an erect one, may perhaps be traced to the following passage;

——— "Tum Tartarus ipse
Bis patet in præceps tantum, tenditque sub umbras,
Quantus ad ætherium cœli suspectus Olympum."
En. lib. vi.

Note 132 (p. 173).—The Bella Mano of Giusta da Conti, a Roman civilian by profession, but a poet by inclination, who wrote in the beginning of the fifteenth century, may perhaps be exempted from this general censure. It consists of a series of sonnets in praise of the author's mistress, some of which may contend, in point of elegance, with those of Petrarca, on the model of which they are professedly written. (Tiraboschi, vol. vi. p. ii. p. 146.

Note 133 (p. 173).—Some authors, who have taken too general and indistinct a view of this subject, would induce us to believe, that a continual improvement took place from the time of Petrarca, till it arrived at its summit in the sixteenth century; and have had influence enough to establish this as a popular opinion; but to say nothing of the evidence of the best Italian critics, by whom this singular degradation of their language is fully attested, it is yet capable of being ascertained by an appeal to facts. If the rise of literature had been gradual during this period, some memorials of it must have remained; but from the death of Petrarca to the time of Lorenzo de' Medici, Italy did not produce a single specimen of this boasted improvement; whilst, on the other hand, innumerable instances remain, both in verse and prose, of the barbarous and degraded style then in use. Even the celebrity of Cosmo de' Medici, the great patron of letters, never gave rise to a panegyric in his native tongue that has any pretensions to the approbation of the present time, although there yet remain among the manuscripts of the Laurentian library innumerable pieces in his praise. Voltaire indeed informs us "that there was an uninterrupted succession of Italian poets, who are all known to posterity; that Pulci wrote after Petrarca; that Bojardo succeeded Pulci; whilst in the fertility of his imagination, Ariosto surpassed them all." (Essai sur les Mœurs, &c. ii. 163.) Pulci, it is true, is the next author of popular estimation that followed Petrarca; but the period between them is precisely the time in question. The Morgante was not written till upwards of a century after the death of Petrarca. The errors into which many writers on this subject have fallen, have been occasioned by a want of discrimination between the progress of Italian

and of classical literature; a distinction which I shall hereafter have occasion to develop more at large.

Note 134 (p. 174).—The sonnets of Burchiello were several times printed in the fifteenth century, generally without date. The earliest edition is supposed to be that of Bologna, 1475. In the following century they were commented by Anton Francesco Doni, and published at Venice, 1553; but the commentator stands no less in need of an interpreter than the author. This edition is inscribed by the editor to the celebrated artists Tintoretto and Romanelli, and is printed by Francesco Marcolini, in a singular but not inelegant type. Besides his sonnets, Burchiello is also the author of a satire in terza rima, in which he has attempted to imitate the manner of Dante. The objects of his animadversion are the practitioners of what are called the liberal professions in Florence, amongst whom the physicians have their full share of ridicule. Of this poem, which has not been printed, a copy is preserved in the Gaddi library, now incorporated with that of the great duke of Florence. (Band. Cat. vol. v. Plut. xliv. cod. 30.) Another transcript of the fifteenth century is in my possession, from which I shall give a short extract in the Appendix; whence the reader may be further enabled to judge of the state of Italian literature immediately previous to the time of Lorenzo de' Medici. App. No. XVIII.

Note 135 (p. 174).—This was the first attempt to translate the Eclogues of Virgil into the Italian language. From the dedication of these pieces, it is not difficult to determine that they were translated about the year 1470, as the author adverts to the recent death of Piero de' Medici, and at the same time mentions his translation as having been commenced in the year preceding his address to Lorenzo; that they are not to be referred to a much later period, is evident from his congratulating Lorenzo on his knowledge of the Latin tongue, which he asserts is far beyond his years. These translations were first published in 1481, and again at Florence, in 1494. Tiraboschi is mistaken in supposing that the Eclogues of Bernardo, and his version of the Bucolics, are different works. (Storia della Lett. Ital. vol. vi. parte ii. p. 174.) In both these editions, the works of Bernardo were united with those of other writers, although in the latter some additional pieces are included. The title of this edition is as follows: "Bucoliche elegantissimamente composte da Bernardo Pulci Fiorentino. Et da Francesco de Arsochi Senese et da Hieronymo Benivieni Fiorentino et da Jacopo Fiorino de Boninsegni Senese." At the close we read: "Finite sono le quattro Boccoliche sopra decte con una elegia della morte di Cosimo. Et un altra elegia della morte della diva Simoneta. Et un altra elegia di nuovo adgiunta. Impresse in Firenze per maestro Antonio Mischomini anno MCCCCLXXXXIIII. a di XVIII del mese Aprile."

Note 136 (p. 174).—This poem was published at Florence per Franc. Bonacursio, die 3 Novembris, anno 1490, in 4to. (Haym. Bibl. Ital. p. 95.) But I conceive that the edition also printed at Florence, without note of the year, or name of the printer, and having at the close only the mark "Florentiæ impressum," is of earlier date. The lady to whom it is inscribed is Annalena de' Tanini nel monasterio delle murate, who was probably sister of the author's wife, as it appears that he married a

lady of the family of Tanini, who, as well as her husband, was distinguished by her talents for poetry.

Note 137 (p. 174).—From these I shall give two sonnets addressed to Lorenzo de' Medici, which are followed by thirty-eight others, all on the exhaustless subject of love. At what time they were written is uncertain; but from their being addressed to Lorenzo, we may conjecture that he was then of manly age, before which time he had given some specimens of his own poetical talents. App. No. XIX.

Note 138 (p. 174).—Il Ciriffo Calvaneo, and his companion Il Povero Avveduto, the heroes of the poem, are the illicit offspring of two unfortunate ladies, who, being abandoned by their lovers, are indebted to the shepherd Lecore for their preservation. As the young men grow up, they display their courage in pursuing wild beasts, and their generosity in giving away the old shepherd's cattle and effects; in consequence of which he breaks his heart. Massima, the mother of Il Ciriffo, then informs them of the nobility of their origin, and of the distress which she has herself suffered; in consequence of which her son piously swears to accomplish the death of his father, which vow he accordingly fulfils. Repenting of his crime, he hastens to Rome, obtains Christian baptism, and the remission of his sins. In the mean time Il Povero Avveduto is carried off by Epidoniffo, a pirate of Marseilles, who stood in fear neither of God nor his saints,

> " Egli harebbe rubata quelle nave
> Dove Christo a San Pier venne in ajuto;
> E se vi fusser stato su, le chiave
> Tolte, e poi l'oro e l'argento fonduto;
> E preso in terra l'angel che disse ave,
> Menato a fusta, e ne' ferri tenuto,
> E spogliato Gioseppe vecchiarello,
> Ma col baston prima scosso il mantello.

After many adventures, Il Povero Avveduto goes to the assistance of Tebaldo, sultan of Egypt, who was besieged by Luigi, king of France: the combatants on each side are particularly described. A battle takes place, after which Il Povero is made a cavalier by the sultan, for whose particular amusement he tilts with his newly-discovered brother Lionetto. Such is the heterogeneous mixture which composes this poem; the invention of which is not, however, to be wholly attributed to Luca. In the Gaddi library is a MS. anterior to his time by 150 years, entitled by Bandini "Liber pauperis prudentis." (Cat. Bibl. Laur. vol. v. Plut. xliv. cod. 30.) From which it sufficiently appears that in this instance Luca is only an imitator. It is to be regretted that his judgment did not lead him to select a better model.

Note 139 (p. 175).—It was printed, with the continuation of Giambullari, at Florence, in 1535, and had probably been printed before, as it is dedicated to Lorenzo de' Medici, the grandson of Lorenzo the Magnificent, who died in the year 1519. It there consists of four books, of which the first only is the work of Pulci. The "Ciriffo Calvaneo" was reprinted with the "Giostra" of Lorenzo, and other works of Luca, by the Giunti at Florence, in 1572; but the continuation by Giambullari *is there omitted.*

Note 140 (p. 175).—Printed at Florence in 1479. (De Bure Bibliogr. Instruc. No. 3411.) I have seen two other ancient editions of this poem, without date; at the close of one of which we read "Finito il Driadeo per Luca Pulci ad Petitione di ser Piero Pacini." Haym erroneously attributes this poem to Luigi Pulci; and I conceive he is also mistaken in citing an edition of 1489. Bibl. Ital. p. 91.

Note 141 (p. 175).—These epistles have been several times printed. Tiraboschi refers to an edition of 1481, and I have met with three others: the first "Impresso in Firenze per ser Francesco Bonacorsi et per Antonio di Francesco Venetiano nell' anno MCCCCLXXXVIII, a di XXVIII di Febraio;" the second at Florence in 1513, and the last in 1572.

Note 142 (p. 175).—It is evident from the following lines at the conclusion of the poem of Bojardo that it was not finished when the French made an irruption into Italy, in the year 1494:

"Mentre ch' io canto, Ahime Dio redentore,
Veggio l' Italia tutta a fiamma e a fuoco
Per questi Galli, che con gran furore
Vengon per rovinar non so che luoco."
Bojardo, Orl. Inam. lib. iii. canto 9, ed. Ven. 1548.

Note 143 (p. 175).—Limerno Pitocco (Teofilo Folengi) in his extravagant and licentious poem of "Orlandino," ridicules the idea of Politiano being the author of Morgante. Orlandino, cap. i. Ed. Ven. 1550.

Note 144 (p. 175).—Dr. Burney's History of Music, iv. 14. For this the learned and ingenious author has cited the authority of Crescimbeni, (vol. ii. part ii. p. 273, ed. Ven. 1730,) who informs us, as is probably the truth, that Pulci was accustomed to recite his poem in the manner of the ancient rhapsodists, at the table of Lorenzo de' Medici, but does not fix this event at any particular period, though he afterwards informs us that Luigi flourished about the year 1450.

Note 145 (p. 176).—Folengi, however, ranks the poems of Pulci as canonical, with those of Bojardo, Ariosto, Francesco Cieco, and himself; and freely condemns those of the other romancers to the flames, as apocryphal. Orlando, cap. i.

Note 146 (p. 176).—

"A che credi ch' io pensi, o ch' io balocchi
Tanti de' Pulci le persone stolte?
Perchè de' Pulci hai sol tre cose tolte,
Leggerezza, colore, e piccini occhi,
Ma il nome tuo e Gigi de' Pidocchi," &c. Son. ix.

Note 147 (p. 176).—

"E già la fame in fronte al naturale
Porti dipinta, e pare opra di Giotto." Son. xxxvii.

Note 148 (p. 176).—

"Tenuto hai con la morte,
Otto di triegua: hor che sofferto ha troppo,
Con la falce fienaja vien di galoppa.
Tu n' andrai a piè zoppo,

A trovar Luca tuo, ladro di zecca,
Che per te serba un luogo alla Judecca." Son. xxxvii.

NOTE 149 (p. 176).—

"Tu nacesti col segno del capresto,
Come in Francia si dice della croce." Son. xxx.

NOTE 150 (p. 177).—I have seen an edition of these poems, without note of date or place, but apparently printed about the close of the fifteenth century, and entitled "SONETTI DI MISSERE MATTHEO FRANCO ET DI LUIGI PULCI JOCOSI ET FACETI CIOE DA RIDERE." Many of these sonnets are addressed to Lorenzo de' Medici, for whose favour the rival poets seem to have contended, by endeavouring to surpass each other in eccentricity and scurrility. A new edition was published in the year 1759, by the marchese Filippo de' Rossi, who informs us that they were three times printed in the fifteenth century.

NOTE 151 (p. 177).—This singular circumstance, which so decisively ascertains the early period at which Lorenzo began to exercise his poetical talents, was first discovered by Apostolo Zeno, who having, in the year 1742, found in the possession of his friend Jacopo Facciolati, at Padua, a manuscript collection of ancient Italian poems, was, after mature deliberation, induced to conjecture that they were collected and arranged by Lorenzo de' Medici. To this supposition he was principally led by the introductory address to Federigo of Arragon, in which the compiler adverts to the visit of Federigo to Pisa, in the preceding year, and afterwards addresses that prince in the following terms: "At the close of the book, (conceiving that it might afford you some satisfaction) I have inserted a few of MY OWN SONNETS AND CANZONI with the expectation, that when you peruse them they may recall to your remembrance the fidelity and attachment of their author." On comparing the productions of the anonymous compiler, with the "Poesie Volgari" of Lorenzo, printed by Aldo in 1554, the conjectures of the critic were amply confirmed; he having there discovered almost every poem which appeared in the manuscript, except five pieces, which he conceived might probably be inserted in the "Canzone a Ballo" of Lorenzo and Politiano, but which in fact he could not then ascertain for want of that work.

NOTE 152 (p. 178).—How grateful to our sensations, how distinct to our imaginations, appear the—

"Speluncæ, vivique lacus, ac frigida Tempe,
Mugitusque boûm, mollesque sub arbore somni."

NOTE 153 (p. 181).—Spenser has a similar passage in his "Mourning Muse of Thestylis:"

The blinded archer boy,
Like larke in showre of rain,
Sate bathing of his wings,
And glad the time did spend
Under those chrystall drops
Which fell from her faire eyes,
And at their brightest beams
Him proyn'd in lovely wise.

" Tum sua
Inside
Ramo, v
Post sole
Gestire e

I have only to add, tha
who has availed himself
it has not been surpassed

NOTE 154 (p. 185).—If
cation of Rumour; if Hora
sents us with an awful pic
vague as scarcely to commu
terised by their operation
insignia. Of the ancient
abounds in these personifica
what idea do we form of La

" Labor ex
Agitat cu

or of Hope or Fear from the

" Turbine n
Urbibus e

The personification of Hop
worthy of that charming aut
description of Sleep, (Lib. i.
before mentioned.

NOTE 155 (p. 185).—One of
that of Liberty, in a beautiful
tendency, has been excluded fr

" Libertà, dolce

concise: "La brevità del sonetto non comporta, che una sola parola sia vana, ed il vero subietto e materia del sonetto debbe essere qualche acuta e gentile sentenza, narrata attamente, ed in pochi versi ristretta, e fuggendo la oscurità e durezza." Comment. di Lor. de' Med. sopra i suoi Sonetti, p. 120. Ed. Ald. 1554.

Note 157 (p. 189.)—If written in latter times, some of these sonnets might have been thought to border on impiety. Thus the poet addresses the faithful—in love—

"A ciascum alma presa, e gentil core,
Nel cui cospetto viene il dir presente,
In ciò chè mi rescrivan suo parvente,
Salute in lor signore—cioè Amore."

And again, in allusion to a well-known passage,

"O voi che per la via d'amor passate,
Attendete e guardate,
S' egli è dolore alcun quanto 'l mio grave."
Vita Nuova di Dante, Fir. 1723.

Note 158 (p. 190).—In the general collection of the poems of Lorenzo, printed by Aldo, in 1554, his sonnets are accompanied with a copious commentary, which exhibits many striking traits of his character, and is a very favourable specimen of his prose composition. This commentary has not been reprinted; and the copies of this edition have long been of such rare occurrence in Italy, that even Cionacci, the editor of the sacred poems of Lorenzo, and of others of the Medici family, in 1680, had never been able to obtain a sight of the book. "Di questi due," says he, (adverting to the Selve d' Amore, and the Libro di Rime, intitolato Poesie volgari) "fa menzione il Poccianti, e il Valori, sopra citati; ma io non ho veduto se non *il primo*, stampato in ottavo." (Cion. Osserv. 28.) This volume is entitled "*Poesie volgari, nuovamente stampate di Lorenzo de' Medici, che fu padre di papa Leone.* Col commento del medesimo sopra alcuni de' suoi sonetti. In Vinegia, M.D.LIIII." From the expression *nuovamente stampate*, we might infer, that these poems had before been printed; but I have not been able to discover any trace of a former impression; and Apostolo Zeno, in his notes, on the "Biblioteca Italiana" of Fontanini, vol. ii. p. 59, Ed. Ven. 1753, expressly informs us that this is the only edition known, "l' unica edizione delle poesie del Magnifico." A variation, however, occurs in the copies: the sheet marked with the letter O having, in the greater part of the edition, been reduced from eight leaves to four, as appears by a defect in the numeration of the pages. This is generally understood to have arisen from the scrupulous delicacy of the printer, who, having discovered some indecent pieces, inserted from the "Canzoni a Ballo," cancelled the leaves in such copies as remained unsold, and hence the copies which contain the sheet O complete have, in the perverse estimation of bibliographers and collectors, acquired an additional value. On an examination of the pieces thus omitted, I have, however, some doubts, whether the reason above assigned be the true motive for the caution of the printer; a caution which I conceive was rather occasioned by an apprehension of the censures of the inquisition, for his having unaccountably blended in the same *poem some* pious stanzas with others of a more terrestrial

nature, intended for a different poem, without giving the reader due notice, by a proper separation or distinct title, of so unexpected a change of sentiment. In consequence of which a poem on the resurrection of Christ is terminated by some stanzas that relate only to a mere mortal passion. The works of Lorenzo were reprinted, with the addition of several pieces, at Bergamo, in octavo, in 1763.

Note 159 (p. 191).—This poem has been several times printed. The earliest edition which I have seen is "Impresso in Pesaro per Hieronymo Soncino nel M.CCCCCXIII a di XV di Luglio," under the title of "*Stanze bellissime et ornatissime intitulate le Selve d' Amore composte dal Magnifico Lorenzo di Piero di Cosimo de' Medici.*" It was again printed by Matthio Pagan at Venice, in 1554, and is also inserted in the Aldine and Bergamo editions of his works. In the last-mentioned edition, it is, however, preceded by thirty stanze, which form a poem entirely distinct in its subject, though not inferior in merit; and the reader ought to commence the perusal of the "Selve d' Amore" at the thirty-first stanza, "Dopo tanti sospiri e tanti omei."

Note 160 (p. 191).—Notwithstanding these illustrious authorities, it may perhaps be allowable to doubt, whether a series of stanzas be the most eligible mode of narrating an epic, or indeed any other extensive kind of poem. That it is not natural must be admitted; for naturally we do not apportion the expression of our sentiments into equal divisions; and that which is not natural cannot in general long be pleasing. Hence the works of Ariosto, of Tasso, and of Spenser, labour under a disadvantage which it required all the vigour of genius to surmount; and this is the more to be regretted, as both the Italian and the English languages admit of compositions in blank verse productive of every variety of harmony.

Note 161 (p. 191).—"I dilettevoli amori di messer Girolamo Benivieni, Fiorentino," printed at Venice, by "Nicolo d' Aristotile di Ferrara, detto Zoppino, 1537," with another poem entitled, "Caccia bellissima del Reverendissimo Egidio," and several pieces of the count Matteo Bojardo. This piece of Benivieni is not printed in the general edition of his works, Ven. 1524.

Note 162 (p. 191).—"Strambotti di Serafino d' Aquila." This celebrated poet and improvvisatore, "A quo," says Paolo Cortese, "ita est verborum et cantuum conjunctio modulata nexa, ut nihil fieri posset modorum ratione dulcius," was born in 1466, and died in 1500. (Tirab. Storia della Let. Ital. vol vi. parte 2, p. 154.) His works have been frequently printed; but the edition most esteemed is that of Florence, by the Giunti, in 1516. Zeno has cited no less than sixteen editions of the works of Serafino, the latest of which is in the year 1550. Bibl. Ital. vol. i. p. 429.

Note 163 (p. 191).—Some of these stanze of Politiano were first published in the edition of his works by Comino, Padua, 1765; but are there left imperfect. They are given complete in the edition published by Silvestri, Milano, 1825.

Note 164 (p. 191).—About a dozen copies of these poems were printed in the year 1791, chiefly for the purpose of regulating the text, which

have since been distributed by the editor amongst his friends. This he thinks it necessary to mention, to prevent any misapprehension on the part of those into whose hands such volume may chance to fall.

Note 165 (p. 191).—Pignotti, in his history of Tuscany, thinks that it was the intention of Lorenzo to celebrate his villa of Ambra, which at a time of inundation is frequently surrounded by water, and to give a poetic origin to his favourite residence, and the lovely eminence on which it is placed. No memorial remains that there ever was an island in the Ambrone, the bed of which is narrow near Poggio a Cajano, and seems not capable of containing an island where Lorenzo might take his pleasure.—*Illustrations*, p. 131.

Note 166 (p. 191)—Laurentius Medices—qui scilicit Ambram ipsam Cajanam, prædium (ut ita dixerim) omniferum, quasi pro laxamento sibi delegit civilium laborum." Pol. ad Laur. Tornabonum in Op. ap. Ald.

Note 167 (p. 191)—This is not the only occasion on which Ambra has been celebrated in the language of poetry. Politiano has given the same title to his beautiful Latin poem devoted to the praises of Homer; in the close of which is a particular description of this favourite spot, which was at that time thought to be sufficiently secured against the turbulence of the flood.

Note 168 (p. 194).—Of the union of poetry and music in the "Laude Spirituali," or sacred songs, Dr. Burney has traced the origin in Italy, and has given a specimen of a hymn to the Trinity, with the music so early as the year 1336, from the manuscript which he had himself consulted in the Magliabechi library. v. Hist. of Music, vol. ii p. 326.

Note 169 (p. 194).—Rime sacre del Magnifico Lorenzo de' Medici il Vecchio, di Madonna Lucrezia sua madre, e d' altri della stessa famiglia. Raccolte e d' osservazioni corredate per Francesco Cionacci. In Firenze, 1680.

Note 170 (p. 194).—Since the above was written, I have discovered this hymn to be a paraphrase of "The Secret Song, or Hymn of Regeneration," in the "Pymander" of Hermes Trismegistus, who is said to have been the lawgiver of Egypt, and the inventor of hieroglyphic writing, and to have lived sixteen centuries before Christ. In the Laurentian library (Plut. xxi. Cod. 8. v. Band. Cat. 1, 668,) is a translation of this work from the Greek by Ficino, bearing the date of 1463, and dedicated to Cosmo de' Medici; from which Lorenzo undoubtedly translated, or imitated the ensuing poem. The translation by Ficino also appears in his printed works, vol. ii. p. 789. Ed. Par. 1641. An English version of the same author, said to be from the Arabic, by Dr. Everard, was published at London by Thomas Brewster, 1657. I scarcely need to observe, that the authenticity of this work is doubtful, it being generally regarded as a pious fraud, produced about the second century of the Christian æra.

Note 171 (p. 197).—The "Beoni," or "Simposio," of Lorenzo, was first published by the Giunti, at Florence, 1568, with the sonnets of Burchiello, Alamanni, and Risoluto; and was afterwards inserted in the third volume of the collection of the "Opere Burlesche," printed with the date of (*London*) *1723*. In the former edition many of the objectionable

passages are omitted, which are, however, restored in the latter. The editors of the poems of Lorenzo, published at Bergamo in 1763, have again mutilated this poem, having totally omitted the 8th capitolo, as "mancante e licenzioso;" in all the editions the work is left imperfect, and ends in the midst of the 9th capitolo; after which, in the edition of 1568, it is added, "Dicon ch' el magnifico Autore lasciò l' opera così imperfetta."

Note 172 (p. 197).—"Or questi 'Canti Carnascialeschi,' fatti per intrattenere allegramente il popolo, io gli considero come non solamente primi ma grandi avanzamenti altresì della giocosa satira Italiana; a quali aggiugnere dobbiamo 'I Beoni, e La Compagnia del Mantellaccio,' componimenti dello stesso Lorenzo de' Medici, i quali furono scritti da quel grand' uomo per sollievo delle pubbliche gravose occupazioni, e dagli studj più sublimi delle scienze," &c. (Bianchini, della Satira Italiana, p. 33. Ed. Fir. 1729.) "La Compagnia del Mantellaccio" was not, however, written by Lorenzo, though it has frequently been attributed to him. In the earliest edition I have seen of this poem, which is without a date, but was probably printed before the year 1500, it appears without the name of its author. A more complete copy is annexed to the sonetti of Burchiello, Alamanni, and Risoluto, by the Giunti, in 1568, where it is attributed to Lorenzo de' Medici; but it is by no means possessed of those characteristic excellences that distinguish the generality of his works.

Note 173 (p. 199).—Francesco Berni, availing himself of the examples of Burchiello, Franco, Luigi Pulci, and Lorenzo de' Medici, cultivated this branch of poetry with such success, as to have been generally considered as the inventor of it; whence it has obtained the name of Bernesche. The characteristic of this poetry is an extreme simplicity of provincial diction, which the Italians denominate Idiotismo. The most extravagant sentiments, the most severe strokes of satire, are expressed in a manner so natural and easy, that the author himself seems unconscious of the effect of his own work. Perhaps the only indication of a similar taste in this country appears in the writings of the facetious Peter Pindar; but with this distinction, that the wit of the Italians generally consists in giving a whimsical importance to subjects in themselves ridiculous or contemptible, while that of our countryman is for the most part shown in rendering things of importance ridiculous. The principal work of Berni is his "Orlando Innamorato," being the poem of Bojardo, newly versified, or rather travestied; in the third book and seventh chapter of which he has introduced, without much ceremony, some particulars of his own history.

Note 174 (p. 199).—In the satires of Ariosto, the author has faithfully recorded his family circumstances and connexions, the patronage with which he was honoured, and the mortifications and disappointments which he from time to time experienced: whilst his independent spirit, and generous resentment of the oppressive mandates of his superiors, are exhibited in a lively and interesting style. In the "Orlando Furioso," we admire the poet; but in the satires of Ariosto, we are familiarized with and love the man.

Note 175 (p. 199).—Ercole Bentivoglio was of the same family that

for many years held the sovereignty of Bologna. His satires do him infinite credit as a poet, and are scarcely inferior to those of Ariosto, his friend and contemporary.

Note 176 (p. 200).—Few attempts have been made in England to adapt the provincial idiom of the inhabitants to the language of poetry. Neither the "Shepherd's Calendar" of Spenser, nor the "Pastorals" of Gay, possess that native simplicity, and close adherence to the manners and language of country life, which ought to form the basis of this kind of composition. Whether the dialect of Scotland be more favourable to attempts of this nature, or whether we are to seek for the cause in the character of the people, or the peculiar talents of the writers, certain it is, that the idiom of that country has been much more successfully employed in poetical composition, than that of any other part of these kingdoms, and that this practice may there be traced to a very early period. In later times, the beautiful dramatic poem of "The Gentle Shepherd" has exhibited rusticity without vulgarity, and elegant sentiment without affectation. Like the heroes of Homer, the characters of this piece can engage in the humblest occupations without degradation. If to this production we add the beautiful and interesting poems of the Ayrshire ploughman, we may venture to assert, that neither in Italy nor in any other country has this species of poetry been cultivated with greater success. "The Cotter's Saturday Night" is, perhaps, unrivalled in its kind in any language.

Note 177 (p. 200).—"Decam. Giorn." viii. Nov. 2. Bentivegna de Mazzo being interrogated whither he went, replies, "Gnaffe, Sere, in buona verità io vo infino a Città per alcuna mia vicendà, e porto queste cose a Sere Bonacorri di Ginestreto, che m' ajuti di non so che m' hal fatto richiedere per una comparigione del parentorio per lo pericolator suo il giudice del deficio." That the ancient Romans had also a marked distinction between the written tongue, and the dialect of the country inhabitants, may be inferred from the following lines of Tibullus. Lib. ii. Eleg. 3.

"Ipsa Venus lætos jam nunc migravit in agros,
Verbaque aratoris rustica discit amor."

Note 178 (p. 200). Nencia is probably the rustic appellation of Lorenzo or Lorenzina; thus from Lorenzo, in the same dialect, is formed Nencio and Renzo; and from the diminutive Lorenzino, Nencino, and Cencino. In this poem, the rustic Vallero also addresses his mistress by the augmentative of Nenciozza. These variations are frequently used in the Florentine dialect to express the estimation in which the subject of them is held: thus *ino*, and *ina*, denote a certain degree of affection and tenderness, similar to that which is felt for infants; whilst the augmentatives of *uccio, uccia, one, ona*, usually imply ridicule or contempt.

Note 179 (p. 200).—The learned Anton Maria Salvini has given an excellent edition of this comedy, with another by the same author, entitled "La Fiera." Firenz. 1726. The annotations of Salvini upon these pieces are highly and deservedly esteemed.

Note 180 (p. 200).—An elegant edition of this poem was published at Florence, in 1755, in quarto, with copious notes and illustrations by

Orazio Marrini; in which the editor has, with great industry and learning, traced the history of rustic poetry, in Italy, from the time of Lorenzo de' Medici, to whom he attributes the invention of it (Pref. p. 10,) to that of his author Baldovini; and has illustrated the text in the most judicious and satisfactory manner.

Note 181 (p. 201).—Several of our most celebrated critics have warmly contended for the antiquity of the English stage, which they suppose may be traced higher than the Italian by 150 years; in proof of which is adduced the miracle-play of St. Catharine, said to be written by Geoffry, abbot of St. Albans, and performed at Dunstable, in the year 1110. v. Malone's Shakspeare, in Pref. Hence we might be led to conclude that this miracle-play was composed in dialogue; but there is reason to conjecture that the whole consisted of dumb show, and that the author's only merit lay in the arrangement of the incidents and machinery. Of the same nature were the grotesque exhibitions, well known in this country under the name of the Harrowing of Hell (Tyrwhitt's Chaucer, vol. iv. p. 243,) and the representations at Florence, mentioned by Villani (lib. viii. c. 10,) and Ammirato (lib. iv.), who inform us, that in the year 1304, the inhabitants of the district of S. Borgo publicly proclaimed that they would give an insight into the next world to those who would attend upon the bridge of Carrara. A great number of people were accordingly collected, to witness a representation of the infernal regions, which was displayed in boats or rafts upon the river. In this spectacle the damned appeared to be tormented by demons in various forms, and with dreadful shrieks struck the spectators with terror: when, in the midst of the performance, the bridge, which was of wood, gave way, and the unfortunate attendants became the principal actors in the drama. The interludes preserved among the Harleian MSS. said to have been performed at Chester, in 1327, and adverted to by Mr. Malone, are manifestly antedated by nearly two centuries; nor do I conceive it possible to adduce a dramatic composition in the English language that can indisputably be placed before the year 1500, previous to which time they were common in Italy; though possibly not so early as Mr. Malone allows, when he informs us, on the authority of the Histriomastix, that pope Pius II. about the year 1416, composed, and caused to be acted before him, on Corpus Christi day, a mystery, in which was represented the court of the kingdom of heaven. Æneas Silvius, who assumed that title, was not raised to the pontifical dignity till the year 1458. In the extensive catalogue of his writings by Apostolo Zeno (Dissert. Vos.) I find no notice of any such composition.

Note 182 (p. 201).—Of this piece I have two ancient editions without date; one of which, printed at Florence by Francesco Bonacorsi, bears sufficient evidence of its having been published during the life of the author.

Note 183 (p. 202).—A considerable collection of the ancient editions of the "Rappresentazione" of the fifteenth century, printed without date, and formerly in the Pinelli library, has fallen into my hands. I may say of them, with Apostolo Zeno, "trattone alquanti che hanno *qualche* suco di buon sapere, mescolato però di agro e di spiacevole, son *rancidumi* ed inezie; cavate anche da legende apocrife, e da impure

fonti, con basso e pedestre stile, e d' arte prive, e di grazia poetica." Annot. alla Bib. Ital. di Fontan. i. 489.

Note 184 (p. 204).—Of this exhibition, which took place about the year 1512, Vasari has left a very particular account. (Vita di Piero di Cosimo.) The whole piece is published in the "Canti Carnascialeschi," p. 131. Ed. 1559.

Note 185 (p. 204).—These pieces, as well as the other poems of Lorenzo de' Medici, are frequently cited by the academicians della Crusca in their celebrated Dictionary, as authorities for the Italian tongue; and consequently compose a part of those works selected for the purity of their style, and known by the name of "Testi di lingua."

Note 186 (p. 204).—This was not, however, the first edition of the "Canti Carnascialeschi." Zeno, in his notes on the "Bibl. Ital." of Fontanini, (vol. ii. p. 83,) has cited two editions printed without note of date or place, but prior, as he thought, to the year 1500; the first entitled "Canzone per andare in Maschera," the latter, "Ballattette del Magnifico Lorenzo de' Medici, di M. Agnolo Poliziano, e di Bernardo Giamburlari." The edition of 1559 is, however, the first general collection of these pieces, towards which a great number of the natives of Florence contributed. Of this edition the greater part of the copies are mutilated, having been deprived of 100 pages about the middle of the book; viz. from page 298 to page 398, in which space were contained the pieces of Battista dell' Ottonajo, whose brother Paolo having remonstrated against their publication in a surreptitious manner, and in an inaccurate state, had sufficient influence with the government of Florence to obtain an order that the printer, Torrentino, should deliver up all the copies in his hands, which appeared to be 495; after a year's litigation the poems of Ottonajo were ordered to be cut out from the book, and Paolo was left at liberty to publish another edition of them, which he accordingly did. This dispute gave rise to another contest during the present century, between the Canonico Biscioni, late librarian of the grand duke's library at Florence, and Sig. Rinaldo Maria Bracci, who published at Pisa, under the date of Cosmopoli, 1750, a new edition of the "Canti Carnascialeschi," in two volumes quarto, including those of Ottonajo, from the impression of his brother Paolo; in the introduction to which he justifies the decree that suppressed these pieces in the edition of 1559, contrary to the opinion of Biscioni, who considered it as severe and unjust. The dispute seems of little importance; but the result of it was unfavourable to the modern editor, whose elegant and apparently correct edition of these poems has never obtained that credit amongst the literati of Italy, to which, on many accounts, it appears to be entitled.

Note 187 (p. 205).—In the edition of the "Canzoni a Ballo," published at Florence, in 1568, the title-page is ornamented with a print in wood, representing twelve women dancing before the palace of the Medici, known by the arms affixed to it, and singing, as we may presume, a dancing song. Towards the front of the print appears Lorenzo de' Medici; two females kneel before him, one of whom presents him *with a garland taken* from her head, of which he seems to decline the

hymns to the most profa
stimulating the languid pi
the vivacity of sensual enj
letto," is sung to the musi
morire," to that of "Vaga
of "Dolce anima mia;" an
Donna d'amor fino," one of
a Ballo."

Note 188 (p. 212).—It is
systematic arrangement, fo
of political action, the posse
continuance of existing right
the Italian states in the fifte
V. vol. i. sec. 3.) But Mr. H
tem, if not theoretically unde
the ancient states of Greece an
vol. i. part ii. Essay 7.) In adj
may be adopted, there is no
formed themselves into soci
their being found in any other
has been marked by a genera
had their antipathies and prej
The powerful have endeavoure
sought refuge from the power
ing the great degree of civili
states, their political conduc
higher principle; conquests w
precautions for safety were de
preponderating mass of the I
whatever was opposed to its
the midd

and, above all, an eye was to be found that could discern, and a mind that could comprehend, so extended an object.

Note 189 (p. 213).—The other conspirators were Filippo Balducci and Amoretto, the illegitimate son of Guido Baldovinette. (v. Ammir, lib. 25.)

Note 190 (p. 215).—Fabroni has preserved a letter from the duke of Urbino to Lorenzo de' Medici, which sufficiently shews the confidence that was reposed in him by the allies, and the active part which he took in preparing for the contest.

Note 191 (p. 217). The duke of Urbino and Roberto Malatesta died on the same day; one at Bologna, the other at Rome; each of them, although at the head of adverse armies, having recommended to the other the protection of his possessions and surviving family. Diario Allegretti, ap. Fabr. ii. 245.

Note 192 (p. 217).—Ugolino transmitted to Lorenzo, from time to time, a full account of his proceedings, in several letters which are published by Fabroni, (in Vita Laur. ii. 227;) from which it appears, that he was not without hopes of accomplishing his important object.

Note 193 (p. 218).—Thus he addresses Lorenzo in a letter dated xiii. Kal. Febr. 1482, (ap. Fabr. adnot. et mon. ii. 243.) "Alla Giornata di Ferrara dove dite avere promesso andare, vi avrei consigliato non andasse punto, ma che guardaste bene tener sicura vostra persona; perchè non conosco nè i personaggi nè il luogo, dove v' habbiate a trovare, e v' avrei mandato uno imbasciatore di quà in vostra excusatione; nientidimanco, poichè l' avete promesso, me ne reporto a voi; et alla buona hora sia, et a Dio. Luis."

Note 194 (p. 219).—He died on the 12th of August, 1484, being the fifth day after peace was proclaimed at Rome. (Murat. Ann. ix. 546, 549.) "O perchè fusse il termine di sua vita venuto, o perchè il dolore della pace fatta, come nemica a quella, l' amazzasse." Mac. Hist. lib. 8.

Note 195 (p. 221).—Macchiavelli, pleased in relating instances of that crooked policy in which he is supposed to have been himself an adept, informs us, that the Florentines, wanting a pretext for a rupture with the inhabitants of Pietra-Santa, directed a part of their baggage to pass near that place, for the purpose of inducing the garrison to make an attack upon it. (Hist. lib. 8.) And Fabroni, on what authority it is not easy to discover, expressly attributes this artifice to Lorenzo de' Medici, (in Vita Laur. i. 127.) But Ammirato, whose veracity is undoubted, asserts that this incident took place without any premeditated design on the part of the Florentines, introducing his narrative with a direct censure of the relation of Macchiavelli: "Hor volle più tosto il caso, che artificio alcuno, il quale va il Macchiavelli accattando," &c. Ist. Fior. lib. 25.

Note 196 (p. 223).—His death was attributed to poison, given to him by Antonello Sanseverino, prince of Salerno. (Murat. Ann. ix. 542.) The frequency of these imputations, though perhaps not always founded on fact, strongly marks the character of the age.

Note 197 (p. 228).—In relating the death of Buccolini Guzzoni, Sismondi has thought proper to reject the decisive testimony of Macchiavelli, and suggests that it was perhaps secretly connived at by Lorenzo. To shew more fully what were the sentiments of Lorenzo when he supposed that those with whom he was allied had been guilty of any unjust or treacherous act, I will give an extract from an unpublished and confidential letter of his to Lanfredini, the Florentine ambassador at Rome, by which it appears, that whilst Buccolini was at Florence, Lorenzo received intelligence of the death of the nephew of Buccolini, which he was apprehensive had been occasioned by violence. His language is to the following effect. After stating that Buccolini had applied for the payment of 1500 ducats, on account of what was due to him by treaty, he adds, "I observe what you mention as to the death of the nephew, which I consider as a matter of great scandal to me, it being very difficult to believe, that as he was living when the capitulation was signed, he should die a natural death in so short a time. I wish you to exert yourself in discovering the truth of this, and send me the examination and explanation of it, that I may not be disgraced; as if he be alive the Legate and M. Jacopo promised that he should shortly be set at liberty. I believe the disposition of the pope to be neither *wicked* nor *scandalous;* and if it were, I have observed no symptoms that he would be so towards me. I wish, however, that this matter should be fully cleared up; for I should regard every imputation on my fidelity *more than my life*, or whatever else is more dear to me. This I expect you to believe, and to make it understood *wherever it may be necessary;* for if any injury be done to my honour, I shall not conceal my displeasure; but judging from experience, I cannot believe this will be the case. I know not whether Buccolini intends to remain here, and to purchase some residence, which we shall enable him to do when he wishes it. He has been offered an accommodation, although he has not as yet accepted it," &c. After the indignant manner in which Lorenzo thus expresses himself at the risk of offending the pope, against whom he seems not to be wholly without suspicion, is it likely that he would have had the folly and the wickedness to commit his character to the mercy of Lod. Sforza, by assenting to the murder of Buccolini?—*Illustrations*, p. 162.

Note 198 (p. 232).—Ferdinand thus addressed himself to Antonio della Valle, one of the agents of Lorenzo at Naples: "Lorenzo ha provato, che veramente ho amato lui e quella città; ed io ho avuto a provare, che ha amato me, e i miei figliuoli, che senza lui, nè io nè loro saremmo in questo regno, il quale beneficio noi nè i nostri discendenti mai si hanno a scordare." (Pet. Lutetii Ep. ad Laur. Fab. ii. 369.) These obligations were also warmly acknowledged by Ferdinand in a letter to Lorenzo himself.

Note 199 (p. 233).—The jealous temper of the Florentines, in providing for the security of their liberties, is exquisitely satirized by their first poet. Dante. Purg. Cant. vi.

Note 200 (p. 234).—"All free governments," says Hume, very decisively, "must consist of two councils, a lesser and greater; or, in other words, of a senate and people." "The people," as Harrington observes,

"would want wisdom without the senate; the senate, without the people would want honesty." (Idea of a perfect Commonwealth)

NOTE 201 (p. 235).—Amerigo Vespucci, who has contended with Columbus for the honour of the discovery of America, was born at Florence in the year 1451, of a respectable family, of which several individuals had enjoyed the chief offices of the republic. The name of Amerigo was at Florence a common name of baptism. For an account of the controversy that has taken place respecting the pretensions of these eminent navigators, I must refer to Dr. Robertson's History of America, book ii. note 22, without, however, approving the severity of his animadversions on the respectable Canonico Bandini, who has endeavoured, from original and almost contemporary documents, to support the claims of his countryman. (Band. Vita di Amerigo Vesp. Flor. 1745.) However this may be, it is certain, that about the year 1507, Vespucci resided at Seville, with the title of master pilot, and with authority to examine all other pilots, for which he had a salary assigned him; an employment, as Tiraboschi well observes, suitable to a skilful navigator, but far below the pretensions of a man who had first discovered the new continent. This employment, however, afforded Vespucci an opportunity of rendering his name immortal. As he designed the charts for navigation, he uniformly denominated that continent by the name of AMERICA, which, being adopted by other mariners and navigators, soon became general. (Tirab. vol. vi. par. i. p. 192.) The memory of Vespucci is therefore now secured by a memorial,

"Quod non imber edax, non aquilo impotens
Possit diruere, aut innumerabilis
Annorum series, et fuga temporum."

NOTE 202 (p. 236).—"C'étoit une chose aussi admirable qu'éloignée de nos mœurs, de voir ce citoyen, qui faisait toujours le commerce, vendre d'une main les denrées du Levant, et soutenir de l'autre le fardeau de la république; entretenir des facteurs, et recevoir des ambassadeurs; résister au pape, faire la guerre et la paix, être l'oracle des princes, cultiver les belles-lettres, donner des spectacles au peuple, et accueillir tous le sçavans Grecs de Constantinople. Il égala le grand Cosme par ses bienfaits, et le surpassa par sa magnificence." Volt. Essai, ii. 284.

NOTE 203 (p. 236).—A letter from Louis XI. to Lorenzo, most earnestly entreating his assistance in promoting the interests of the king's favourites in a proposed nomination of cardinals by Innocent VIII. is preserved in the Palazzo Vecchio. Filz. lix.

NOTE 204 (p. 237).—Among the numerous pieces which allude to this period may be instanced the poem of Aurelius (or Lippo) Brandolini, "De laudibus Laurentii Medicis," which is given in the "Carmina illust. Poet. Ital." ii. 439. A collection now very rarely met with.

NOTE 205 (p. 240).—The "Decamerone" of Boccaccio was not communicated to Petrarca till many years after it was written, (Manni, Illust. del Boccaccio, p. 629;) and Petrarca himself confesses, that the reception of his Italian writings was far more favourable than he expected. Son. 253.

NOTE 206. (p. 242).—Chrysoloras died at Constance, when the council was held there in 1415. A volume, consisting of eulogies upon him, lately existed in the monastery at Camaldoli. (Zeno. Diss. Voss. i. 214.)

Poggio, and Æneas Sylvius (Pius II.), each of them honoured him with an epitaph. In the latter, the merit of having been the reviver of both Greek and Latin literature is explicitly attributed to him (See Hod. de Græc. Illust. p. 24.) Janus Pannonius, a scholar of Guarino Veronese, (for whose history and unhappy fate, vide Valerianus De Infelicitate Literatorum,) in an elegant Latin panegyric on his preceptor, also pays a tribute of respect to the Greek scholar. Jani Pannonii Paneg. ad Guar. Ver. Basil. 1518, p. 11.

Note 207 (p. 244).—The library of S. Marco, which, as we have before related, was founded by Cosmo, with the books collected by Niccolo Niccoli, and augmented at his own expense, was, in the year 1454, almost buried in ruins by an earthquake, that continued at intervals for nearly forty days, during which several persons lost their lives. Cosmo, however, not only restored the building to its former state, but raised the ceiling, so as to admit of a more extensive collection. At the same time a new arrangement of the manuscripts took place, and the Greek and Oriental works were formed into a class distinct from the Latin. Mehus in Vita Amb. Trav. pp. 66, 73.

Note 208 (p. 244).—The manuscripts acquired by Piero de' Medici are for the most part highly ornamented with miniatures, gilding, and other decorations, and are distinguished by the *fleurs de lys*. Those collected by Lorenzo are marked not only by the Medicean arms, but with a laurel branch in allusion to his name, and the motto SEMPER. When we advert to the immense prices which were given for these works, and the labour afterwards employed on them, they may be considered as the most expensive articles of luxury. A taste for the exterior decoration of books has lately arisen in this country, in the gratification of which no small share of ingenuity has been displayed: but if we are to judge of the present predilection for learning by the degree of expense thus incurred, we must consider it as greatly inferior either to that of the Romans during the times of the first emperors, or of the Italians in the fifteenth century. And yet it is perhaps difficult to discover, why a favourite book should not be as proper an object of elegant ornament as the head of a cane, the hilt of a sword, or the latchet of a shoe.

Note 209 (p. 245).—Of the vigilance of Politiano in these pursuits, we have the most explicit evidence, in a letter from him to Lorenzo, first published by Fabroni, which may justify the forcible remark of that author on the literary agents of Lorenzo. "Porro ipsos venaticos canes dixisses, ita odorabantur omnia et pervestigabant, ut ubi quidque raram esset, aliqua ratione invenirent atque compararent." Fabr. in Vita. i. 153. App. No. XXI.

Note 210 (p. 245).—"Non nihil etiam tunc quoque jocatus nobiscum, quin utrosque intuens nos; Vellem, ait, distulisset me saltem mors hæc ad eum diem quo vestram plane bibliothecam absoluissem." Pol. Ep. lib. iv. ep. 2.

Note 211 (p. 246).—At the close of the Bucolics, in this edition, is the following inscription:—

AD LECTOREM
Florentiæ vii. Idus Novembris,
MCCCCLXXI.

"Bernardus Cenninus Aurifex omnium judicio præstantissimus et Dominicus ejus F. egregiæ indolis adolescens: expressis ante calibe caracteribus, ac deinde fusis literis, volumen hoc primum impresserunt. Petrus Cenninus Bernardi ejusdem F. quanta potuit cura et diligentia emendavit, ut cernis. *Florentinis ingeniis nil ardui est.*" And at the close of the volume is another inscription, with the date of October, 1472.

Note 212 (p. 247).—"Impressum per Antonium Miscominum, Florentiæ, anno Salutis MCCCCLXXXII nonis Augusti." These commentaries were published at Venice, "per Joannem de Forlivio et Socios," in the following year, and several subsequent editions have taken place.

Note 213 (p. 247).—This ode is not printed in the works of Politiano, and is very inaccurately given by Bandini. (Spec. Lit. Flor.) It is here republished from the edition of Horace by Landino, Ven. MCCCCLXXXIII.

Note 214 (p. 249).—On this point, which has been so much contested, I find the opinion of Bandini, before cited in this work, p. 90, is confirmed by that of Laur. Mehus, Vita Amb. Traversarii, p. 87.

Note 215 (250).—Band. Cat. vol. ii. p. 564. In the preface to this author, the editor thus addresses Lorenzo: "Ab ineunte etenim ætate, splendidissima nominis tua fama, ad tuam benevolentiam captandam ita me compulit, ut cunctis potius honoris tui studiosum ostendere hoc ævo malim, quam in decorem meum reticere."

Note 216 (p. 250).—Florentiæ imp. Typis Bernardi et Nerii Tanaidis Nerlii Florentinorum. Nono mensis Decembris, Anno 1488, 2 vols. folio. For an account of this magnificent work, v. Maittaire, Annales Typograph. vol. i. par. 1. 49. De Bure, No. 2493.

Note 217 (p. 250).—Mr. Gibbon gives Politiano the appellation of an enthusiast, for supposing this manuscript to be the "authentic standard of Justinian himself." "This paradox," says he, "is refuted by the abbreviations of the Florentine manuscript, and the Latin characters betray the hand of a Greek scribe. (Hist. of the Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, book 44.) Politiano had, however, paid attention to this circumstance, and was of opinion that it was copied by a Latin scribe, and not by a Greek. "Est enim," says he, in an epistle to Lod. Bolognese, lib. xi. "liber characteribus majusculis, sine ullis compendiariis notis; nec Græcus, sed Latinus—videlicet ille ipse quem inter ceteros publicavit Justinianus." But although Politiano appears to have given the subject a cool and critical examination, and is therefore not to be stigmatized as an enthusiast, yet there is reason to believe that the judgment he formed as to the Florentine pandects was erroneous. To the researches and the kindness of the reverend and very learned Dr. Parr, who has examined this question with particular attention, I am indebted for the observations of many eminent scholars, bearing directly or indirectly on this subject; from the result of which it may fairly be presumed, that the Florentine MS. is in fact the work of a Greek scribe, although it by no means follows, as Dr. Parr has himself justly observed, that the copy is not one of those which "inter *ceteros publicavit Justinianus.*" This decision is principally supported

by two circumstances. 1. The mode of pointing or stopping observable in the MS. which in many instances is that of the Greek, and not of the Latin scribes. On this head the most decisive authority is that of Trotz, an acute and learned annotator on the work of Hermanus Hugo, a Jesuit, De prima Scribendi Origine, who, after a very minute inquiry into the methods of pointing adopted by the ancients, and an actual examination of the Florentine pandects, expressly says, "Unde fallitur Ang. Politianus (quem miror non notasse Brenckmannum) c. 41. Miscell. plane nullis intervallis dictionum archetypum esse conscriptum asserens," &c. 2. The letters *b* and *v* were often used indifferently for each other by the Greek copyists in transcribing Latin authors, and this peculiarity is also observable in the Florentine pandects. In the "Animadversiones" of Alexander Cunningham, on Bentley's Horace, cap. ii. p. 157, is the following passage: "Neque vero me fallit Græcos librarios, qui *b*, et *v*, eodem sono efferebant, *b* loco *v*, et vicissim *v* loco *b* in latinis libris describendis, crebro posuisse. Quibus vitiis Florentinus Pandectarum codex nec, non Glossarium Latino-Græcum et Græco-Latinum, Taurellio et H. Stephano testibus, miserè laborant," &c. Now Cunningham, as Dr. Parr observes, had not only great erudition, but had a clear head, and was by far the ablest antagonist that ever attacked Bentley upon his boasted edition of "Horace." Cunningham discovered at once the most obvious as well as the most probable reason, which had, however, escaped the penetration of Salmasius, Stephens, (who, though he had noted the circumstance, did not advert to its being occasioned by a Greek scribe,) and the editor of Labbé. He marks the peculiarity of the change in the Florentine MS. and imputes it, very properly, to the Greek scribe who was employed upon it. Such in part are the documents upon which the opinion of Dr. Parr is founded, which he has also supported by many other collateral proofs, to which it seems impossible, notwithstanding the authority of Politiano, to refuse assent.

This work, which consists of two volumes, written on thin vellum, "was deposited," says Mr. Gibbon, on the authority of Brenckman, "as a sacred relic in a rich casket, in the ancient palace of the republic, new bound in purple, and shewn to curious travellers by the monks and magistrates, bare-headed and with lighted tapers." Since the first publication of this work, I have been admonished by a learned Italian, that in relying on the authority of Mr. Gibbon for the above circumstances, I have suffered myself to be misled. That such ceremonies formerly took place rests, however, upon undoubted authority. "Atqui volumen ipsum—in ipsa Curia Florentina, a summo magistratu publice adservatur, magnaque veneratione quamquam raro id, etiamque ad funalia ostenditur." (Polit. Miscel. cap. xli.) That this custom was continued to the present day, I neither supposed myself, nor intended to induce others to believe.

NOTE 218 (p. 251.)—First printed by Antonio Miscomimi at Florence with the following singular colophon: "Impressit ex archetypo Antonius Miscominus. Familiares quidam Politiani recognovere. Politianus ipse nec Horthographian se ait, nec omnino alienam præstare culpam. FLORENTIÆ ANNO SALUTIS MCCCCLXXXIX. Decimo tertio kalendas Octobris. *In 4to.*" This book, like all those I have seen of the same printer, is

most elegantly and correctly executed, and is a proof of the speedy proficiency made in typography at Florence.

Note 219 (p. 251).—To Merula we are indebted for the first edition of the Comedies of Plautus, printed at Venice, "per Johannem de Colonia et Vindelinum de Spira, 1472." He also corrected and commented on the works of Juvenal, of Martial, of Quintilian, of Ausonius, the "Scriptores de re rustica," and other ancient authors; several of which have been published with his remarks. Merula was the disciple of Filelfo, and like him was frequently engaged in those acrimonious contests which perhaps promoted, whilst they disgraced, the cause of literature. One of these debates was with Galeotto Marzio, who, about the year 1468, wrote his treatise "De homine," in the first book of which he describes the exterior, and, in the second, the interior parts of man. This work Merula attacked with great bitterness, and with a considerable display of critical sagacity. The commentary of Merula was printed without date or place, and inscribed to Lorenzo and Giuliano de' Medici; but as the author in his dedication refers to the establishment of the academy at Pisa as a recent transaction, it was probably published about the year 1472. The dedication is a striking memorial of the early reputation which these illustrious brothers had acquired as patrons of learning. Some account of the life and labours of Merula may be found in Tirab. vi. part i. p. 291. Zeno. Diss. Voss. ii. 83.

Note 220 (p. 253).—"Quo sane tempore Florentiæ, velut in celeberrimo totius orbis theatro, eruditissimi viri, tanquam ex equo Trojano innumerabiles proceres, sese in orbem terrarum effuderunt. Quamobrem non modo Italia, sed etiam Gallia, Hispania Germania, et Britannia, hujusmodi beneficium Medicum familiæ acceptum referunt." (Petri Angelii Epist. ap. Band. Cat. ii. 397.) Alluding to a well-known and much admired passage in the second book of Cicero de Oratore: "Ecce tibi exortus est Isocrates, magister istorum omnium, cujus e ludo, tanquam ex equo Trojano, meri principes exierunt."

Note 221 (p. 254).—Hodius de Græc. illust. p. 201. This expression strongly resembles the words of Molo, the celebrated rhetorician of Rhodes. He did not understand Latin; and whilst Cicero was declaiming in Greek before him, Molo for a time listened in silence, and at last exclaimed, "As for you, Cicero, I praise and admire you, but pity the fortune of Greece, to see arts and sciences, the only ornaments which were left to her, transplanted by you to Rome." From Middleton's Life of Cicero, 8vo. edit. vol. i. p. 47.

Note 222 (p. 255).—Hodius de Græc. illust. p. 198, where the author has given a translation of the Greek epigram of Politiano, expressing his earnest wishes for the return of Argyropylus to Florence.

Note 223 (p. 255).—"Demetrius Chalcondyles, diligens grammaticus, et supra græcorum mores, cum nihil in eo fallaciarum aut fuci notaretur, vir utique lenis et probus, scholam Florentiæ instauravit, desertam ab Argyropylo, et a Politiano, deficientibus græcis occupatam." (Jov. Elog. xxix.) This information, if not refuted, is rendered highly problematical by the Greek epigram written by Politiano to Chalcondyles, on his arrival at Florence, in which he considers him as the successor of Gaza, and as supplying the maternal office of nourishing the

Note 225 (p. 256).—In the y
the death of Lorenzo de' Medi
"Commenda me Medicibus pat
plurima salute Demetrium impe
dices nostri unice tibi favent. I
totidem verbis remuneratur. I
Pol. Ep. lib. i. ep. 17, 18.

Note 226 (p. 256).—Jovii El
ticularly adverted to in the foll
from an Harveian oration of the
to me by Dr. Parr:

"——Italiam vero, quo tem
totam et principum aulas, et lib
voluntas, unum doctrinæ studiu
Florentinorum fama; quorum F
sima, tunc forte in *Laurenti M*
acquievit. Qui cum per univers
auctor, et bonus, et sapiens, et fe
patriæ suæ data, nimium, heu
alteri illa pari sane cura, sed me
disciplinis restitutis oriunda;
omnes terrarum gentes pertinen
vacuus et expers adest. Huic se
et modestia Linacrus, ut condisci
quorum ætate medius Johannes
pontifex Romanus, ad istam, qua
ditæ magnificentiæ laudem perv
fecerit Linacrus, quanto cum ar
Landinum, Demetrium Chalcond
Ficinum, Johannem Picum aud
potest quam verbis significari."

Note 229 (p. 259).—In the early part of the quarrel, Scala has the following passage, in a letter to Politiano: "Tu certe præter cæteros, mi Politiane, naturæ multum debes, illa tibi ingenium istud dedit: ut corporis modo prætermittam dotes, quæ nonnihil et ipsæ habere a quibusdam putantur momenti ad felicitatem et fortunæ commoda: quæ profecto juvare nativam virtutem, nisi ipsa sese deserat, vehementer solent. Cæcus sit funditus qui hæc non viderit." "Si quid video (says Menckenius) sunt et hæc per ludibrium forsan et per invidiam a Scala dicta, ut obscœnos Politiani mores perstringeret, quasi is nempe corporis sui copiam principi juventuti fecerit, semper ita amantes studiososque sui Medicæos habiturus. Ut adeo mirari vix satis possim, non sensisse hos aculeos, nec his quidquam reposuisse Politianum," &c. In supposing he could see so much clearer into the concerns of Politiano than Politiano himself, Menckenius is mistaken; it certainly never came into the head of either of the disputants, that this passage contained any insinuation of the nature alluded to by Menckenius. Giuliano de' Medici had been dead many years; nor had he in his lifetime given room for such an imputation; and at all events there is no probability that Scala would have hazarded the most remote insinuation of this kind, against a family on whose favour he existed, to say nothing of the inattention with which Politiano treats this passage, which he certainly considered only as a piece of ridicule on his *wry neck* and *hooked nose*, and as such thought it below his attention.

Note 230 (p. 259).—Giovanni Pontano, or, according to the academical appellation which he adopted, Jovianus Pontanus, was a native of Cerreto, in Umbrio, but when young and friendless took up his residence at Naples. His learning recommended him to Alfonso, and afterwards to Ferdinando; by whom he was entrusted with the highest offices of the state. Besides his undertaking many important embassies, Pontano was chief secretary to the king, and on one occasion his representative as viceroy of Naples. As a scholar he was the only person of the age whose productions can contend for superiority with those of Politiano. His poems were published by Aldus, in two volumes, 1513, 1518. His prose works in three volumes, 1518, 1519. Among the latter is a treatise "De Ingratitudine," in which he assumes the merit of having been instrumental in concluding peace between Ferdinand and the pope, and gives a loose to his exultation in having rendered his king so important a service; but alas! Pontano lived to give the fullest comment on his treatise in his own conduct. For although he enjoyed the favour of the family of Arragon for nearly half a century, yet when Charles VIII. of France, in the year 1495, seized upon the kingdom of Naples, and assumed the emblems of royalty, Pontano, in the name of the Neapolitans, made the public oration to him, and took care not to forget the defects of his royal patrons, with which he had the best opportunities of being acquainted. (Zeno, Diss. Voss. ii. 172. Guicciard. lst. d' Italia, lib. ii.) Pontano died in 1603, at the age of 77 years.

Note 231 (p. 260).—Voltaire has erroneously given Pico the name of *Jean-François*, confounding him with his nephew the son of his elder brother Galeotto. This *Jean-François*, or Giovan-Francesco Pico, suc-

ceeded to his father in the sovereignty of Mirandula, and was one of the most distinguished scholars of his time. By him there remains a life of his uncle, written in Latin, which, whilst it affords much information respecting this extraordinary man, displays a deplorable degree of superstition in the author. The mother of Giovanni Pico was of the family of Bojardo the poet.

Note 232 (p. 260).—"Cela," says Voltaire very justly, "n'est certainement pas dans le cours ordinaire de la nature. Il n'y a point de langue que ne demande environ une année pour la bien savoir. Quiconque dans une si grande jeunesse en sait vingt-deux, peut être soupçonné de les savoir bien mal, ou plutôt il en sait les élémens, ce qui est ne rien savoir." Essai, up sup.

Note 233 (p. 260).—Voltaire, not satisfied with these 900 questions, has increased their number to 1400; and informs us that they may be found at the head of the works of Pico. (Essai, ut sup.) It is to be wished that he had pointed out in what edition of the works of Pico he had discovered these 1400 questions; for the existence of which he seems to have had the same authority as he had for supposing that the learning of those days consisted merely in an acquaintance with the sophisms of the schoolmen, or that the sciences were then held in contempt by princes and men of eminence. Assertions unworthy of an author who professes to write *sur les mœurs et l'esprit de nations.*

Note 234 (p. 260).—"Apologia tredecim Quæstionum." This treatise was published with the other Latin works of Pico, at Venice, "per Bernardinum Venetum, an. MCCCCLXXXXVIII." in fol. The dedication of the "Apologia" is strongly expressive of the esteem and admiration of its author for Lorenzo de' Medici.

Note 235 (p. 261).—"Neque ego judicis (ita me semper ames) sed Momi personam indui, quem ferunt sandalium Veneris tandem culpasse, cum Venerem non posset. Confodi igitur versiculos aliquos, non quod eos improbarem, sed quod tanquam equestris ordinis, cedere reliquis, veluti senatoribus videbantur atque patriciis." (Pol. Ep. lib. i. ep. 4.)

Note 236 (p. 261).—Some of the Greek poems of Alessandra appear in the works of Politiano. (Ed. Ald. 1498.) And Politiano is supposed to have addressed to this lady several of his amorous verses.

Note 237 (p. 262).—The works of Marullus were published at Florence, under the title of HYMNI ET EPIGRAMMATA. At the close we read, "Impressit Florentiæ Societas Colubris vi. kal. Decembris, MCCCCLXXXXVII." His epigrams are inscribed to Lorenzo, the son of Pier-Francesco de' Medici. The three books of Hymns of Marullus are addressed to the Pagan deities, or the phenomena of nature, whence, perhaps, the remark of Erasmus: "Marulli pauca legi tolerabilia, si minus haberent paganitatis."

Note 238 (p. 262).—Among the epigrams of Politiano are several of the most outrageous kind, against some person whom he attacks under the name of Mabilius; and in the poems of Marullus are some pieces, little inferior in abuse, of which Ecnomus is the subject. Under these remarks it is supposed, and not without reason, that these rival scholars directed their shafts against each other.

Note 239 (p. 263).—

Mnemosyne, audito Senensis carmine Ceccæ,
Quando, inquit, decima est nata puella mihi?

Note 240 (p. 263).—A very full catalogue of the works of Leonardo is given by Laur. Mehus, and prefixed to his edition of the letters of this celebrated scholar. Flor. 1741. This catalogue comprises no less than sixty-three different productions, many of which are translations from the Greek.

Note 241 (p. 264).—His translation of Plato was first printed at Florence without date, and again at Venice, 1491. His version of Plotinus, printed by Miscomini, at the expense of Lorenzo de' Medici, though not published till after his death, is a fine specimen of typography. At the close we read,

"Magnifico sumptu Laurentii Medicis patriæ servatoris, impressit ex archetypo Antonius Miscominus Florentiæ Anno MCCCCLXXXXII. Nonis Maii."

Note 242 (p. 264).—Printed three times in the year 1493, viz. at Rome, at Bologna, by Plato de Benedictis, and at the last-mentioned place by Bazalerius de Bazaleriis. Of these editions the second is the most esteemed. Maittaire, Ann. Typ. i. 558. De Bure, Bibl. Inst. No. 4840.

Note 243 (p. 264).—"Quæ sane nostræ fuerunt partes, tentavimus profecto, utinamque etiam effecerimus, uti omnia ex fide responderent, ne inepta peregrinitas, ne græculæ usquam figuræ, nisi si quæ jam pro receptis habentur, latinam quasi polluerent castitatem; ut eadem propemodum esset linguæ utriusque perspicuitas, eædemque munditiæ, idem utrobique sensus atque indoles, nulla vocum morositas, nulla anxietas." Pol. in præfat. Ed. Ald. 1498.

Note 244 (p. 264).—An epitome of the Iliad in Latin verse, under the fictitious name of Pindar the Theban, is among the MSS. of the Laurentian Lib. (Plut. xxxviii. Cod. xii. 2.) and has also been published in the Ed. of Homer by Spondanus, Basil, 1583. Another translation of the Grecian bard is said to have been executed in the 15th century by Niccolo Valla, who died at the age of twenty-one years. (P. Cortes. de Hom. doct. p. 466. Valerian de Literat. Infel. lib. ii.) A translation of the Iliad into Latin prose, by Lorenzo Valla, was published at Brescia, 1474, and Lorenzo was accused of having availed himself of a translation made a century before by Leontius Pilatus; which translation has also been ascribed to Petrarca. Hod. de Græc. Illust. p. 10.

Note 245 (p. 264).—Amongst the Latin poems of Alessandro Braccio, the contemporary and friend of Politiano, and well known by his translation of the works of Appian, is the following epigram:

"AD LAURENTIUM MEDICEM.

"Tempora nostra tibi multum debentia, Laurens,
Non minus hoc debent, nobile propter opus,
Mæonium, duce te quod nuper et auspice, vatem,
Convertit Latios Angelus in numeros,

in-law of Bernardo Pulci (v. p. 1
death of Albiera Albizzi, the w
death Politiano has also left a l
there were two successive authe
inserted in the "Carmina Illu
that the same person who addre
his father in 1464, and had before
of his son John, should be the au
which are inscribed to Leo X., wh
1513. Politiano has left the follo
writings of Naldio:

"Dum celebrat Medicem N
Et pariter gemino rapt
Tam lepidum unanimes i
Phœbus, Amor, Pallas,

Note 247 (p. 265).—The exampl
labours the name of his mistress (
gave the title of "Flametta" to h
he inscribed to Lorenzo de' Medic
rentian library. (Plut. xxxix. cod.
as well as many other learned me
his passion, for which he gives a v
nomen fictum esse crediderim, qu
ævi litteratos viros, ut nunc quoqu
plurimum, in earumque laudem
amatoria nuncupantur, exarasse."

Note 248 (p. 265).—In the Lau
is preserved a poem by Ugolino,
"Paradisus." On his imaginary
poet meets with Cosmo de' Medic
length on the affairs of Florence

crucior, die non quiesco, et quod me acrius torquet, in tanto dolore spes nulla salutis. Quanquam medici, et tota domus, et amici, nihil pericli asserant, deprehendo tamen tacitos in vultu timores, suspiria, murmur, taciturnitatem, mæroris cuncta signa prospicio; sed cui notior morbus quam mihi? Quidquid acciderit, utinam forti animo feramus; scio mihi nullum de vita factum restare pœnitendum, nisi quod potueram valitudini consulere sapientius; verum mihi *pudor*, vel potius *rusticitas* obfuit—vale."

Note 250 (p. 266).—"De studio Pisanæ urbis et ejus situs maxima felicitate ad Laurentium Medicem." This piece is preserved in the Laurentian Library (Plut. lxxxxi. Cod. 46. v. Band. Cat. iii. 850;) and contains a full, and at the same time elegant eulogy on the character of Lorenzo, and particularly on his attention to the promotion of letters.

Note 251 (p. 266).—The poems of Cantalicio are published in the "Carmina Illust. Poet. Ital." vol. iii. p. 123, and are inscribed to Lorenzo de' Medici. Those of Folengi are inserted in the same work, vol. iv. p. 419. Alessandro Braccio was equally eminent in politics and letters. He was for some time secretary of the Florentine republic, and died on an embassy to pope Alexander IV. His translation of Appian into Italian is yet highly esteemed, and forms part of the "Collana," or series of Italian historical works. The Latin poems of Braccio, though very numerous, have not yet been published, but are preserved in the Laurentian Library. (Plut. lxxxxi. Cod. 40, 41.) Many of them are inscribed to Lorenzo de' Medici and other men of eminence, as Landino, Ficino, Bartolomeo Scala, Ugolino Verini, &c. (v. Band. Cat. vol. iii. p. 781.) Aurelio Augurelli is more generally known. His poems have frequently been published. The first edition is that of Verona, 1491, in 4to; the most correct and elegant, that of Aldus, 1505. These poems rank in the first class of modern Latin poetry. For an account of several other writers who have celebrated Lorenzo de' Medici in their Latin poems, v. Illustrations of the Life of Lorenzo de' Med. p. 186.

Note 252 (p. 267).—Tiraboschi, adopting the sentiments of Giraldi acknowledges that Politiano was possessed of a vivid genius, of extensive powers, and of uncommon and diversified erudition; but censures his Latin poetry as deficient in elegance and choice of expression. (Tirab. vol. vi. par. 2. p. 234.) Fabroni, adverting to the Italian poetry of Politiano, insinutes that the Latin muses were reserved and coy to one who had obtained the favour of their sister at so early an age, by his verses on the "Giostra" of Giuliano de' Medici. (Fabr. in Vita Laur. p. 157: To oppose to these opinions the authority of many other eminent men who have mentioned the Latin writings of Politiano with almost unlimited praise, would only be to detail the compilations of Baillet or Menckenius. But the works of Politiano are yet open to the inspection of the inquisitive scholar; and though certainly unequal in point of merit, perhaps according to the time of life at which they were produced, will be found, upon the whole, to possess a vigour of sentiment, a copiousness of imagination, and a classical elegance of expression, which, if considered with reference to the age in which he lived, entitle them to the highest esteem.

letters, to be commemorated at t
Fracastoro, "sive de Morbo Gallic
beyond comparison the finest La
times of the ancients. The writi
and would be entitled to higher a
discover to the classical reader an
on servility. Naugerio was a no
embassy from the republic. In h
writings then in his possession, as
public eye: but the few that had b
friends were collected and publis
breathe the true spirit of poetry.
and tenderness of Catullus withou
are acquainted with his writings, i
to assert, that many of them, in t
they are confined, were never excell
to a friend respecting the writings
vi sentite voi liquefare il cuore di d
peated to all those who are convers

Note 255 (p. 267).—Pico of Mi
entered the lists against this formi
his treatise in twelve books, "Adv
the general collection of his works.

Note 256 (p. 267).—This Gnomo
the noblest astronomical instrume
canelli, about the year 1460, for t
tices, and thereby ascertaining the
fixed in the cupola of the church o
277 Parisian feet. A small orifice
rays of the sun to a marble flag.
This inst

Patriæ Patre duci jussas, more triumphantium." From this poem we learn that the planets were personified and distinguished by their proper attributes, and that they performed their evolutions to the sound of music, with verses explanatory of their motions and supposed qualities.

Note 258 (p. 267).—Niccolo Fulginato addressed to Lorenzo his treatise "De Ideis," which yet remains in manuscript in the Laurentian Library, (Plut. lxxxii. cod. 22. Band. Cat. vol. iii. p. 201;) and, Leonardo Nogarola a work entitled "De Immortalitate Animæ." (Plut. xxxiii. cod. 22. Band. Cat. iii.

Note 259 (p. 267).—Bernardus de Torniis, dedicating to Giovanni de' Medici, when a cardinal, his treatise "de Cibis Quadragesimalibus," thus addresses him: "Laurentius, pater tuus, Reverendissime Domine, tanta erga me utitur humanitate, ac tot beneficiis Tornium adstringit, ut filiis totique domui, perpetuo me debere profitear. Degustavi nutu ejus medicinalem scientiam, neque sui caussa defuit quidquam, quo ad illius apicem potuerim pervenire." (Band. Cat. i. 659.)

Note 260 (p. 268).—This I mention on the authority of Mr. Tenhove. "En fait de musique," says he, giving an account of Leo Bat. Alberti, "il ne cédait qu'au seul Antoine Squarcialupo. J'ai *sous les yeux* un poëme que Laurent de Médicis fit en l'honneur de ce dernier; car quel est le genre de talens au quel Médicis ne faisait pas accueil?"

Note 261 (p. 269.) ————Lususque Salesque,
Sed lectas pelago, quo Venus orta sales,

says Jacques Moisant, Sieur de Brieux, v. Menagiana, tom. i. p. 59, where the author has traced this sentiment from Plutarch to Politiano, and downwards to Victorius, Heinsius, and de Brieux. "Quelque belle et fine, au reste," says he, "que soit cette pensée, usée aujourd'hui comme elle est, on n'oserait plus la répéter."

Note 262 (p. 270).—Several of them are related by Valori, and many others may be found in the "Facetie, Motti, et Burle, di diversi Signori, &c. Raccolte per Lod. Domenichi." Ven. 1588. One of his kinsmen, remarkable for his avarice, having boasted that he had at his villa a plentiful stream of fine water, Lorenzo replied, "If so, you might afford to keep cleaner hands." Bartolomeo Soccini, of Sienna, having observed, in allusion to the defect in Lorenzo's sight, that the air of Florence was injurious to the eyes; "True," said Lorenzo, "and that of Sienna to the brain." Being interrogated by Ugolino Martelli, why he rose so late in the morning, Lorenzo in return inquired from Martelli, why he rose so soon, and finding that it was to employ himself in trifles, "My morning dreams," said Lorenzo, "are better than thy morning's business." When Soccini eloped from Florence, to evade his engagements as professor of civil law there, and being taken and brought back, was committed to prison, he complained that a man of his eminence should undergo such a shameful punishment. "You should remember," said Lorenzo, "that the shame is not in the punishment, but in the crime." Val. p. 14. Dom. p. 121, &c.

Note 263 (p. 270).—Anton-Francesco Grazzini, detto Il Lasca. Novelle, *Ed. Lond. 1756.* La terza Cena, Nov. x. The argument of this *novel is as follows*: "Lorenzo vecchio de' Medici da due travestiti, fa

persone, ogni cosa esser in
sicche riavuta la donna, Ma
Cipriano."

Note 264 (p. 271).—In th
Med.) the attention of Loren
as well in himself as others,
that by a contemporary write
riously licentious, such praise

Note 265 (p. 272).—For th
Tricca, in Thessaly, to M. du
reader may consult the "Ant
when upwards of seventy years
dustry, wit, vanity, and learning

Note 266 (p. 273).—"—
& di giuochi puerili, più che a
in modo che molte volte fu vis
trastulli mescolarsi." (Mac. Hist
the comment of the interesting a
plus touchant que celui de voir
gloire au sein de la nature? A
cis parait bien grande, et bien
le petit duc de Nemours, ou qu
Mém. Généal. lib. xi. p. 142.

Note 267 (p. 276).—Landin
Piero de' Medici, adverts to the
of his children, and particular
222, *in not.*

Note 268 (p. 278).— Sismon
renzo, considers the

incurred considerable losses, and involved him in difficulties, may readily be allowed; but to pretend that the debts for which he had to provide were wholly to be attributed to the extravagance, folly and luxury of himself and his agents, is manifestly unjust. In enumerating the causes of these difficulties, two circumstances present themselves, which it is impossible that any person who aspires to the character of an impartial historian, could have overlooked. The first of these is the immense sums of money which Lorenzo and his ancestors were constantly in the habit of expending, in the erection of buildings, and the carrying on of public works for the accommodation and embellishment of the city, and which, from the time of Cosmo to the year 1471, amounted to the enormous sum of 663,755 florins, as appears from accounts preserved in the records of his family.* That this expenditure was greatly increased during the life of Lorenzo is evident, from the works as well for religious as other purposes, which he himself completed, and the collections he formed for the promotion of literature and of art, and which might at least have served as an exception to the charge against Lorenzo, of having dissipated his patrimony in senseless luxury. But there is another circumstance, perhaps of still greater importance, and which may serve to demonstrate that the conduct of the magistrates of the republic, which M. de Sismondi seems to consider as a decided proof of their subserviency to his authority, was only an act of justice. In the course of the negociations and wars in which the republic had been engaged, both Lorenzo and his ancestors had expended a great portion of their private patrimony. Fabroni justly remarks, that it was by this liberality of Lorenzo that the chief leaders of Italy were engaged in the service of the Florentines, conceiving, says that author, that it was his duty to repay to his country what he had received from his country. Even M. de Sismondi himself, on an another occasion, allows that Lorenzo was not sparing of his own property, when he conceived it could be employed to the benefit or the honour of his country. "Magnificence," says he, "was in his politics as much as in his character. He loved to give an idea of infinite wealth, in order to enhance the opinion of his power. He never measured his pomp by his revenues. During his stay at Naples, after a long war, *ruinous both to his country and himself*, he sometimes distributed portions to young women from Appulia and Calabria, and sometimes displayed before the eyes of the Neapolitans, in his purchases, his equipages, and attendants, a parade of wealth which was by no means real. His object was always to astonish and to dazzle. —*Illustrations*, p. 189.

Note 269 (p. 280).—Politiano addressed this poem to Lorenzo Tornabuoni, the cousin of Lorenzo de' Medici, of whom a very favourable character may be found in the letters of Politiano. (Lib. xii. Ep. 6.) "Debetur hæc silva tibi, vel argumento, vel titulo, nam et Homeri studiosus es, quasique noste, consectaneus, et propinquus Laurenti Medicis, summi præcellentisque viri, qui scilicet Ambram ipsam Cajanam, prædium (ut ita dixerim) omniferum, quasi pro laxamento sibi delegit civilium laborum. Tibi ergo poemation hoc qualecunque est, nuncupamus," &c. Pridie nonas Nov. MCCCCLXXXV.

Note 270 (p. 281).—This was perhaps one of the earliest collections

* See Appendix X.

of plants in Europe which deserves the name of a Botanical Garden; the authority of Sabbati, who dates the commencement of that at Rome in the pontificate of Nicholas V. about the year 1450, being rejected by our eminent botanist Dr. Smith, who gives the priority to that of Padua in 1533. (Vide Sabb. Hort. Rom. i. 1. Dr. Smith's Introduct. Discourse to the Transactions of the Linn. Soc. p. 8.) Of the garden of Lorenzo a very particular account is given by Alessandro Braccio, in a Latin poem addressed to Bernardo Bembo, and preserved in the Laurentian Library, (Plut. lxxxxi. sup. cod. 41. Band. Cat. iii. 787;) from which catalogue I shall insert it in the Appendix, No. XXV.

Note 271 (p. 289).—The talents and acquirements of Rucellai justly entitled him to the honour of so near an alliance with the family of the Medici. His public life has indeed incurred the censure of the Florentine historians of the succeeding century, who wrote under the pressure of a despotic government; but it is not difficult to perceive that his crime was an ardent love of liberty, which he preferred to the claims of kindred and the expectations of personal aggrandizement. (Ammir. Opusc. vol. ii. Elog. vol. ii. p. 161. Comment. di Nerli, p. 64.) His Latin historical works, "De Bello Italico" and "De Bello Pisano," have merited the approbation of the discriminating Erasmus. "Novi Venetiæ," says he, "Bernardum Ocricularium (Oricellarium) cujus Historias si legisses, dixisses alterum *Sallustium*, aut certe Sallustii temporibus scriptas." (Apotheg. lib. viii.) The former of these works was first published at London, by Brindley, in 1724, and again, by William Bowyer, with the treatise "De Bello Pisano," in 1733. Bernardo was also a poet, and appears in the "Canti Carnascialeschi" as the author of the "Trionfo della Calunnia." Cant. Carnas. p. 125.) But the poetical reputation of Bernardo is eclipsed by that of his son Giovanni Rucellai, author of the tragedy of "Rosmunda," and of that beautiful didactic poem "Le Api," which will remain a lasting monument that the Italian language requires not the shackles of rhyme to render it harmonious. "Homme de Goût (says Tenhove), dans vos promenades solitaires prenez quelquefois son poëme."

"Ed odi quel che sopra un verde prato,
Cinto d' abeti e d' onorati allori,
Che bagna or un muscoso e chiaro fonte,
Canta de l' api del suo florid' orto."

Note 272 (p. 289).—These nuptials were celebrated at Rome in the year 1488. Maddalena, who was very young, was accompanied by Matteo Franco, the factious correspondent of Pulci, (see p. 176) the vivacity of whose character did not prevent Lorenzo from selecting him for this important trust, in the execution of which he conciliated in a high degree the favour of the pope and his courtiers. Pol. Ep. lib. x. ep. 12.

Note 273 (p. 289).—Besides his three sons and four daughters before enumerated, Lorenzo had other children, all of whom died in their infancy, as appears by a letter from him to Politiano; who having occasion to acquaint him with the indisposition of some part of his family, and being fearful of alarming him, addressed his letter to Michellozzi, the secretary of Lorenzo. In his answer, Lorenzo reproves, with some degree of seriousness, the ill-timed distrust of Politiano, and with true *stoical* dignity declares that it gave him more uneasiness than the in-

telligence that accompanied it. "Can you then conceive," says he, "that my temper is so infirm, as to be disturbed by such an event? If my disposition had been by nature weak and liable to be impelled by every gust, yet experience has taught me how to brave the storm. I have not only known what it is to bear the sickness, but even the death, of some of my children. The untimely loss of my father, when I was in my twenty-first year, left me so much exposed to the attacks of fortune, that life became a burthen to me. You ought therefore to have known that if nature had denied me firmness, experience has supplied the defect." Laur. Ep. in Ep. Pol. lib. x. ep. 5.

NOTE 274 (p. 292).—In 1489, according to Tiraboschi, "Storia della Lett. Ital." vol. vi. par. 2, p. 377; but Savonarola himself, in his "Trattato delle rivelatione della reformatione della Chiesa," Ven. 1536, (if indeed the work be his) assigns an earlier period. In this work the fanatic assumes the credit of having foretold the death of Innocent VIII., of Lorenzo de' Medici, the irruption of the French into Italy, &c.

NOTE 275 (p. 294).—This book is estimable not only for its contents, but as being one of the finest specimens of typography of the fifteenth century. Instead of a title, we read, "Quæ hoc volumine habentur varia diversaque et longa ex dispersione collecta quo brevi sub titulo subjiciantur ac nomine Recuperationes Fesulanas lector agnoscito." And at the close, "Recuperationes Fesulanas has elegantissimas, opus quidem aureum et penitus divinum quam castigatissime Impressit omni solertia Plato de Benedictis Bononiensis in alma civitate Bononiæ. Anno Salutis MCCCCLXXXXIII. decimo tertio Kalendas Augustas." Folio.

NOTE 276 (p. 294).—

"Lo spirito talora a se ridutto,
E dal mar tempestoso e travagliato
Fuggito in porto tranquillo e pacato,
Pensando ha dubbio e vuolne trar costrutto.
S'egli è ver, che la Dio preceda tutto,
E senza lui nulla è, cioè il pecato;
Per sua grazia se ci è concesso e dato
Seminar qui per corre eterno frutto;
Tal grazia in quel sol fa operazione
Ch' a riceverla è volto e ben disposto,
Dunque che cosa è quella ne dispone?
Qual prima sia, vorrei mi fosse esposto,
O tal grazia, o la buona inclinazione:
Rispondi or tu al dubbio ch' è proposto."

NOTE 277 (p. 294).—Piero da Bibbiena, the secretary of Lorenzo, writes thus to the Florentine ambassador at Rome; "Prid. Kal. Sextil. 1488: A hore 14 morì la Clarice. Se voi sentisse che Lorenzo fosse biasimato di costà per non essersi trovato alla moste delle moglie, scusatelo. Parve al Leoni necessario, che andasse a prender l'acque della Villa, e poi non si credeva che morisse sì presto." Fabr. vol. ii. p. 384.

NOTE 278 (p. 295).—Some of these remedies are of a singular nature. Pietro Bono *Avogradi*, in a letter dated the eleventh of February, 1488,

advises Lorenzo, as a sure method of preventing a return of the *dolore di zonture*, or arthritic pains, with which he was afflicted, to make use of a stone called an heliotrope, which being set in gold, and worn on the finger so as to touch the skin, would produce the desired effect. "This," says he, "is a certain preservative against both gout and rheumatism: I have tried it myself, and found that its properties are divine and miraculous." With the same letter he transmits to Lorenzo his prognostics for the year 1488.

Note 279 (p. 296).—"Indignum sane facinus fuit, quod in Hieronymum Riarium Comitem admissum est; cujus participem Laurentium fuisse *multi contendunt*, et ab eo ad ulciscendas præteritorum temporum injurias comparatum." (Fabr. in Vita, vol. i. p. 175.) There is, however, great reason to suspect that the modern biographer of Lorenzo has inadvertently given weight and credit to an accusation, which, if established, would degrade his character to that of a treacherous assassin. In vindication of him against this charge, I must therefore observe, that of the many accusers to whom Fabroni adverts, I have not met with one of the early historians who has even glanced at Lorenzo as having been associated with the conspirators, or a party in the perpetration of the deed. Neither Macchiavelli nor Ammirato, although they relate the particulars of the transaction, have implicated in it the name of Lorenzo. Muratori, whose annals are compiled from contemporary and authentic documents, and who may therefore be considered as an original writer, is equally silent on this head. The ancient chronicle of Donato Bosso, printed only four years after the event, gives a yet more particular account, but alludes not to any interposition on the part of Lorenzo; and even Raffaello Maffei, his acknowledged adversary, though he adverts to the death of Riario, attributes it only to the interference of his own subjects. It is indeed a strong indication of the dignity of the character of Lorenzo, that a charge so natural, and so consistent with the spirit of the times, should not have been alleged against him; and as he has been exculpated in the eyes of his contemporaries, it is surely not for posterity to criminate him.

Note 280 (p. 297).—The letter from Lodovico and Cecco d'Orsi, two of the conspirators, to Lorenzo de' Medici, written only a few days after the event, is inserted in the Appendix (No. XXVIII.), and indisputably shews, that although they supposed Lorenzo would be gratified by the death of his adversary, he had no previous knowledge of such an attempt. By a letter to Lorenzo from his envoy, which gives a minute account of the whole transaction, it appears, that although the pope had incited the conspirators to the enterprise, by expressing his abhorrence of the character of Riario, yet no other person was previously acquainted with their purpose.

Note 281 (p. 297).—In the attack of this place the Florentines lost their eminent citizen Cecca, their engineer, whose skill had facilitated the success of their enterprise. In the "Exhortatio" of Philippus Reditus, addressed to Piero de' Medici, 'in magnanimi sui parentis imitationem,' the MS. of which is preserved in the Laurentian Library, this incident is particularly related; and as the passage has not hitherto been published, having been omitted, with many others, in the edition

of Lami, (Delic. Erudit. vol. xii.) which is printed from a copy in the Riccardi Library, I shall here insert it: "Piancaldolii arx strenue nostris recuperatur. Ad iv. vero Kalendas Maias, nuntiata nece Hieronymi Riarii, Imolæ Forliviique Tyranni, Piancaldolis oppidum nostrum, olim ab eo per summum nefas nobis ereptum, admirabili quadam nostrorum celeritate, tuo magnanimo Genitore procurante, strenue recuperatur. In cujus arcis obsidione, Franciscus, cognomine Ciccha, Fabrum magister, vir vel in expugnandis vel in defendendis urbibus tam nostra, quam nostrorum patrum memoria perillustris, sagitta ictus capite, pro patria feliciter occubuit." The death of Cecca is related with some variation by Vasari. Vita del Cecca.

Note 282 (p. 297).—There is a striking coincidence between this event and the narrative of Paullus Diaconus, upon which Giovanni Rucellai has founded his tragedy of "Rosmunda." Alboin, king of the Huns, having conquered and slain in battle Comundus, king of the Geppidi, compels his daughter Rosmunda to accept of him in marriage, with a view of uniting their dominions under his sole authority; but not satisfied with the accession of power, he gratifies a brutal spirit of revenge, by compelling her, at a public feast, to drink from the skull of her slaughtered father, which he had formed into a cup. This insult the princess avenges, by seducing to her purpose two of the king's intimate friends, who, in order to entitle themselves to her favour, assassinate him in the hour of intoxication. Rucellai has, however, preserved his heroine from the crimes of prostitution and assassination, and has introduced a disinterested lover in the person of Almachilde. who executes vengeance on the king from generous and patriotic motives. In justice to the author it must also be observed, that the horrid incident upon which the tragedy is founded, is narrated only, and not represented before the audience.

Note 283 (p. 300).—"Videmus picturas ducentorum annorum nulla prorsus arte politas; scripta illius ætatis rudia sunt, inepta, incompta; post Petrarcham emerserunt literæ: post Joctum surrexere pictorum manus; utraque ad summam jam videmus artem pervenisse." Æn. Silvii (Pii. ii.) Epist. 119. ap. Baldinuc. Notiz. Dec. 1. Such was the opinion of this pontiff, who had great learning and some taste. He was only mistaken in supposing that he had seen the perfection of the art.

Note 284 (p. 301).—These pieces have lately been engraved and published in the "Etruria Pittrice," a work which appears periodically at Florence, and contains specimens of the manner of the Tuscan artists from the earliest times, executed so as to give some idea of the original pictures. To this work, which would have been much more valuable if greater attention had been paid to the engravings, I shall, in sketching the progress of the art, have frequent occasion to refer.

Note 285 (p. 301).—Engraved in the "Etruria Pittrice," No. iii. Under this picture is inscribed, in Gothic characters, the following verse:—

Me Guido de Senis diebus depinxit amenis
Quem Christus lenis nullis velit agere penis.
A.D. MCCXXI.

Note 286 (p. 301).—Engraved in the "Etruria Pittrice," No. viii. The virgin is seated with the infant on her knee, in a rich chair, which is supported by six angels, represented as adults, though less than the child. The head of the virgin is somewhat inclined, the countenance melancholy, not without some pretensions to grace; the rest of the picture is in the true style of Gothic formality.

Note 287 (p. 301).—

> "Credette Cimabue nella pintura,
> Tener lo Campo; ed ora ha Giotto il grido,
> Sì che la fama di colui oscura."
>
> Dante Purg. cant. xi.

Note 288 (p. 302).—Manni, in his "Illustr. del Boccaccio," p. 414, deduces the name of Giotto from Angiolotto; but M. Tenhove with more probability derives it from Ambrogio. *Ambrogio, Ambrogiotto, Giotto;* "Quel étranger," says this lively author, "aperçoit d'abord sous les bizarres déguisemens de Bista, Betto, Bambo, Bindo, Bacci, Tani, Cece, Gioma, Nigi, Meo, Nanni, Vanni, Mazo, Lippo, Lippozzo, Pipo, Guccio, Mico, Caca, Toto, &c. les noms de batême les plus vulgaires et les plus communs? Les autres Italiens se sont toujours, moqués de cet usage Florentin, qui en effet n'est pas moins risible que si M. Hume, dans sa belle histoire d'Angleterre, nous entretenait de *Billy le conquérant*, de *Tom Becket*, de *Jackey le grand-terrein*, appelé *Sans-Terre*, des grands *Rois Ned* I. et III. *du nom*, de la bigotte *Reine Molly*, de la grande *Reine Bess*, et de son cher amant *Bobby Devereux*, envoyé par elle au supplice," &c. Mém. Gén. &c. liv. i. p. 37.

Note 289 (p. 302).—"Divolgatasi poi questa cosa, ne nacque il proverbio, che ancora è in uso dirsi a gli uomini di grossa pasta: *Tu sei più tondo che l' O di Giotto.*" Vasar. Vita di Giotto.

Note 290 (p. 302).—Benvenuto da Imola, one of the commentators of Dante, relates, that whilst Giotto resided at Padua, Dante paid him a visit, and was received by him with great attention. Observing, however, that the children of Giotto bore a great resemblance to their father, whose features and appearance were not very prepossessing, he inquired how it came to pass that his pictures and his children were so very unlike to each other, the former being so beautiful, the latter so coarse. "Quia pingo de die, sed fingo de nocte," said the painter. Manni, Illust. del Bocc. p. 417.

Note 291 (p. 302).—Proemio di Giorgio Vasari to the second part of his work, written, like all his other prefaces, with great judgment, candour, and historical knowledge of his art. Tractant fabrillia fabri—The early painters are fortunate in possessing an historian, who, without envy, spleen, or arrogance, and with as little prejudice or partiality as the imperfection of human nature will allow, has distributed to each of his characters his due portion of applause. If he has on any occasion shewn too apparent a bias in favour of an individual, it leans towards Michelagnolo Buonarroti, in whose friendship he gloried, and whose works he diligently studied; but an excess of admiration for this great man will scarcely be imputed to him as a fault. As a painter and an *architect*, Vasari holds a respectable rank. In the former department

his productions are extremely numerous. One of his principal labours is his historical suite of pictures of the Medici family, with their portraits, painted for the great duke Cosmo I. in the Palazzo Vecchio at Florence, of which Vasari himself has given a particular account, published by Filippo Giunti, in 1588, and entitled "Ragionamenti del Sig. Cav. Giorgio Vasari sopra le invenzioni da lui dipinte in Firenze," &c. Reprinted in Arezzo, 1762. In this series of pictures are represented the principal incidents in the life of Lorenzo. This work has been engraved, but not in such a manner as to do justice to the painter.

Note 292 (p. 304).—In his picture of the inebriety of Noah, in the church of S. Maria Novello, is a figure of the patriarch stretched on the ground, with his feet towards the spectator; yet even in this difficult attitude, the painter has succeeded in giving an explicit idea of his subject. Vide Etrur. Pittr. No. xiv.

Note 293 (p. 304).—"La moglie soleva dire che tutta la notte Paolo stava nello scrittoio, per trovar i termini della prospettiva, e che quando ella lo chiamava a dormire, egli le diceva, O che dolce cosa è questa prospettiva!" Vas. Vita di Paolo.

Note 294 (p. 304).—*In Philippum Fratrem Pictorem.*

"Conditus hic ego sum Picturæ fama Philippus;
Nulli ignota meæ est gratia mira manus.
Artifices potui digitis animare colores,
Speratagque animos fallere voce diu.
Ipsa meis stupuit natura expressa figuris,
Meque suis fassa est artibus esse parem.
Marmoreo tumulo Medices Laurentius hic me
Condidit: ante humili pulvere tectus eram."

From the appellation of *Frater*, given to Lippi by Politiano, Menckenius conjectures that he was his brother. "Is enim quis sit, cujus hic frater dicitur Philippus, si Politianus non est, hariolari non possum." (Menck. in Vita Pol. p. 31.) Filippo had entered into holy orders, whence he was called *Fra Filippo*; a circumstance which Menckenius might easily have discovered, though he professes not to have been able to obtain any information respecting it. "Nihil enim ea de re scriptores alii, etsi non desint, qui maxime excelluisse hunc *Philippum* nobilissima pingendi arte suo confirment testimonio." Ibid. p. 637.

Note 295 (p. 305).—Baldin. Dec. iii. sec. v. The invention of painting in oil, though introduced so late into Italy, is probably more ancient than has generally been supposed. It is commonly attributed to the Flemish artists, Hubert and John Van Eyck, who flourished about the year 1400; but Professor Lessing, in a small treatise "Sur l'ancienneté de la Peinture à l'Huile," printed at Brunswick in 1774, has endeavoured to shew that this art is of much greater antiquity. His suggestions have since been confirmed by the researches of M. de Mechel of Basle, who, in arranging the immense collection of pictures of the imperial gallery of Vienna, has discovered several pieces painted in oil, as early as the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries. Of these the earliest is a picture by Thomas de Mutina, a Bohemian gentleman; the others are by Theodoric of Prague, and Nic. Wurmser of Strasbourg, both

artists at the court of the emperor Charles IV. Vide Meckel, Catal. des Tabl. de Vienne, &c. in pref.

Note 296 (p. 305).—His celebrated picture of S. Filippo and the serpent, painted in the chapel of the Strozzi at Florence, and engraved in the "Etruria Pittrice," No. xxvii., is a sufficient proof of the truth of this remark. Filippo Lippi was the son of the painter of the same name, usually called Fra Filippo. Lorenzo employed him to ornament his palace at Poggio-Cajano, where he painted a Sacrifice in fresco, but the work was left unfinished. Vasari Vita di Filip.

Note 297 (p. 306).—I am aware that much is to be said on the opposite side of the question, but I mean not to discuss a subject upon which almost every writer on the history of the arts has either directly or incidentally exercised his ingenuity. Among others, I may refer the reader to the "Proemi" of Vasari, the "Lezzione" of Benedetto Varchi, "della maggioranza dell' arti," the works of Baldinucci, Richardson, and Mengs, and to the posthumous works of Dr. Adam Smith, lately published, (1795,) in which the reader will find many acute observations on this subject.

Note 298 (p. 307).—Objects of horror and disgust, the cold detail of deliberate barbarity, can never be proper subjects of art, because they exclude the efforts of genius. Even the powers of Shakspeare are annihilated in the butcheries of Titus Andronicus. Yet the reputation of some of the most celebrated Italian painters has been principally founded on this kind of representation. "Ici," says M. Tenhove, "c'est S. Etienne qu'on lapide, et dont je crains que la cervelle ne rejaillisse sur moi; plus loin c'est S. Barthélémi tout sanglant, tout écorché; je compte ses muscles et ses nerfs. Vingt flêches ont criblé Sebastien. L'horrible tête du Baptiste est dans ce plat. Le gril de S. Laurent. sert de pendant à la chaudierè de S. Jean—Je recule d'horreur." (Mém Gén. lib. x.) May it not well be doubted, whether spectacles of this kind, so frequent in places devoted to religious purposes, may not have had a tendency rather to keep alive a spirit of ferocity and resentment, than to inculcate those mild and benevolent principles in which the essence of religion consists?

Note 299 (p. 308).—The very minute account given by the Roman orator, in his fourth accusation against Verres, of the pieces of Grecian sculpture which he obtained from Sicily, has enabled the Abbé Fraguier to draw up a dissertation, which he has entitled the gallery of Verres. (Mem.) de Litt. ix. 260. Winckel. Storia delle Arti del Disegno, lib. x. c. 3. Ed. Milan, 1779, in not.) Amongst those particularly enumerated by Cicero, is a marble statue of Cupid by Praxiteles, a Hercules in bronze by Myron, two Canephoræ, or female figures, representing Athenian virgins, bearing on their heads implements of sacrifice, the work of Polycletes; a celebrated statue of Diana, which after having been carried off from the citizens of Segesta by the Carthaginians, was restored to them by Scipio Africanus; another of Mercury, which had been given them by the same liberal benefactor; the statues of Ceres, of Æsculapius, of Bacchus, and lastly that of Jupiter himself, of which the sacrilegious amateur scrupled not to plunder his temple at Syracuse. *Cic. in Verrem.* lib. iv.

Note 300 (p. 309).—The famous Cola di Rienzi, who called himself Tribune of Rome, and attempted in the fourteenth century to establish the ancient republic, was, as well as his friend and panegyrist Petrarca, a great admirer of the remains of antiquity. It is not indeed improbable, as Tiraboschi conjectures, that the indulgence of this taste first incited him to his romantic project. The character of Rienzi is given by a contemporary author in the following terms, which may serve as a curious specimen of the Italian language: "Fo da soa joventutine nutricato de latte de eloquentia, bono Grammatico, megliore Rettorico, Autorista bravo. Deh como e quanto era veloce leitore! Moito usava Tito Livio, Seneca, e Tullio, e Balerio Massimo: moito li dilettava le magnificentie de Julio Cesare raccontare. Tutto lo die se speculava degl' entagli de marmo, li quali jaccio intonno a Roma. Non era aitri che esse che sapesse lejere li antichi pataffij. Tutte scritture antiche volgarrizzava; queste fiure de marmo justamente interpretava." Tirab. v. 314. Mém. pour la Vie de Petr. ii. 335.

Note 301 (p. 311).—In the diligent researches made at the instance of Lorenzo for the discovery of ancient manuscripts, his agents frequently met with curious specimens of art. The inventory of the books purchased by Giovanni Lascar, from one Nicolo di Jacopo da Siena, concludes with particularizing a marble statue. This contract and inventory are yet preserved in MS. in the archives of the Palazzo Vecchio at Florence. Filz. lxxxi. No. 26.

Note 302 (p. 313).—This early specimen of the genius of Michelagnolo is yet preserved in the Medicean gallery at Florence, in the keeper's room, and is equal, says Bottari, to a piece of Grecian workmanship; it has been engraved and published by Gori, in Condivi's life of Michelagnolo; but, as Bottari observes, "poco, felicemente, e con gran pregiudizio dell' originale." Vide Bottari, not. ut. sup.

Note 303 (p. 314).—We learn from the narrative of Condivi, who relates these circumstances with insufferable minuteness, that when Lodovico, the father of Michelagnolo, encouraged by the kindness of Lorenzo, requested an office in the *Dogana*, or custom-house, *in the place of Marco Pucci*, Lorenzo, who intended to provide him with a much better establishment, replied, laying his hand on his shoulder, *Tu sarai sempre povero*. He gave him, however, the office for which he applied, which was worth eight scudi per month, *poco più o meno*, says the accurate historian. Condiv. ut. sup.

Note 304 (p. 315).—The poems of Michelagnolo were published by his great nephew Michelagnolo Buonarroti il Giovane, at Florence, in 1623, and are ranked with the *Testi di Lingua* of Italian literature. They were again reprinted at Florence in 1726, with the "Lezzioni" of Benedetto Varchi, and Mario Guiducci, on some of his sonnets. Tenhove has justly appreciated their merits. Mem. Gen. liv. xix. p. 317.

Note 305 (p. 315.)—"J'ai vu Michelange; Il est effrayant." (Falcon. ap. Tenh.) The pieces which occasioned this exclamation were two of the statues intended to compose a part of the monument of Julius II.

Note 306 (p. 217).—In the dialogue of Lodovico Dolce on painting, entitled "L'Aretino"—Aretino, who is supposed to speak the sentiments

of the author, observes, "Chi ardirà di affermar, che stia bene, che nella chiesa di San Pietro, prencipe degli apostoli, in una Roma, ove concurre tutto il mondo, nella cappella del Pontefice, il quale, come ben dice il Bembo, in terra ne assembra Dio, si veggano dipinti tanti ignudi, che dimostrano dishonestamente dritti e reversi; cosa nel vero, (favellando con ogni sommessione,) di quel santissimo luogo indegna." Fabrini, the other colloquialist, justifies Michelagnolo, by alleging the example of Raffaello, who is said to have designed the lascivious prints engraved by Marcantonio Raimondi, under which the same Aretino wrote his infamous verses; but it is easy to see that such a justification is an aggravation of the charge. Dolce, Dialog. p 236. Ed. Flor. 1735.

Note 307 (p. 317).—Salvator Rosa, in his satire entitled "La Pittura," relating instances of the arrogance and pride of his predecessors, introduces the well-known story of the critic Biagio, who having censured the famous picture of the last judgment, was, in return, represented by Michelagnolo in a group of the damned. Satir. di Salv. Rosa. Ed. Lond. 1791.

Note 308 (p. 320).—Giuliano had before been employed by Lorenzo in fortifying the town of Castellana, when that place was attacked by the duke of Calabria, in which he rendered essential services to his patron. The Florentines were at that time very defective in the use of their artillery, which they scarcely ventured to approach, and which frequently occasioned fatal accidents to those who directed it: but the ingenuity of the young architect remedied this defect; in consequence of which the army of the duke was so severely cannonaded as to be obliged to raise the siege. Vasar. ut supra.

Note 309 (p. 321).—Giuliano remonstrated with Lorenzo on this alteration.—"By your calling me *San Gallo*," said he, "I shall lose my name, and, instead of becoming respectable by the antiquity of my family, I shall have to found it anew."—"Surely," said Lorenzo, "it is more honourable to be the founder of a new family by your own talents, than to rest your reputation on the merits of others." Vasar. ut supra.

Note 310 (p. 321).—The letter of Bosso, which was addressed to Lorenzo in the height of his prosperity, and touches upon many circumtances of his life and character, is given in the "Recuperationes Fesulanæ."

Note 311 (p 321.)—The lithostrata, or tesselated pavements of the Romans, being worked in a regular and mechanical manner, were called *opus musivum, opera qua ad amussim facta sunt:* hence the Italian *Musaico*, from which is derived our appellation of *Mosaic;* but like most of our other terms of art through the channel of the French, *Mosaïque.*

When, instead of ornamenting their floors, the Romans began to decorate the walls of their apartments, the work was still characterised by the same term, as appears from the following passage, communicated to me by Dr. Parr: "Musiva quidem (ut docuit Salmasius, ad historiam Augustam) proprie de hoc opere in parietibus et cameris dicebantur, ut *lithostrata* et tessellata de pavimentis; sed quia eadem ars erat, ipsomet *fatente*, nos, ut et alii solent auctores, promiscue sumere non dubitavi-

mus. *Musiva, Musea,* et *Musia* vocabantur. Spartianus in vita Pescennii Nigri, *hunc* antequam ad imperium pervenire, *in Commodianis hortis, in porticu curva, pictum de Musivo fuisse ait, inter Commodi amicissimos, sacra Isidis ferentem.* Trebellius Pollio, in Tetrico juniore: *Tetricorum domus hodieque extat in monte Cœlio, inter duos Lucos, contra Isium Metallinum pulcherrima, in qua Aurelianus pictus est utrique Tetrico prætextam tribuens senatoriam dignitatem accipiens ab his sceptrum: picta omnia de Museo.* Anastatius Bibliothecarius passim basilicarum Romæ meminit *Musivo* decoratum in Leone IV. *Apsidemque ejus ex Musivo, aureo superinducto colore glorifice decoravit. Apsides* græcis, idem ac latinis *Fornices.*" Pitisci Lexicon, ii. 242.

Note 312 (p. 321).—There is, however, reason to believe that the practice of Mosaic, although it had degenerated, had never been wholly intermitted. The church of S. Paolo furoi delle Mure at Rome is full of Mosaics of the lower empire. There are also many in buildings of the Exarchate at Ravenna. The church of St. Mark at Venice, built about the year 1100, has also many specimens, probably the work of Greek artists from Constantinople. The tombs of our kings Edward the Confessor and Henry III. in Westminster Abbey, the work, as Mr. Walpole has almost demonstrated, of Pietro Cavalini, certainly of a Petrus Romanus civis, bring us down to Giotto's time with scarcely an interval. For these remarks on the above passage I am indebted to Sir H. Englefield.

Note 313 (p. 322).—Graffione, with that familiarity which the artists appear to have used to Lorenzo, replied, "Eh Lorenzo, i danari non fanni i maestri, ma i maestri fanno i danari."

Note 314 (p. 322).—By whose death the further progress of this work was interrupted, may be doubted. The words of Vasari are, "Per lo che Gherardo, assotigliando l'ingegno, harebbe fatto con Domenico mirabilissime cose, se la morte non vi si fusse interposta: come si può giudicare dal principio della detta capella, che rimase imperfetta." But, by a subsequent passage in the life of Ghirlandajo, it seems it was the death of Gorenzo that prevented the completion of the work. "—come, per la morte del predetto Magnifico Lorenzo, rimase imperfetta in Fiorenza la Capella di S. Zanobi, comminciata a lavorare di Musaico da Domenico in compagnia di Gherardo miniatore."

Note 315 (p. 323).—The credit of having given rise to this elegant and useful art has been contended for by different countries, and their various pretensions have been weighed and considered by many authors. It is, however, generally agreed, that it begun with the goldsmiths, and was afterwards adopted by the painters. The union of these two professions has thus produced a third, which has risen to considerable importance. The Germans, who have disputed with the Italians the honour of the invention with the greatest degree of plausibility, have not, in point of fact, controverted the narrative given by the Italians of the rise of the art, nor brought forwards any account of their own, but have simply endeavoured to shew that it was practised in Germany at an earlier period. Mr. Heineken asserts, that in the earliest prints engraved in Italy, that bear a date, are the maps to the edition of Ptolemy,

printed at Rome in 1478; the earliest picturesque representations, those prefixed to some of the cantos of Dante in 1482; whilst he adduces instances of German execution that bear the date of 1466, by comparing the manner of which with other pieces, apparently of earlier workmanship, he conjectures that the art had its rise in Germany about the year 1440. (Idée Générale, p. 232.) *Non nostrum tantas componere lites.* I shall only observe, that little dependence is to be placed on conjectures from prints without a date, particularly those of German workmanship, as the artists of that country continued to produce them in the most rude and Gothic style, both as to design and execution, long after the beginning of the sixteenth century, when Albert Durer and Luca van Leyden had set them a better example. On the other hand, impartiality obliges me to remark, that Tiraboschi, who strenuously claims for his countrymen the merit of the discovery, has not discussed the subject with his usual accuracy. First, he is mistaken in asserting that Baldinucci fixes the commencement of the art in the beginning of the fifteenth century. (Storia della Lett. Ital. vol. ii. p. 2. p. 399.) Baldinucci only says, in general, that the art had its beginning in the fifteenth century. "Quest' arte ebbe suo principio nel secolo del 1400." Secondly, on the authority of a document produced by Manni, he supposes that Tomaso Finiguerra, the inventor of the art, died prior to the year 1424; but both Vasari and Baldinucci inform us, that the Finiguerra in question was contemporary with Pollajuolo, who was only born in 1426. It is singular that this judicious author did not reflect how slight that evidence must be which rests merely on similarity of name, particularly in Florence, where, for the sake of distinction, it was often necessary to resort to the patronymics for several generations. Vide Vasari, Vite de' Pittori, passim. Baldinucci, Comminciamento e progresso dell' Arte dell' Intagliare in Rame. Fir. 1686. Heineken, Idée générale d'une Collection complette d'Estampes, &c.

Note 316 (p. 323).—The collection of antiques formed by Lorenzo is thus celebrated by a contemporary author:

"Cælatum argento, vel fulvo quidquid in auro est
Ædibus hoc, Laurens, vidimus esse tuis,
Praxitelis, Phœnicis, Aristonis, atque Myronis
Fingere tam doctæ quod potuere manus,
Cunachus, aut Mentor, Pythias, vel uterque Polycles
Lisippus quidquid, Callimachusque dedit.
Quæ collegisti miro virtutis amore
Magnanimum reddunt nomen ubique tuum.
Artificum monumenta foves, referuntur in auro
Argento, tabulis, et lapide ora Deûm."

F. Kamerlini, ap. Band. Kat. Bibl. Laur. iii. 545.

Note 317 (p. 323).—These letters appear on a cameo in onyx of different colours, representing the entry of Noah and his family into the ark, of which an engraving is given by Gori in his edition of the life of Michelagnolo by Condivi. Among the gems or cameos of this description, of which I have met with impressions, or *gessi*, are those of Diomed with the palladium, a large oval cameo, in which the letters LAUR. MED. are engraved on the side of the rock or stone on which he sits—A centaur, with the letters engraved on the exergue—Dædalus fixing on the

wings of Icarus: the inscription is on the pedestal upon which Icarus stands, extending his wings over the upper part of the piece; and lastly, the celebrated gem representing Apollo and Marsyas, of which a particular account is given by Mr. Tenhove.

Note 318 (p. 326).—Polit. Ep. lib. iv. ep. 2. But Guicciardini informs us that Lorenzo was well aware of the real character of his son: "e si era spesso lamentato, con li amici più intimi, che l'imprudenza ed arroganza del figliuolo, partorirebbe la rovina della sua casa." (Guicciardini, lib. i.)

Note 319 (p. 328).—The circumstances preceding and attending the death of Lorenzo are minutely related by Politiano, in a letter to Jacopo Antiquario, (lib. iv. ep. 2,) upon the authority of which I have principally relied, as will be seen, without troubling the reader with continual references, by adverting to the letter in the Appendix, No. XXIX. Fabroni has incorporated this letter in the body of his work, as both the narrative and the evidence of the facts it relates; but as Politiano has mingled with much authentic information many instances of that superstition which infested the age, and has, perhaps, shewn too unlimited a partiality to the family of his patrons, I have thought it incumbent on me to separate, according to the best of my judgment, the documents of history from the dreams of the nursery, and the representations of truth from the encomiums of the friends, leaving my reader to consult the original, and to adopt as much more of the account as he may think fit.

Note 320 (p. 330).—In the life of Savonarola, written in Latin at considerable length by Giovan-Francesco Pico, prince of Mirandula, nephew of the celebrated Pico whom we have had occasion so frequently to mention, an account is given of this interview, which differs in its most essential particulars from that which is above related. If we may credit this narrative, Lorenzo, when at the point of death, sent to request the attendance of Savonarola, to whom he was desirous of making his confession. Savonarola accordingly came, but, before he would consent to receive him as a penitent, required that he should declare his adherence to the true faith; to which Lorenzo assented. He then insisted on a promise from Lorenzo, that if he had unjustly obtained the property of others he would return it. Lorenzo, after a short hesitation, replied, "Doubtless, father, I shall do this, or, if it be not in my power, I shall enjoin it as a duty upon my heirs." Thirdly, Savonarola required that he should restore the republic to liberty, and establish it in its former state of independence; to which Lorenzo not choosing to make any reply, the priest left him without giving him his absolution. (Savonar. vita, inter vit. select. viror. ap. Bates. Lond. 1704.) A story that exhibits evident symptoms of that party-spirit which did not arise in Florence until after the death of Lorenzo, and which, being contradictory to the account left by Politiano, written before the motives for misrepresentation existed, is rendered deserving of notice only by the necessity of its refutation.

Note 321 (p. 330).—"Soyons avares," says M. Tenhove, "du titre sacré de grand homme, prodigué si souvent et si ridiculement aux plus minces personnages; mais ne le refusons point à Laurent de

Medicis. Malheur à l'ame froide et mal organisée, qui ne sentirait pas son extrême mérite ! On peut en toute sureté s'estimer de son admiration pour lui." Mém. Gén. liv. xi. p 146.

Note 322 (p. 333).—Whether Leoni died a voluntary death has been doubted. The enemies of the Medici, who upon the death of Lorenzo began to meditate the ruin of his family, have accused Piero his son with the perpetration of the deed; and this opinion is openly avowed by Giacopo Sanazaro in an Italian poem in *terza rima*, in which he has imitated Dante with great success. But I must observe that this poem bears internal evidence of its having been written after the Medici were driven from Florence, when their enemies were labouring by every possible means to render them odious. On the other hand, besides the testimony of Politiano that Leoni accelerated his own death, we have that of Petrus Crinitus (Piero Ricci), a contemporary author, who, in his treatise "De honesta Disciplina," has a chapter "De hominibus qui se ipsos in puteum jaciant," in which he thus adverts to the death of Leoni: "Sed enim quod nuper accidit in Petro Leonio, mirificum certe visum est; quando is, et in philosophia vir excellens, ac prudentia prope egregia, in puteum se Florentino suburbano immersit." (Lib. iii. cap. 9.) This circumstance is also related by Valerianus. (De infel. literatorum, lib. i.) It appears, however, from an account of the death of Lorenzo, published by Fabroni, from a MS. Diary of an anonymous Florentine author, yet preserved in the Magliabechi library, Cod. xvii. Class 25, that Leoni entertained apprehensions for his safety from the attendants of Lorenzo, who, without just cause, suspected that he had occasioned his death by poison.

Note 323 (p. 334).—Ficinus in fine Plotini. Flor. 1492. Ammir. iii. 186. Even Macchiavelli, an author seldom accused of superstition, seems on this occasion to concede his incredulity to the general opinion. (Hist. lib. viii.) He concludes his celebrated history, as Guicciardini begins, with the highest eulogium on the character of Lorenzo.

Note 324 (p. 334).—"Satis sibi vir immortalitate dignissimus vixit, sed parum Italiæ. Utinam ne quis eo sublato, moliatur, quæ vivo, tentare ausus non fuisset." In which Ferdinand was supposed to allude to Lod. Sforza. Fabr. Vita Laur. i. 212.

Note 325 (p. 336).—A striking instance of the influence which Lorenzo had obtained over the mind of Innocent VIII. appears from one of his unpublished letters preserved in the Palazzo Vecchio at Florence, (Filz. lix. No. xiv.) dated the 16th day of June, 1488, from which we collect, that the pope had transmitted to him the list of an intended promotion of cardinals, which Lorenzo returns, informing him that he approves of the nomination of such of them whose names he has marked with a pen, and exhorting him to carry his intentions with respect to them into execution, concluding his letter with reminding the pope *chè se può consolare ancor lui, se ne ricordi*. In fact, the assumption of Giovanni de' Medici to the purple took place early in the following year; and as Innocent VIII. only made one promotion of cardinals during his pontificate, it appears that Lorenzo had sufficient address to procure the name of his son, who was then only thirteen years of age, to be included in the list.

Note 326 (p. 338).—The French were themselves astonished at the prodigality of Piero, and the facility with which he delivered into their hands places of so much importance. (Mém. de Commines, lib. vii. p. 198.) The day after Piero had entered into his unfortunate treaty, Lodovico Sforza arrived at the French camp, when Piero, who was not at open enmity with him, excused himself for not having met him on the road, because Lodovico had missed his way. "It is true enough," said Lodovico, "that one of us has lost his way, but perhaps it may prove to be yourself." Guic. lib. i.

Note 327 (p. 338).—Condivi relates an extraordinary story respecting Piero de' Medici, communicated to him by Michelagnolo, who had, it seems, formed an intimacy with one Cardiere, an improvvisatore, that frequented the house of Lorenzo, and amused his evenings with singing to the lute. Soon after the death of Lorenzo, Cardiere informed Michelagnolo, that Lorenzo had appeared to him, habited only in a black and rugged mantle thrown over his naked limbs, and had ordered him to acquaint Piero de' Medici, that he would in a short time be banished from Florence. Cardiere, who seems judiciously to have feared the resentment of the living more than that of the dead, declined the office; but soon afterwards Lorenzo entering his chamber at midnight, awoke him, and reproaching him with his inattention, gave him a violent blow on the cheek. Having communicated this second visit to his friend, who advised him no longer to delay his errand, he set out for Careggi, where Piero then resided; but meeting him with his attendants about midway between that place and Florence, he there delivered his message, to the great amusement of Piero and his followers, one of whom, Bernardo Divizio, afterwards Cardinal da Bibbiena, sarcastically asked him, "Whether, if Lorenzo had been desirous of giving information to his son, it was likely he would have preferred such a messenger to a personal communication?" The biographer adds, with great solemnity, "La vision del Cardiere, o delusion diabolica, o predizion divina, o forte immaginazione, ch' ella si fosse, si verificò."—But the awful spectre is now before me—I see the terrified musician start from his slumbers; his left hand grasps his beloved lyre, whilst with his right thrown over his head, he attempts to shroud himself from the looks of Lorenzo, who, with a countenance more in sorrow than in anger, points out to him his destined mission. To realize this scene so as to give it interest and effect, required the glowing imagination and the animated pencil of a Fuseli.

Note 328 (p. 339).—The destruction of this invaluable collection is pathetically related by Bernardo Ruccellai. "Hic me studium charitasque litterarum antiquitatis admonet, ut non possim non deplorare inter subitas fundatissimæ familiæ ruinas, Mediceam, bibliothecam, insignesque thesauros, quorum pars a Gallis, pars a paucis e nostris, rem turpissimam honesta specie prætendentibus, furacissime subrepta sunt. Nam cum jam pridem gens Medicea floreret omnibus copiis, terra, marique cuncta exquirere, dum sibi Græcarum, Latinarumque litterarum monumenta, toreumata, gemmas, margaritas, aliaque hujuscemodi opera, natura simul et antiquo artificio conspicua compararent," &c. "Testimonio sunt litteræ gemmis ipsis incisæ Laurentii nomen præferentes, quas ille sibi familiæque suæ prospiciens sealpendas curavit

futurum ad posteros regii splendoris monumentum," &c. "Hæc omnia magno conquisita studio, summisque parta opibus, et ad multum ævi in deliciis habita, quibus nihil nobilius, nihil Florentiæ quod magis visendum putaretur, uno puncto temporis in prædam cessere; tanta Gallorum avaritia, perfidiaque nostrorum fuit." (De bello Ital. p. 52, &c.) This event is also commemorated by P. de Commines, who, with true Gothic simplicity, relates the number, weight, and saleable value of the articles of which the palace of the Medici was plundered. The antique vases he denominates, "beaux pots d'agate—et tant de beaux camayeux, bien taillés que merveilles (qu'autrefois j'avois veus) et bien trois mille médales d'or et d'argent, bien la pesanteur de quarante livres; et croi qu'il n'y avoit point autant de belles médales en Italie. Ce qu'il perdit ce jour en la cité valoit cent mille écus et plus." Mém. de Com. liv. vii. c. 9.

Note 329 (p. 339).—The life and learned labours of Ermolao have afforded a subject of much discussion to Vossius, Bayle, and others, and have been considered with particular accuracy by Apostolo Zeno, (Dissert. Voss. ii. 348, et seq.) His first work was a treatise "De Cælibatu," which he wrote at eighteen years of age. His "Castigationes Plinianæ" entitle him to rank with the most successful restorers of learning. Politiano denominates him *Hermolaus Barbarus barbariæ hostis acerrimus.* (Miscel. cap. xc.) Being on an embassy to Rome in the year 1491, Innocent VIII. conferred on him the high dignity of Patriarch of Aquileja, which he accepted without regarding the decree of the Venetian government, which directed that none of their ministers at the court of Rome should receive any ecclesiastical preferment without the consent of the council. His father, who held the second office in the state, is said to have died of chagrin, because he could not prevail upon his countrymen to approve of the preferment of his son. But Ermolao availed himself of his dismission from business, to return with greater earnestness to his studies, and in two years wrote more than he had done for twenty years preceding. In his last sickness at Rome, Pico of Mirandula sent him a remedy for the cure of the plague, composed of the oil of scorpions, the tongues of asps, &c. "Ut nihil fieri posset contra pestilentem morbum commodius aut presentius." (Crin. de honest. Discip. lib. i. c. 7.) But this grand panacea arrived too late. "Egli non è da tacersi," says Apostolo Zeno, "un gran fregio di questo valente uomo, ed è, che visse, e morì *vergine.*" Which information is confirmed by the authority of Piero Dolfini, who, in a letter to Ugolino Verini asserts, QUOD ABSQUE ULLA CARNIS CONTAGIONE VIXERIT. (Diss. Voss. ii. 385.) A very particular account of the manners and person of Ermolao is given in a letter from Piero de' Medici to his father Lorenzo, then absent at the baths of Vignone, from which it appears, that he had paid a visit to Florence, and was received there with great honour as the friend of Lorenzo.

Note 330 (p. 343).—Menck. p. 476. These imputations on the moral character of Politiano have also been frequently adverted to by authors: thus J. C. Scaliger:

"Obscæno moreris sed, Politiane, furore."

And in yet grosser terms by Andrea Dati:

"Et ne te teneam diutius, quot
Pædicat pueros Politianus."

Vide Menagiana, iv. 122.

NOTE 331 (p. 343).—The indefatigable Abate Mehus, in his life of Ambrogio Traversari, first produced these documents.

NOTE 332 (p. 345).—To this government Macchiavelli alludes in his second Decennale:

"E dopo qualche disparer trovaste,
Nuov' ordine al governo, e furon tante,
Che il vostro stato popolar fondaste."

NOTE 333 (p. 345) —Some of these compositions are preserved in the general collection of his poems. The following lines, which seem peculiarly adapted for such an occasion, may serve as a specimen:

"Non fu mai'l più bel solazzo,
Più giocondo nè maggiore,
Che per zelo, e per amore
Di JESU, diventar pazzo.
Ognun gridi com' io grido,
Sempre pazzo, pazzo, pazzo."

Op. di Beniv. p. 143.

NOTE 334 (p. 346)—This fanatical party proceeded so far as even to strike a coin on the occasion, a specimen of which in silver is preserved in the collection of the late Earl of Orford, to whose kind communications, since the first edition of this work, I have been greatly indebted. On one side is the Florentine device, or *fleur de lys*, with the motto, SENATUS POPULUSQUE FLORENTINUS; on the other, a cross, with the motto, JESUS CHRISTUS REX NOSTER.

NOTE 335 (p. 349).—They consist of twenty-one sonnets, which are found at the close of a manuscript volume of the poems of his father Lorenzo, (Plut. xli. Cod. xxxviii. No. 3). Besides which Valerianus informs us, that he translated from Plutarch a treatise on conjugal love (Valer. de Lit. Infel. lib. ii.); but this performance has probably perished, there being no copy of it now to be found in the Laurentian Library.

NOTE 336 (p. 353).—Notwithstanding his precautions, Leo could not, on all occasions, preserve his surviving relations from the insults and injuries of his successors. Paul III. Alessandro Farnese, had in his youth been particularly favoured by Lorenzo de' Medici, who, in a letter which yet remains from him to Lanfredini, his envoy at Rome, thus expresses himself respecting him: "Vi lo raccommandiate quanto farei Pietro mio figlio; e vi prego lo introduciate e lo raccommandiate caldissimamente a N. S. (il papa) che non potreste farmi maggior piacere," &c. Yet, when the same Alessandro had arrived at the pontificate, he so far forgot or disregarded his early obligations, as forcibly to dispossess Lucrezia, the daughter of his benefactor, then in a very advanced age, of her residence in Rome to make way for one of his nephews. This incident is related by Narchi with proper indignation. Storia Fiorentina, *lib. xvi. p. 666.*

ona della volgar lingua;" dedicated to th
afterwards Clement VII., first printed at V
mese di Settembre del MDXXV. cum privile

NOTE 339 (p. 357).—"In Venetia nelle
drea d' Asola suo suocero, nell' anno MDX
fol. This work has frequently been repri
title of "Il Cortegiano," by which it is a
Italiana" of Fontanini; but Apostolo Zeno
nity of reproving the author whom he has u
shrewdly observes, in his notes on that wor
mente, 'Il Cortegiano,' come il Fontanini v
Cortegiano,' come il Castiglione ha voluto
maniera indicherebbe di voler descrivere 'I
è; e la seconda dinota di volergli insegnar
not. alla Bib Ital. di Fontan. ii. 353.

NOTE 340 (p. 357).—Crescimbini, iii.
confounds Giuliano, the son of Lorenzo d
brother, who lost his life in the conspiracy
the authority of Politiano, "Che i versi v
glia gravi, e pieni di nobili sentimenti," as
the younger Giuliano, although such opinio
respecting the works of Giuliano, the brot
ano, his son, was born.

NOTE 341 (p. 358).—Ariosto has address
liberta of Savoy, the widow of Giuliano, e
che nel mondo folle," in which the shade of
strophizes his surviving wife. The followin
the Magnificent, may serve to shew the hi
poet held his memory:

Quel Tosco e' n terra e 'n cielo amato LAURO,
Socer ti fu, le cui mediche fronde
Spesso a le piaghe, donde
Italia morì poi, furo ristauro:
Che fece al Indo e al Mauro,
Sentir l' odor de suoi rami soavi;
Onde pendean le chiavi
Che tenean chiuso il tempio de la guerre,
Che poi fu aperto, E NON E PIÙ CHI'L SERRE."

NOTE 342 (p. 359).—The first edition is that of Rome, apud Antonium Bladum, 1538, without the name of the author, who, at the foot of his dedication to a lady, whom he designates only by the appellation of *Illustrissima Signora*, assumes the title of *Il cavaliero Errante*. The second edition is entitled "Il secondo di Vergilio in lingua volgare volto da Hippolito de' Medici, Cardinale." At the close we read, "In citta di Castello per Antonio Mazochi Cremonese, et Niccolo de Guccii da Corna, ad instantia di M. Giovan Gallo Dottor de leggi da Costello nel Giorno 20 de Luglio, 1539." Several subsequent editions have appeared, as well separately as united with the other books of the Æneid, translated by different persons.

NOTE 343 (p. 359).—"Si, comme les poëtes l'ont dit, l'ancienne Hecube, avant de mettre Paris au monde, était troubleé par des songes effrayans, quels noirs fantômes devaient agiter les nuits de Magdeleine de la Tour, enceinte de Catherine de Medicis?" Tenh. Mém. Gén. liv. xx. p. 5.

NOTE 344 (p. 359).—Ammir. Ist. Fior. lib. xxix. vol. ii. p. 335. This disorder, which was first known in Italy about the year 1495, was not, in its commencement, supposed to be the result of sexual intercourse, but was attributed to the impure state of the air, to the simple touch or breath of a disordered person, or even to the use of an infected knife. Hence for a considerable time no discredit attached to the patient; and the authors of that period attribute, without hesitation, the death of many eminent persons, as well ecclesiastical as secular, to this complaint. In the Laurentian Library (Plut. lxxiiii. cod. 38) is a MS. entiled "Saphati Physici de morbo Gallico liber," dedicated by the author, Giuliano Tanio, of Prato, to Leo. X., in which he thus adverts to a learned professor, who was probably one of the first victims of this disease: "Nos anno MCCCCXCV. extrema æstate, egregium utriusque juris doctorem Dominum Philippum Decium, Papiensem, in Florentino Gymnasio Prati, Pisis tunc rebellibus, publice legentem, hac labe effectum ipsi conspeximus." From the same author we learn that the disorder was supposed to have originated in a long continuance of hot and moist weather, which occurred in the same year: "Ex magna pluvia similis labes apparuit, ex quibus arguunt hunc nostræ ætatis morbum ex simili causa ortum esse, ex calida scilicet, humidaque intemperie quia ex pluvio scilicet anni MCCCCLXXXXV. nonis Decembris emissa, qua Roma facta est navigabilis, ac tota fere Italia inundationes passa est," &c. These authorities are greatly strengthened by that of the illustrious Fracastoro, who was not only the best Latin poet, but the most eminent physician of his age, and who, in his "Syphilis," accounts for the dis-

order from similar causes. After adverting to the opinion that it had been brought into Europe from the western world, then lately discovered, he adds:

"Ac vero, si rite fidem observata merentur
Non ita censendum: nec certe credere par est
Esse peregrinam nobis, transque æquora vectam
Contagem: quoniam in primis ostendere multos
Possumus, attractu qui nullius, hanc tamen ipsam
Sponte sua sensere luem, primique tulere.
Præterea, et tantum terrarum tempore parvo
Contages non una simul potuisset obire."

It is remarkable, also, that throughout the whole poem he has not considered this disease as the peculiar result of licentious intercourse. Even the shepherd, Syphilus, introduced as an instance of its effects, is represented as having derived it from the resentment, not of Venus, but of Phœbus, excited by the adoration paid by the shepherds to Alcithöus, and the neglect of his own altars; or, in other words, to the too fervid state of the atmosphere. Had the disorder in its origin been accompanied by the idea of disgrace or criminality which attends it in modern times, the author of this poem would scarcely have denominated it

"Infanda lues, quam nostra videtis
Corpora depasci, quam nulli aut denique pauci
Vitamus."

The poem of Fracastoro was first published in the year 1530, but an Italian poem on the same subject, by Niccolo Campana of Siena, was printed at that place in 1519, and again at Venice in 1537, entitled "Lamento di quel Tribulato di Strascino Campana Senese sopra al male incognito el quale tratta de la patientia et impatientia." The style of this poem is extremely gross and ludicrous; and the author, in the supposed excess of his sufferings, indulges himself in the most extravagant and profane ideas, as to the nature and origin of the complaint. At one time he supposes it to be the same disorder as that which God permitted Satan to inflict upon Job:

"Allor Sathan con tal mal pien di vitio
Diede a Jobbe amarissimo supplitio."

Again, he asserts it to be the complaint of Simon the leper:

"Quando Cristo guarì Simon lebbroso,
Era di questo mal pessimo iniquo."

But on no occasion does he ascribe the rise of the disorder to the cause which, from the nature of his poem, might have been expected. I shall only observe, that the use of the grand mineral specific is expressly pointed out, in both these poems, as the only certain remedy.

Note 345 (p. 360).—Such at least I conjecture to be the purport of his poem, which commences,

"Nella stagion che'l bel tempo rimena,
Di mia man posi un ramuscel di Lauro."

Rime del Ariosto, p. 25, ap. Giolito, 1575.

Note 346 (p. 361).—Varchi, Storia Fior. ii. p. 25. Ed. Leyden. *The mother* of Giovanni was Caterina Sforza, the widow of Girolamo

Riario, who, after the death of her husband, had married the elder Giovanni de' Medici. Vide ante, p. 296.

Note 347 (p. 362).—Crescimbeni informs us, that this comedy was written by Lorenzino, *in versi vulgari*, and printed at Bologna in 1548; and that it is also found in prose, printed at Lucca in the same year, and reprinted at Florence in 1595. (Della volgar Poesie, v. 141.) Crescimbeni is, however, mistaken; the edition of Bologna, 1548, is now before me, and is wholly written in prose. That of Florence, 1595, is enumerated by the academicians *Della Crusca*, as one of the *Testi di Lingua*.

Note 348 (p. 362).—It has been suggested to me by the very respectable authority of Sir H. Englefield, that the heads of these statues and bas-rilievos were more probably stolen by Lorenzino for the sake of their beauty. It is well known that the sculpture for the arch of Constantine was collected from other buildings, mostly from the forum of Trajan; and it is said, that the heads thus purloined are yet extant in the museum at Florence.

Note 349 (p. 363).—Alessandro is generally styled by the Italian authors the first duke of Florence; but in this they are not strictly accurate. His title of duke was derived from Città, or Cività di Penna, and had been assumed by him several years before he obtained the direction of the Florentine state. It must also be observed, that Alessandro did not, as Robertson observes, "enjoy the same absolute dominion as his family have retained to the present times," (Hist. Charles V. book v.) he being only declared chief or prince of the republic, and his authority being in some measure counteracted or restrained by two councils chosen from the citizens, for life, one of which consisted of forty-eight, and the other of two hundred members. (Varchi, Storia Fior. p. 497. Nerli, Com. lib. xi. pp. 257, 264.) These distinctions are deserving of notice, as they serve to shew the gradual progress by which a free country is deprived of its liberties.

Note 350 (p. 363).—The person who administered the poison was said to be Giovan-Andrea di Borgo San Sepolcro, the steward or bailiff of Ippolito, who was supposed to have effected this treachery at the instance of Alessandro; and this suspicion received confirmation by his having escaped punishment, although he confessed the crime; and by his having afterwards been received at the court of Alessandro, at Florence. Varchi, p. 566.

Note 351 (363).—Notwithstanding the dissolute character of Alessandro, it appears that he was possessed of strong natural sagacity, and, on some occasions, administered justice not only with impartiality but with ability. On this head Ammirato relates an anecdote which is worth repeating:—A rich old citizen of Bergamo had lent to one of his countrymen at Florence 400 crowns, which he advanced without any person being present, and without requiring a written acknowledgment. When the stipulated time had elapsed, the creditor required his money; but the borrower, well apprized that no proof could be brought against him, positively denied that he had ever received it. After many fruitless attempts to recover it, the lender was advised to resort to the duke,

who would find some method of doing him justice. Alessandro accordingly ordered both the parties before him, and after hearing the assertions of the one and the positive denial of the other, he turned to the creditor, saying, "Is it possible then, friend, that you can have lent your money when no one was present?"—"There was no one indeed," replied the creditor; "I counted out the money to him on a post."—"Go, bring the post then this instant," said the duke, "and I will make it confess the truth." The creditor, though astonished on receiving such an order, hastened to obey, having first received a secret caution from the duke not to be very speedy in his return. In the mean time the duke employed himself in transacting the affairs of his other suitors; till at length turning again towards the borrower, "This man," says he, stays a long time with his post!" "It is so heavy, sir," replied the other, "that he could not yet have brought it!" Again Alessandro left him, and returning some time afterwards, carelessly exclaimed, "What kind of men are they that lend their money without evidence? was there no one present but the post?"—"No indeed, sir!" replied the knave. "The post is a good witness then," said the duke, "and shall make thee pay the man his money." Ammir. Stor. Fior. lib. xxxi. iii. 434.

Note 352 (p. 364).—The particulars of this transaction are related at great length by Varchi, who had his information from Lorenzino himself, after the perpetration of the deed. Storia Fior. lib. xv.

Note 353 (p. 366).—On this occasion a medal was struck, bearing on one side the head of Lorenzino, and on the other the cap of liberty between two daggers; being the same device as that which had before been adopted by, or applied to, the younger Brutus. Vide Patin. Famil. Rom. p. 142. This medal is in the collection of the late earl of Orford.

Note 354 (p. 368).—Besides an illegitimate son named Giulio, Alessandro left two illegitimate daughters, Porcia and Juliet. The son entered into the church, and became grand prior of the order of S. Stefano: Porcia took the veil, and founded the convent of S. Clement at Florence: Juliet married Francesco Cantelmo, son of the duke di Popoli, a Neapolitan nobleman. Tenh. Mém. Gém. liv. xxii. p. 62.

Note 355 (p. 369).—The life of Filippo Strozzi was written by his brother Lorenzo, with great candour and impartiality, and is published at the close of the Florentine history of Benedetto Varchi. (Ed. Leyd. sine an.) After the death of Filippo, a paper in his own handwriting was found in his bosom, which is given in the Appendix. No. XXXI.

INDEX.

Acciajuoli, the family of, conspire against Piero de' Medici, 85; Agnolo, his letter to Piero de' Medici, 88; Donato inscribes several of his works to Piero de' Medici, 92; his embassy to Rome, 155; death, 159; Piero, banished from Florence, 86.

Accolti, Benedetto, his history of the wars between the Christians and the Turks, 92; Bernardo, his tragedy of Virginia, 202.

Agnana, a farm of Lor. de' Medici, 282.

Alberti, Leo Battista, his Latin comedy, entitled Philodoxios, 90; introduced by Landino in his Disputationes Camaldulenses, 99.

Albizi, Rinaldo de', opposes Cosmo de' Medici, 55; banished, 58.

Alexander VI., his elevation to the pontificate, 336.

Alfonso, king of Naples, 79.

Altercazione, an Italian poem, by Lorenzo de' Medici, 131.

Ambra, an Italian poem, by Lorenzo de' Medici, 191.

Ambra, a Latin poem of Politiano, 280.

Ancient authors, their works discovered, 59.

Ancients and moderns compared, 184.

Architecture encouraged by Lorenzo de' Medici, 319.

Aretino, Leonardo, 61; sympathized with Cosmo, 71.

Arezzo, bishop of, the tutor of Lorenzo, 82.

Argyropylus, Johannes, instructs Lorenzo in the Aristotelian philosophy, 83; teaches the Greek language at Florence, 254; his death, 255.

Arts, their progress, 300; state of them in the middle ages, 301; revival in Italy, 301; their imperfection, 307; causes of their improvement, 307.

Augurelli, Aurelio, a Latin poet, 266.

Aurispa, Giovanni, his researches after works of the ancients, 62.

Bagnone, Stefano, an accomplice in the Pazzi conspiracy, 142.

Baldini, Baccio, an early engraver on copper, 323.

Baldovinetti, excelled in painting portraits, 307.

Baldovini, Lamento di Cecco da Varlunga, 200.

Bandini, Bernardo, an accomplice in the conspiracy of the Pazzi, 142; his death, 148; Francesco, president of the Platonic festival, 134.

Barbaro Ermolao, 339.

Beca da Dicomano, rustic poem of Luigi Pulci, 200.

Beccatelli, Antonio, his Hermaphroditus, 72; his service sought by Alfonso of Naples, 239; his animating spirit, 265.

Bembo Benardo, 159; Pietro, 159; verses to the memory of Politiano, 342.

Bentivoglio, Giovanni, assists Lorenzo, 152; attacks Manfredi, prince of Faenza, 297; his escape, 299.

Beoni, a satirical poem of Lorenzo de' Medici, 197.

Berlinghieri, Francesco, La Geografia, 267.

Bessarion, cardinal, his dispute with George of Trebisond, 73; its results, 74.

Bianchi and Neri, 51.

Blondo Flavio, his character of Cosmo de' Medici, 59.

Boccaccio, Giovanni, his study of the Greek, 58; his Decamerone, 171; his death, 172; Latin writings, 240.

Bologna, battle of, 89.

Bosso, Matteo, his character and works, 293.

Braccio, Alessandro, a Latin poet, 266.

Brunelleschi, Filippo, 77; his irritability, 78; raised the dome of Florence cathedral, 78.

Bruni, Leonardo, called Leonardo Aretino, 58; his character and writings, 61; promotes the cause of learning, 242.

Buonarotti, Michelagnolo, his opinion of Masaccio, 78; his opinion of the doors cast by Ghiberti, 78; studies in the gardens of S. Marco, 313; resides with Lorenzo, 313; his illustrious associates, 314; advantages over his predecessors, 315; his sculptures, 315; great improvement of taste introduced by him, 316; unjustly censured, 317; Michelagnolo the younger, his rustic comedy, entitled La Tancia, 200.

Burchiello, his writings, 173.

Caffagiolo, description of, 282.

Calabria, duke of, defeats the Florentines, 160; defeated by Roberto Malatesta, 216.

Calandrino, Tomaso, Nicholas V., account of, 67.

Calphurnius, his writings discovered in England, 62.

Cantalicio, a modern Latin poet, 266.

Canti Carnascialeschi, 204.

Canzoni a ballo, 204.

Careggi, description of, 211.

Casa, his sonnets, 190.

Castagna, Andrea da, paints the portraits of the Pazza conspirators, 155; introduces the practice of painting in oil, 305.

Castello, attacked by Sixtus IV., 129.

Cennini, Bernardo, the first Florentine printer, 246.

Chalcondyles, Demetrius, teaches the Greek language at Florence, 255; story of his quarrel with Politiano refuted, 256.

Christiern, of Denmark, visits Florence, 129.

Chrysoloras, Emanuel, 58; the modern father of classical learning, 242.

Classical authors discovered, 62; e
editions of, 246.
Collectiones Cosmianæ, 72.
Colonna, Otto, Martin V. elected po
54.
Columella, his works discovered, 61.
Constantinople, capture of, 69.
Contucci, Andrea, an eminent paint
318.
Corniuoli, Giovanni delle, a celebrat
engraver on Gems, 324.
Corydon, a poem by Lor. de' Medici, 1
Cossa, Balthazar, John XXIII., 53.
Council of Florence in 1438, 64.
Cremona, congress of, 218.
Crescimbeni, his character of the poet
of Lorenzo, 206.
Cydonius, Demet., a learned Greek, 243
Dante, his Inferno, 172; character of hi
sonnets, 189; character of his Lati
writings, 240.
Denmark, king of, at Florence, 129.
Domenico de' Camei, an engraver o
gems, 324.
Donatello, favoured by Cos. de' Medici
78; his works in sculpture, 306.
Donati, Lucrezia, mistress of Lorenzo, 150
Drama, Italian, its rise, 200; musical, it
origin, 201.
Driadeo d' Amore, pastoral romance o
Luca Pulci, 175.
Engraving on copper, invention of, 322
on gems, revival of, 327.
Este, Borso d', marquis of Ferrara, 112
Ercole d', duke of Ferrara, assist
Lorenzo, 152; is succoured by Lorenzo
215.
Eugenius IV., held a council at Ferrara
64.
Federigo of Arragon, his interview wit
Lorenzo at Pisa, 97.

Improvvisitori poets, remarks upon, 199.
Inanimate objects, use of, in poetry, 183.
Innocent VIII., his election to the pontificate, and character, 220; Lorenzo gains his confidence, 220; he prepares to attack the king of Naples, 223; opposed by Lorenzo, 223; is reconciled to the king, 226; threatens him with fresh hostilities, 231; pacified by Lorenzo, 232; his death, 336.
Isabella of Arragon, her nuptials with Galeazzo Sforza, duke of Milan, 289; anecdote respecting her, 290.
Italian language, its degradation, 172; revivers of it in the 15th century, 173.
Italy, its political state, 109, 212; general tranquillity of, 237; invaded by the French, 336.
Landino, Cristoforo, instructs Lorenzo, 33; his character, 91; Disputationes Camaldulenses, 98; his commentary on Dante, 241; his edition of Horace, 247; his poetry, 263.
Laudi of Lorenzo de' Medici, 194.
League, Italian, against the Turks, 115.
Leghorn, dominions of, purchased by the Florentines, 116.
Leo X., v. Giovanni de' Medici, age of, 354.
Library of S. George at Venice, founded by Cosmo de' Medici, 57; Laurentian, established, 66; its progress, 244; plundered by the French, 388; restored, 356; S. Marco at Florence founded by Niccolo Niccoli, 25; of the Vatican, founded by Nicholas V., 68.
Linacer, Thomas, studies the Greek tongue at Florence, 256.
Lipi, Filippo, the elder, favoured by Cosmo de' Medici, 78; monument erected to him by Lorenzo, 304; Filippo, the younger, his paintings, 305.
Literature, its persecution by Paul II., 121.
Literary quarrels of the 15th century, 73.
Livy, researches after his writings, 62.
Louis XI. of France negotiates for the marriage of the dauphin with a daughter of the king of Naples, 126; advises Lorenzo not to attend the congress of Cremona, 218.
Lucretius, discovery of his works, 61.
Maddalena, daughter of Lorenzo, marries Francesco Cibò, 289.
Maffei, Antonio, an accomplice in the Pazzi conspiracy, 143; Raffaello, kindness of Lorenzo to him, 154.
Mahomet II. captures Constantinople, 69; captures the island of Negropont, 114; captures Otranto, 165; his death, 214.
Malatesta, Roberto, commands the Florentine troops, 160; engages in the service of the pope, 216; his death, 217.
Malavolti, Federigo, his courtesy to Cosmo de' Medici, 56.
Manetti, Gianozzo, 14; studies perspective, 303.
Manfredi, Galeotto, marries the daughter of Bentivoglio, 297; his wife's jealousy, 298; his tragical death, 298.
Mantegna, Andrea, his engravings, 323.
Marsuppini, Carlo, 58, 257.
Masaccio, favoured by Cosmo de' Medici, 78; praised by Michael Angelo, 78.
Maximis, Carolus de', his poem on the restoration of the academy at Pisa, 266.
Medici family, antiquity of, 52; nature of their influence in Florence, 54; sources of their wealth, 115; their commercial concerns, 116; other sources of their revenue, 117; expelled from Florence, 339; their adherents decapitated, 346; restored to Florence, 351; Alessandro de', natural son of Lorenzo, duke of Urbino, 360; assumes the sovereignty of Florence, 363; assassinated by Lorenzo de' Medici, 365; Bianca, daughter of Piero, 70; Carlo, son of Cosmo, 70; Cosmo de', Pater Patriæ, 52; assists Balthasar Cossa, John XXIII., 53; is seized and imprisoned, 56; is banished to Padua, 56; is allowed to reside at Venice, 57; founds the library of S. George at Venice, 57; recalled from banishment, 58; encourages men of learning, 58; founds the Laurentian library, 66; collects ancient works, 66; applies himself to study, 69; his celebrity, 70; his death and character, 77; encourages the arts, 78; his collection of antiques, 311; his repartees, 79; his great prosperity, 79; Cosmo de', first grand duke, 368; Giovanni de', an ancestor of Lorenzo, reinforces the fortress of Scarpreia, 52; Giovanni de', surnamed de' Bicci, father of Cosmo Peter Patriæ, 53; his last advice to his two sons, 53; Giovanni de', son of Cosmo, his death, 70; Giovanni de', Leo X., second son of Lorenzo, born, 272; his character, 276; raised to the dignity of cardinal, 284; letter to him from Lorenzo on his promotion, 285; letter from him to his brother Piero, on the death of their father, 335; his conduct in his exile, 350; his election to the pontificate, 352; promotes his relations, 352; restores his dominions to peace, 353; Giovanni de', son of Pierfrancesco, assumes the name of Popolani, 361; Giovanni de', captain of the Bande nere, 361; Giuliano de', brother of Lorenzo, born, 70; his Giostro, and poem on that subject by Politiano, 93; his character, 114; assassinated in the conspiracy of the Pazzi, 144; his obsequies, 149; personal accomplishments, 149; Giuliano de', duke of Nemours, third son of Lorenzo, born, 272; his character, 357; his death, 358; Giulio de', (Clement VII.) born, 150; follows the fortunes of the cardinal Giovanni, 351; obtains the pontificate, and erects a building for the Laurentian library, 356; Ippolito de',

him from Ferdinand king of
87; his clemency, 88; his Giost
poem of Luca Pulci on that
92, 94; his first love, 101; his
tion of his mistress, 102; sonnet
praise, 103; marries Clarice Orsi
his journey to Milan, 106; his
his wife, 107; entrusted with the
tion of the Florentine state, 11
pointed syndic of the republic, 1
splendid entertainment of the d
Milan, 118; devotes his leisure
rature, 119; his embassy to Sixtu
122; enlarges his classical colle
123; suppresses the revolt at Vo
123; establishes the academy at
125; negotiates for a marriage be
the dauphin and a daughter of the
of Naples, 126; his poem entitled
cazione, 132; wounded in the ec
racy of the Pazzi, 144; Lorenzo
conduct after the conspiracy, 148;
pares to resist the pope and the ki
Naples, 151; his kindness to the
tions of the conspirators, 154; dang
his situation, 157; sends his fami
to Pistoia, 158; negotiates for peace,
resolves to visit the king of Naples,
his letter to the magistrates of Flore
162; embarks at Pisa, 164; interv
with the king, 164; concludes a tre
with him, 165; his reception at
rence, 167; concludes a peace with
pope, 168; his studies, 169; his cr
cisms on Dante, 172; his early writin
177; inquiry into his poetical charact
178; his talents for description, 17
poetic comparison, 180; personificati
183; of the passions and affectio
184; his talents for Prosopopeia, 18
various species of

Miscellanea of Politiano, 251.
Montesicco, Giambattista, an accomplice in the conspiracy of the Pazzi, 142; his death, 148.
Morgante Maggiore of Luigi Pulci, 175.
Mosaic, attempts to revive it, 321.
Muratori, his criticism on Lorenzo, 190.
Museum Florentinum, its origin, 311.
Naldo de Naldis, his Latin poetry, 265.
Naples, its government, 110.
Nardi Bernardo, attacks the town of Prato, 114; made prisoner and executed, 114.
Nencia da Barberino, rustic poem of Lorenzo de' Medici, 200.
Neroni, Dietisalvo, treacherous advice of, to Lorenzo de' Medici, 86.
Niccoli Niccolo, a prompter of learning, 66; founds the library of S. Marco, 67; collects the remains of ancient art, 309.
Nicholas V. founds the Vatican Library, 68.
Nicholas of Treves brings a complete copy of Plautus to Rome, 61.
Nori Francesco, his assassination, by Bandini, 144.
Nutricia of Politiano, 207.
Olgiato, Girolamo, assassinates the duke of Milan, 137.
Opera, origin of, 202.
Orazioni of Lorenzo de' Medici, 194.
Orfeo of Politiano, 202.
Orsini, Clarice, wife of Lorenzo, vide Clarice.
Otranto, captured by the Turks, 160; retaken by the duke of Calabria, 214.
Ottavio, Francesco, his poem De Cœtu Poetarum, 92.
Paleologus, John, emperor of the east, at Florence, 64.
Paul II., his death and character, 121; a persecutor of men of learning, 121.
Pazzi, conspiracy of, 139; origin of the attempt, 139; the family of, 140; reasons of their enmity to the Medici, 140; arrangements for its execution, 141; the conspirators attack the palace, 145; repulsed by Cesare Petrucci, 145; assassination of Giuliano, 144; punishment of the conspirators, 146; Francesco, his death, 146; Giacopo de', his miserable death, 146; Guglielmo de', banished, 147.
Perugia, battle of, 160.
Petrarca, his writings, 171; his sonnets, 139; his Latin writings, 240; collects ancient medals, 309.
Petronius, his works discovered, 62.
Petrucci, Cesare, defends the palace, 145.
Pico Giovanni of Mirandula, his character of the poetry of Lorenzo, 215; his history and character, 259; last interview with Lorenzo, 329; his death, 339.
Pietra Santa, captured by the Florentines, 221.
Pisa, its academy established, 125; poem thereon by Carolus de Maximis, 266.
Pisani, Nicolo, and Andrea, their works in sculpture, 306.
Pitti Luca, his conspiracy against the Medici, 85; its suppression, 86; his palace, its erection and progress, 87.
Plato, revival of his philosophy, 65.
Platonic academy, its progress, 130; festival, 134; effects of this institution, 134; number and celebrity of its members, 135.
Platonism applauded by Landino, 130; poetical abstract of, by Lorenzo, 131; similarity to Methodism, 131; effects of its study, 135.
Platus Platinus, of Milan, a Latin poet, 266.
Plautus, his works discovered, 61.
Pletho, Gemisthus, his discourses on Platonic philosophy, 65.
Poetry, its object and characteristics, 178, 184.
Poggio, studies under Chrysoloras, 59; discovers the writings of many of the ancient authors, 60; resides in England, 62; his quarrel with Filelfo, 75; Giacopo, his industry in collecting antique sculptures, 309; engaged in the conspiracy of the Pazzi, 141; his death, 146.
Poggio Cajano, description of, 278.
Politiano Agnolo, his Giostra of Giuliano de' Medici, 93, 195; his birth and education, 119; temper and character, 120; his ode to Gentile d'Urbino, 152; his musical drama entitled Orfeo, 202; his Nutricia, 207; ode Ad Horatium Flaccum, 247; his industry as a commentator, 248; authors commented by him, 249; corrects the Pandects of Justinian, 250; his Miscellanea, 251; controversy with Merula, 251; controversy with Scala, 258; his translation of Herodian, 264; of Homer into Latin hexameter verse, 264; character of his Latin poetry, 266; accompanies the family of Lorenzo to Pistoia, 273; his letters to Lucrezia, the mother of Lorenzo, 274; dissensions between him and Madonna Clarice, 274; she expels him the house, 275; he retires to Fesole, and writes his poem entitled Rusticus, 275; his last interview with Lorenzo de' Medici, 329; absurd account respecting his death, 339; his monody on Lorenzo, 340; celebrated by cardinal Bembo, 342; authentic account of his death, 343.
Pollajuolo, Antonio, his medal on the conspiracy of the Pazzi, 151; introduces the study of anatomy, 304.
Pontifical government, result of, 111.
Prato, attack on, 114.
Printing, invention of, 64; introduction in Florence, 245.
Processions, grand public, at Florence, 203.
Prose writing, Italian, its early condition, 172.

Pulci, Bernardo, his writings, 174; Luca, his Giostro of Lorenzo de' Medici, 92, 94; his other writings, 174; Luigi, his Morgante, 175; sonnets, 176; La Beca da Diocomano, a rustic poem, 200.
Quintilian, his works discovered, 61.
Raimondi, Marc-Antonio, his engravings, 323.
Rappresentazioni antiche, 201.
Recuperationes Fesulanae of Matteo Bosso, 293.
Reformation, its rise, 353.
Rianio, Piero, his dissipation, 128; Girolamo, 128; engages in the conspiracy of the Pazzi, 139; assassinated, 295; Riario, Raffaello, an instrument in the Pazzi conspiracy, 139; escapes with his life, 146, 154.
Rimini, defence of, by Lorenzo, against the Pope, 217.
Rome, its government, 111.
Rosmunda, the tragedy of, by G. Rucellai, 202.
Rucellai, Bernardo, marries Nannini, sister of Lorenzo, 289.
Rustici, Gianfrancesco, an eminent painter, 318.
Rusticus, a Latin poem of Politiano, 275.
Salviati, Francesco, archbishop of Pisa, engages in the conspiracy of the Pazzi, 141; his death, 146; Averardo, favoured by Lorenzo de' Medici, 154; Giacopo, marries Lucrezia, daughter of Lorenzo, 154, 259.
Salutati, Coluccio, congratulates Demetrius Cydonius on his arrival in Italy, 243.
Sangallo, Giuliano da, an eminent architect, 321.
Sarzana, attacked by the Florentines, 220, captured, 221.
Satire, jocose Italian, its rise, 197.
Savonarola, Girolama, his character, 292; visits Lorenzo in his last sickness, 329; commotions excited by him at Florence, 344; disturbances of his adherents, 345; contest with a Franciscan friar, 346; his disgrace and execution, 348.
Saxus, Pamphilus, his verses to the memory of Politiano, 343.
Scala, Bartolomeo, draws up a memorial of the conspiracy of the Pazzi, 157; his character, 257; controversy with Politiano, 258; Alessandra, her learning and accomplishments, 261.
Sculpture, progress of, 306; state of, amongst the ancient Romans, 308; researches after the works of the ancients in sculpture, 308.
Selve d'amore of Lorenzi de' Medici, 191.
Sforza, Constantino, general of the Florentines, 160; Galeazzo Maria, duke of Milan, 110; his character, 111; visits Florence, 117; assassinated, 137; Galeazzo, his nuptials with Isabella of Arragon, 289; Lodovico, called Il Moro, his ambition, 138; invites the French into Italy, 290.
Signorelli, Luca, character of his paintings, 305.
Silius Italicus, discovery of his poem, 61.
Simonetta, mistress of Giuliano de' Medici, 98.
Simonetta, Cecco, opposes the authority of Lodovico Sforza, 138; his death, 138.
Sixtus IV., succeeds to the pontificate, 122; his ambition and rapacity, 128; engages in the conspiracy of the Pazzi, 139; his extreme violence, 155; excommunicates Lorenzo and the magistrates of Florence, 156; endeavours to prevail on the Florentines to deliver up Lorenzo, 157; his obstinacy, 159; perseveres in the war, 167; leagues with the Venetians against the duke of Ferrara, 215; deserts and excommunicates the Venetians, 218; his death and character, 219.
Soderini, Niccolo, banished from Florence, 86.
Sofonisba, the tragedy of, by Trissino, 202.
Sonnet, Italian, its origin and defects, 188.
Squarcialupi, Antonio, a celebrated musician, 267.
Statius, his works discovered, 61.
Strozzi, Filippo, opposes the authority of Cosmo de' Medici, first grand duke, 369; his death, 369.
Synod convened at Florence, 156; reply to Sixtus, 156.
Tacitus, attempts made to recover his works, 62.
Toscanelli, Paolo, erects the Florentine Gnomon, 267.
Traversari, Ambrogio, visits Cosmo de' Medici in his banishment, 58; his character, 58; studies under Emanuel Chrysoloras, 58.
Trissino, his Sofonisba, 202.
Turks, their expulsion from Italy, 214.
Uccelli, Paolo, studies perspective and foreshortening, 303.
Ugolini, Baccio, the Improvvisatore, 202.
Urbino, Raffaello, de', his obligations to Michelagnolo, 316.
Valerius Flaccus, his works discovered by Poggio, 61.
Venice influenced by the leaders in the Pazzi conspiracy, 88; its war with Lorenzo, 89; its government and resources, 109.
Verini, Ugolini, his poem in honour of Lorenzo's first love, 105; his Latin poetry, 265; Michel, his accomplishments and early death, 265.
Vincentino, Valerio, an engraver on gems, 324.
Virginia, a tragedy by Bernardo Accolti, 202.
Volpaja, Lorenzo de', constructs a time-piece for Lorenzo de' Medici, 267.
Volterra, its revolt, 123; its sackage, 125.
Zambino of Pistoia, his library, 273.

R. Clay, Printer, Bread Street Hill.

A Select Catalogue of

NEW BOOKS AT REDUCED PRICES,

PUBLISHED OR SOLD BY

HENRY G. BOHN,

YORK STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON.

HIS COMPLETE CATALOGUE OF NEW BOOKS AND REMAINDERS, IN 100 PAGES, MAY BE HAD GRATIS.

FINE ARTS, ARCHITECTURE, SCULPTURE, PAINTING, HERALDRY, ANTIQUITIES, TOPOGRAPHY, SPORTING, PICTORIAL AND HIGHLY ILLUSTRATED WORKS, ETC. ETC.

ANGLER'S SOUVENIR.
Fcap. 8vo, embellished with upwards of 60 beautiful Engravings on Steel by BECKWITH and TOPHAM, and hundreds of engraved Borders, every page being surrounded, (pub. at 18s.), cloth, gilt, 9s. *Tilt*, 1835

ARABIAN NIGHTS, PICTORIAL EDITION.
By LANE. 3 vols. imperial 8vo. Upwards of 1000 beautiful Wood Engravings of Architecture Costume, and Scenery, by the most eminent Artists (pub. at 4*l.* 4s.) gilt cloth, 2*l.* 12s. 6*d.*

"The most complete manual of Eastern manners ever published."—*Athenæum.*

ARTIST'S BOOK OF FABLES,
Comprising a Series of Original Fables, illustrated by 280 exquisitely beautiful Engravings on Wood, by HARVEY and other eminent Artists, after Designs by the late JAMES NORTHCOTE, R.A. Post 8vo, Portrait, (pub. at 1*l.* 1s.), cloth, gilt, 9s. 1845

BEWICK'S SELECT FABLES,
With a Memoir, large paper, royal 8vo, with several Portraits of Bewick, and upwards of 350 Engravings on Wood, original impressions, (pub. at 1*l.* 1s.), bds., 12s. *Newcastle*, 1820

BEWICK'S EDITION OF ÆSOP'S FABLES,
8vo, with upwards of 350 fine Wood Cuts, (pub. at 18s.), bds., 12s. *Newcastle*, 1818

BOOK OF GEMS; OR, THE MODERN POETS AND ARTISTS OF GREAT BRITAIN. 8vo. 50 exquisitely beautiful Line Engravings after Turner, Bonington, &c. &c. (pub. at 1*l.* 11s. 6*d.*), cloth, elegantly gilt, 15s.; or morocco, 1*l.* 1s. 1844

BOOK OF RAPHAEL'S CARTOONS, BY CATTERMOLE.
8vo. With an exquisite Portrait of Raphael, a View of Hampton Court, and seven very highly-finished Steel Engravings of the celebrated Cartoons at Hampton Court (pub. at 15s.), cloth, gilt, 7s. 6*d.* 1845

BOOK OF SHAKSPEARE GEMS.
A Series of Landscape Illustrations of the most interesting localities of Shakspeare's Dramas; with Historical and Descriptive Accounts, by WASHINGTON IRVING, JESSE, W. HOWITT, WORDSWORTH, INGLIS, and others. 8vo, with 45 highly-finished Steel Engravings, (pub. at 1*l.* 11s. 6*d.*), gilt cloth, 14s. 1845

BROCKEDON'S PASSES OF THE ALPS.
2 vols. medium 4to. Containing 109 beautiful Engravings. (Pub. at 10*l.* 10s. in boards,) half-bound morocco, gilt edges, 4*l.* 4s. 1829

BRITTON'S CATHEDRAL CHURCH OF LINCOLN,
4to, 16 fine Plates by Le Keux, (pub. at 3*l.* 3*s.*), cloth, 1*l.* 5*s.* Royal 4to., Large Paper, cloth, 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.* 1837
This volume was published to complete Mr. Britton's Cathedrals, and is wanting in most of the sets.

BULWER'S PILGRIMS OF THE RHINE.
8vo. Embellished with 27 exquisite Line Engravings after David Roberts, Maclise, and Parris (pub. at 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.*), cloth, gilt, 14*s.*

CARTER'S ANCIENT ARCHITECTURE OF ENGLAND.
Illustrated by 160 large Copper-plate Engravings, comprising upwards of Two Thousand Specimens. Edited by John Britton, Esq. Royal folio (pub. at 12*l.* 12*s.*), half-bound morocco, 4*l.* 4*s.* 1837

CARTER'S ANCIENT SCULPTURE AND PAINTING NOW REMAINING IN ENGLAND, from the Earliest Period to the Reign of Henry VIII. With Historical and Critical Illustrations by Douce, Gough, Meyrick, Dawson Turner, and Britton. Royal folio, with 120 large Engravings, many of which are beautifully coloured, and several illuminated with gold (pub. at 15*l.* 15*s.*), half-bound morocco, 8*l.* 8*s.* 1838

CARTER'S GOTHIC ARCHITECTURE,
And Ancient Buildings in England, with 120 Views, etched by himself 4 vols. square 12mo., (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), half morocco, 18*s.* 1824

CHAMBERLAINE'S IMITATIONS OF DRAWINGS
From the Great Masters, in the Royal Collection, engraved by Bartolozzi and others, impl. fol., 70 Plates, (pub. at 12*l.* 12*s.*), half-bound morocco, gilt edges, 5*l.* 5*s.*

CLAUDE'S LIBER VERITATIS.
A Collection of 300 Engravings in imitation of the original Drawings of Claude, by Earlom. 3 vols. folio (pub. at 31*l.* 10*s.*), half-bound morocco, gilt edges, 10*l.* 10*s.*

COESVELT'S PICTURE GALLERY.
With an Introduction by Mrs. Jameson. Royal 4to, 90 Plates beautifully engraved in outline. India Proofs (pub. at 5*l.* 5*s.*), half-bound morocco extra, 3*l.* 3*s.* 1836

COOKE'S SHIPPING AND CRAFT.
A Series of 65 brilliant Etchings, comprising Picturesque, but at the same time extremely accurate Representations. Royal 4to (pub. at 3*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*), gilt cloth, 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.*

COOKE'S PICTURESQUE SCENERY OF LONDON AND ITS VICINITY.
50 beautiful Etchings after Drawings by Calcott, Stanfield, Prout, Roberts, Harding, Stark, and Cotman. Royal 4to. Proofs (pub. at 5*l.*), gilt cloth, 2*l.* 2*s.*

CONEY'S FOREIGN CATHEDRALS, HOTELS DE VILLE, TOWN HALLS, AND OTHER REMARKABLE BUILDINGS IN FRANCE, HOLLAND, GERMANY, AND ITALY. 32 fine large Plates. Imperial folio (pub. at 10*l.* 10*s.*), half morocco, gilt edges, 3*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.* 1842

CORNWALL, AN ILLUSTRATED ITINERARY OF;
Including Historical and Descriptive Accounts. Imperial 8vo, illustrated by 118 beautiful Engravings on Steel and Wood, by Landells, Hinchcliffe, Jackson, Williams, Sly, &c., after Drawings by Creswick. (Pub. at 16*s.*), half morocco, 8*s.* 1842
Cornwall is undoubtedly the most interesting County in England.

CORONATION OF GEORGE THE FOURTH,
By Sir George Nayler, in a Series of above 40 magnificent Paintings of the Procession, Ceremonial, and Banquet, comprehending faithful portraits of many of the distinguished Individuals who were present; with historical and descriptive letter-press, atlas folio, (pub. at 92*l.* 10*s.*) half-bound morocco, gilt edges, 12*l.* 12*s.*

COTMAN'S SEPULCHRAL BRASSES IN NORFOLK AND SUFFOLK,
Tending to illustrate the Ecclesiastical, Military, and Civil Costume of former ages, with Letter press Descriptions, &c., by Dawson Turner, Sir S. Meyrick, &c., 173 Plates, the enamelled Brasses are splendidly illuminated, 2 vols. impl. 4to half-bound morocco, gilt edges, 6*l.* 6*s.* 1838
The same, large paper, imperial folio, half morocco, gilt edges, 8*l.* 8*s.*

COTMAN'S ETCHINGS OF ARCHITECTURAL REMAINS
In various Counties in England, with Letter-press Descriptions by Rickman, 2 vols. Imperial folio, containing 240 highly spirited Etchings, (pub. at 24*l.*), half morocco, 8*l.* 8*s.* 1838

DANIELL'S ORIENTAL SCENERY AND ANTIQUITIES,
The original magnificent edition, 150 splendid coloured Views on the largest scale, of the Architecture, Antiquities, and Landscape Scenery of Hindoostan, 6 vols. in 3, elephant folio, (pub. at 210*l.*), elegantly half-bound morocco, 52*l.* 10*s.*

DANIELL'S ORIENTAL SCENERY,
6 vols. In 3, small folio, 150 Plates, (pub. at 18*l.* 18*s.*), half-bound morocco, 6*l.* 6*s.*
This is reduced from the preceding large work, and is uncoloured.

DANIELL'S ANIMATED NATURE,
Being Picturesque Delineations of the most interesting Subjects from all Branches of Natural History, 125 Engravings, with Letter-press Descriptions, 2 vols. small folio, (pub. at 15*l.* 15*s.*), half morocco, (uniform with the Oriental Scenery), 3*l.* 3*s.*

DON QUIXOTE, PICTORIAL EDITION.
Translated by JARVIS, carefully revised. With a copious original Memoir of Cervantes. Illustrated by upwards of 820 beautiful Wood Engravings, after the celebrated Designs of TONY JOHANNOT, including 16 new and beautiful large Cuts, by ARMSTRONG, now first added. 2 vols. royal 8vo, (pub. at 2*l.* 10*s.*), cloth gilt, 1*l.* 8*s.* 1843

EGYPT AND THE PYRAMIDS.—COL. VYSE'S GREAT WORK ON THE PYRAMIDS OF GIZEH. With an Appendix, by J. S. PERRING, Esq., on the Pyramids at Abou Roash, the Fayoum, &c. &c. 3 vols. imperial 8vo, with 125 Plates, lithographed by HAGHE, (pub. at 4*l.* 4*s.*), cloth, 2*l.* 2*s.* 1840-2

EGYPT.—PERRING'S FIFTY-EIGHT LARGE VIEWS AND ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE PYRAMIDS OF GIZEH, ABOU ROASH, &c. Drawn from actual Survey and Admeasurement. With Notes and References to Col. Vyse's great Work, also to Denon, the great French Work on Egypt, Rosellini, Belzoni, Burckhardt, Sir Gardner Wilkinson, Lane, and others. 3 Parts, elephant folio, the size of the great French "Egypte," (pub. at 15*l.* 15*s.*), in printed wrappers, 3*l.* 3*s.*; half-bound morocco, 4*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.* 1842

FLAXMAN'S HOMER.
Seventy-five beautiful Compositions to the ILIAD and ODYSSEY, engraved under FLAXMAN'S inspection, by PINELLI, MOSES, and BLAKE. 2 vols. oblong folio (pub. at 5*l.* 5*s.*), bds., 2*l.* 2*s.* 1805

FLAXMAN'S ÆSCHYLUS,
Thirty-six beautiful Compositions from. Oblong folio (pub. at 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*), bds., 1*l.* 1*s.* 1831

FLAXMAN'S HESIOD.
Thirty-seven beautiful Compositions from. Oblong folio (pub. at 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*), bds., 1*l.* 5*s.* 1817

"Flaxman's unequalled Compositions from Homer, Æschylus, and Hesiod, have long been the admiration of Europe; of their simplicity and beauty the pen is quite incapable of conveying an adequate impression."—*Sir Thomas Lawrence.*

FLAXMAN'S ACTS OF MERCY.
A Series of Eight Compositions, in the manner of Ancient Sculpture, engraved in imitation of the original Drawings, by F. C. LEWIS. Oblong folio (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), half-bound morocco, 16*s.* 1831

GELL AND GANDY'S POMPEIANA;
Or, the Topography, Edifices, and Ornaments of Pompeii. Original Series, containing the Result of the Excavations previous to 1819. 2 vols. royal 8vo, best edition, with upwards of 100 beautiful Line Engravings by GOODALL, COOKE, HEATH, FYE, &c., (pub. at 7*l.* 4*s.*), boards, 3*l.* 3*s.* 1824

GOETHE'S FAUST, ILLUSTRATED BY RETZSCH.
In 26 beautiful Outlines. Royal 4to (pub. at 1*l.* 1*s.*), gilt cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

This edition contains a translation of the original poem, with historical and descriptive notes

GOODWIN'S DOMESTIC ARCHITECTURE.
A Series of New Designs for Mansions, Villas, Rectory-Houses, Parsonage-Houses; Bailiff's Gardener's, Gamekeeper's, and Park-Gate Lodges; Cottages and other Residences, in the Grecian Italian, and Old English Style of Architecture: with Estimates. 2 vols. royal 4to, 98 Plates (pub. at 3*l.* 5*s.*), cloth, 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*

GRINDLAY'S (CAPT.) VIEWS IN INDIA, SCENERY, COSTUME, AND ARCHITECTURE; chiefly on the Western Side of India. Atlas 4to. Consisting of 36 most beautifully coloured Plates, highly-finished, in imitation of Drawings; with Descriptive Letter-press. (Pub. at 12*l.* 12*s.*), half-bound morocco, gilt edges, 8*l.* 8*s.* 1830

This is perhaps the most exquisitely-coloured volume of landscapes ever produced.

HANSARD'S ILLUSTRATED BOOK OF ARCHERY.
Being the complete History and Practice of the Art; interspersed with numerous Anecdotes; forming a complete Manual for the Bowman. 8vo. Illustrated by 39 beautiful Line Engravings, exquisitely finished, by ENGLEHEART, FORTBURY, &c., after Designs by STEPHANOFF, (pub. at 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.*), gilt cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

HEATH'S CARICATURE SCRAP BOOK,
On 60 Sheets, containing upwards of 1000 Comic Subjects after SEYMOUR, CRUIKSHANK, PRIZ, and other eminent Caricaturists, oblong folio, (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), cloth, gilt, 15*s.*

This clever and entertaining volume is now enlarged by ten additional sheets, each containing numerous subjects. It includes the whole of Heath's Omnium Gatherum, both Series; Illustrations of Demonology and Witchcraft; Old Ways and New Ways; Nautical Dictionary; Scenes in London; Sayings and Doings, &c.; a series of humorous illustrations of Proverbs, &c. As a large and almost infinite storehouse of humour it stands alone. To the young artist it would be found a most valuable collection of studies; and to the family circle a constant source of unexceptionable amusement.

HOPE'S COSTUME OF THE ANCIENTS.
Illustrated in upwards of 320 beautifully-engraved P
Greek, and Roman Habits and Dresses. 2 vols. roy
Plates, boards, reduced to 2*l.* 5*s.*

HOWARD (FRANK) ON COLOUR,
As a Means of Art, being an adaptation of the
Amateurs, illustrated by 18 coloured Plates, post 8v
In this able volume are shown the ground colours
It is very valuable to the connoisseur, as well as
drawing.

HUNT'S EXAMPLES OF TUDOR ARCHIT
HABITATIONS. Royal 4to, 37 Plates, (pub. at 2*l.*

HUNT'S DESIGNS FOR PARSONAGE-HO
Royal 4to, 21 Plates, (pub. at 1*l.* 1*s.*), half morocco, 1

HUNT'S DESIGNS FOR GATE LODGES, C
Royal 4to, 13 Plates, (pub. at 1*l.* 1*s.*), half morocco, 1

HUNT'S ARCHITETTURA CAMPESTRE;
OR, DESIGNS FOR LODGES, GARDENERS' H
12 Plates, royal 4to, (pub. at 1*l.* 1*s.*), half morocco, 14

ILLUSTRATED FLY-FISHER'S TEXT BOO
A Complete Guide to the Science of Trout and Salm
(Ed. Crifty, Barrister). With 23 beautiful Engr
Newton, Fielding, Lee, and others. 8vo, (pub. at

ITALIAN SCHOOL OF DESIGN.
Consisting of 100 Plates, chiefly engraved by Bartolo
of Guercino, Michael Angelo, Domenichino,
racci, Pietro da Cortona, Carlo Maratti, and
Imperial 4to, (pub. at 10*l.* 10*s.*), half morocco, gilt edg

KNIGHT'S (HENRY GALLY) ECCLESIASTIC
FROM THE TIME OF CONSTANTINE TO TE
Introduction and Text. Imperial folio. First Series
resting Views of Ecclesiastical Buildings in Italy, seve
gold and colours, half-bound morocco, 5*l.* 5*s.*
Second and Concluding Series, containing 41 beautif
astical Buildings in Italy, arranged in Chronological
perial folio, half-bound morocco, 5*l.* 5*s.*

KNIGHT'S (HENRY GALLY) SARACENIC A
To Illustrate the Normans in Sicily. Imp. folio. 30 la
Views, Architectural Remains, Interiors and Exterio
Press, (pub. at 5*l.* 5*s.*) half morocco, 3*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*
The same, the 30 Plates Coloured like Drawings, hal
But very few copies

LYSONS' MAGNA BRITANNICA,
Or, County History of Great Britain, 10 vols. in 8, 4to., Plates, (pub. at 27*l.* 4*s.*), boards, 5*l.*

LYSONS' ENVIRONS OF LONDON;
Being an Historical Account of the Towns, Villages and Hamlets in the Counties of Surrey, Kent, Essex, Herts, and Middlesex, 5 vols. 4to, Plates, (pub. at 10*l.* 10*s.*), cloth, 2*l.* 10*s.*
The same, large paper, 5 vols. royal 4to., (pub. at 15*l.* 15*s.*), cloth, 3*l.* 3*s.*

MARTIN'S CIVIL COSTUME OF ENGLAND,
From the Conquest to the Present Period, from Tapestry, MSS., &c. Royal 4to, 61 Plates, beautifully Illuminated in Gold and Colours, cloth, gilt, 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* 1842

MEYRICK'S PAINTED ILLUSTRATIONS OF ANCIENT ARMS AND ARMOUR, a Critical Inquiry into Ancient Armour as it existed in Europe, but particularly in England, from the Norman Conquest to the Reign of Charles II., with a Glossary, &c. by SIR SAMUEL RUSH MEYRICK, LL.D., F.S.A., &c., new and greatly improved Edition, corrected and enlarged throughout by the Author himself, with the assistance of Literary and Antiquarian Friends, (ALBERT WAY, &c.) 3 vols. imperial 4to, illustrated by more than 100 Plates, splendidly illuminated, mostly in gold and silver, exhibiting some of the finest Specimens existing in England; also a new Plate of the Tournament of Locks and Keys, (pub. at 21*l.*), half-bound morocco, gilt edges, 10*l.* 10*s.* 1844

Sir WALTER SCOTT justly describes this collection as "THE INCOMPARABLE ARMOURY."—*Edinburgh Review.*

MILLINGEN'S ANCIENT UNEDITED MONUMENTS;
Comprising Painted Greek Vases, Statues, Busts, Bas-Reliefs, and other Remains of Grecian Art. 62 large and beautiful Engravings, mostly coloured, with Letter-press Descriptions, imperial 4to, (pub. at 9*l.* 9*s.*), half morocco, 4*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.* 1822

MOSES' ANTIQUE VASES, CANDELABRA, LAMPS, TRIPODS, PATERÆ,
Tazzas, Tombs, Mausoleums, Sepulchral Chambers, Cinerary Urns, Sarcophagi, Cippi; and other Ornaments, 170 Plates, several of which are coloured, with Letter-press, by HOPE, small 8vo., (pub. at 3*l.* 3*s.*), cloth, 1*l.* 5*s.* 1814

MURPHY'S ARABIAN ANTIQUITIES OF SPAIN;
Representing, in 100 very highly finished line Engravings, by LE KEUX, FINDEN, LANDSEER, G. COOKE, &c., the most remarkable Remains of the Architecture, Sculpture, Paintings, and Mosaics of the Spanish Arabs, now existing in the Peninsula, including the magnificent Palace of Alhambra; the celebrated Mosque and Bridge at Cordova; the Royal Villa of Generaliffe; and the Casa de Carbon: accompanied by Letter-press Descriptions, in 1 vol. atlas folio, original and brilliant impressions of the Plates, (pub. at 42*l.*), half morocco, 12*l.* 12*s.* 1813

MURPHY'S ANCIENT CHURCH OF BATALHA, IN PORTUGAL,
Plans, Elevations, Sections, and Views of the; with its History and Description, and an Introductory Discourse on GOTHIC ARCHITECTURE, imperial folio, 27 fine Copper Plates, engraved by LOWRY, (pub. at 6*l.* 6*s.*), half morocco, 2*l.* 8*s.* 1795

NICOLAS'S (SIR HARRIS) HISTORY OF THE ORDERS OF KNIGHTHOOD OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE; with an Account of the Medals, Crosses, and Clasps which have been conferred for Naval and Military Services; together with a History of the Order of the Guelphs of Hanover. 4 vols. imperial 4to, splendidly printed and illustrated by numerous fine Woodcuts of Badges, Crosses, Collars, Stars, Medals, Ribbands, Clasps, &c., and many large Plates, illuminated in gold and colours, including full-length Portraits of Queen Victoria, Prince Albert, the King of Hanover, and the Dukes of Cambridge and Sussex. (Pub. at 14*l.* 14*s.*), cloth, with morocco backs, 7*l.* 7*s.* 1842

——— the same, with the Plates richly coloured but not illuminated, and without the extra portraits, 4 vols. royal 4to, cloth, 4*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.* 1842

"Sir Harris Nicolas has produced the first comprehensive History of the British Orders of Knighthood; and it is *one of the most elaborately prepared and splendidly printed works that ever issued from the press.* The Author appears to us to have neglected no sources of information, and to have exhausted them, as far as regards the general scope and purpose of the inquiry. The Graphical Illustrations are such as become a work of this character upon such a subject; at, of course, a lavish cost. The resources of the recently revived art of wood-engraving have been combined with the new art of printing in colours, so as to produce a rich effect, almost rivalling that of the monastic illuminations. *Such a book is sure of a place in every great library.* It contains matter calculated to interest extensive classes of readers, and we hope by our specimen to excite their curiosity."—*Quarterly Review.*

NICHOLSON'S ARCHITECTURE; ITS PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE.
3 vols. 8vo, Fourth Edition, 218 Plates by LOWRY, (pub. at 3*l.* 3*s.*), cloth, 1*l.* 16*s.* 1841

For classical Architecture the text book of the Profession, the most useful Guide to the Student, and the best Compendium for the Amateur. An eminent Architect has declared it to be "not only the most useful book of the kind ever published, but absolutely indispensable to the student."

PICTORIAL HISTORY OF PALESTINE, THE HOLY LAND, AND THE JEWS.
By JOHN KITTO, editor of the Pictorial Bible. 2 vols. super royal 8vo, with above 500 fine Woodcuts (pub. at 1*l.* 15*s.*), cloth gilt, 1*l.* 8*s.*

A work which no family should be without. It will interest the child, and instruct the philosopher.

PICTORIAL HISTORY OF GERMANY DURING THE REIGN OF FREDERICK THE GREAT; including a complete History of the Seven Years' War. By FRANCIS KUGLER. Illustrated by ADOLPH MENZEL. Royal 8vo with above 300 Woodcuts (pub. at 1*l.* 8*s.*), cloth gilt, 12*s.* 1845

PICTORIAL HISTORY OF FRANCE,
from the establishment of the Franks in Gaul to the period of the French Revolution. By G. M. BUSSEY and T. GASPEY. 2 vols. imperial 8vo, illustrated by upwards of 500 beautiful Engravings on wood (pub. at 2*l.* 16*s.*), cloth gilt, 1*l.* 5*s.* 1843

PICTORIAL HISTORY OF NAPOLEON.
By G. M. BUSSEY. 2 vols. imperial 8vo, illustrated by nearly 500 beautiful Engravings by HORACE VERNET (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), gilt cloth, 1*l.* 1*s.* *Thomas*, 1843

PICTORIAL GALLERY OF RACE-HORSES.
Containing Portraits of all the Winning Horses of the Derby, Oaks, and St. Leger Stakes during the last Thirteen Years; and a History of the principal Operations of the Turf. By WILDRAKE (Geo. Tattersall, Esq.). Royal 8vo, containing 75 beautiful Engravings of Horses, after Pictures by COOPER, HERRING, HANCOCK, ALKEN, &c. Also, full-length characteristic Portraits of celebrated living Sportsmen ("Cracks of the Day") by SEYMOUR (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), scarlet cloth, gilt, 18*s.*

PICTURESQUE TOUR OF THE RIVER THAMES,
in its Western Course; including particular Descriptions of Richmond, Windsor, and Hampton Court. By JOHN FISHER MURRAY. Illustrated by upwards of 100 very highly-finished Wood Engravings by ORRIN SMITH, BRANSTON, LANDELLS, LINTON, and other eminent artists; to which are added several beautiful Copper and Steel Plate Engravings by COOKE and others. One large handsome volume, royal 8vo (pub. at 1*l.* 5*s.*), gilt cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.* 1845

The most beautiful volume of Topographical Lignographs ever produced.

PINELLI'S ETCHINGS OF ITALIAN MANNERS AND COSTUME,
Including his Carnival, Banditti, &c., 27 Plates, imperial 4to. half-bound morocco, 18*s.* *Rome*, 1840

PRICE (SIR UVEDALE) ON THE PICTURESQUE
in Scenery and Landscape Gardening; with an Essay on the Origin of Taste, and much additional matter. By Sir THOMAS DICK LAUDER, Bart. 8vo, with 60 beautiful Wood Engravings by MONTAGU STANLEY (pub. at 1*l.* 1*s.*), gilt cloth, 12*s.* 1842

PUGIN'S GLOSSARY OF ECCLESIASTICAL ORNAMENT AND COSTUME;
setting forth the Origin, History, and Signification of the various Emblems, Devices, and Symbolical Colours, peculiar to Christian Design of the Middle Ages. Illustrated by nearly 80 Plates, splendidly printed in gold and colours. Royal 4to, half morocco extra, top edges gilt, 7*l.* 7*s.*

PUGIN'S ORNAMENTAL TIMBER GABLES,
selected from Ancient Examples in England and Normandy. Royal 4to, 30 Plates, cloth, 1*l.* 1*s.* 1839

PUGIN'S EXAMPLES OF GOTHIC ARCHITECTURE,
selected from Ancient Edifices in England; consisting of Plans, Elevations, Sections, and Parts at large, with Historical and Descriptive letter-press, illustrated by 225 Engravings by LE KEUX. 3 vols. 4to (pub. at 12*l.* 12*s.*), cloth, 7*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* 1838

PUGIN'S GOTHIC ORNAMENTS.
90 fine Plates, drawn on Stone by J. D. HARDING and others. Royal 4to, half morocco, 3*l.* 3*s.* 1844

RADCLIFFE'S NOBLE SCIENCE OF FOX-HUNTING,
For the use of Sportsmen, royal 8vo., nearly 40 beautiful Wood Cuts of Hunting, Hounds, &c., (pub. at 1*l.* 8*s.*), cloth gilt, 12*s.* 1839

REYNOLDS' (SIR JOSHUA) GRAPHIC WORKS.
300 beautiful Engravings (comprising nearly 400 subjects) after this delightful painter, engraved on Steel by S. W. Reynolds. 3 vols. folio (pub. at 36*l.*) half bound morocco, gilt edges, 12*l.* 12*s.*

REYNOLDS' (SIR JOSHUA) LITERARY WORKS.
Comprising his Discourses, delivered at the Royal Academy, on the Theory and Practice of Painting; his Journey to Flanders and Holland, with Criticisms on Pictures; Du Fresnoy's Art of Painting, with Notes. To which is prefixed, a Memoir of the Author, with Remarks illustrative of his Principles and Practice, by BEECHEY. New Edition. 2 vols. fcap. 8vo, with Portrait (pub. at 18*s.*), gilt cloth, 10*s.* 1846

"His admirable Discourses contain such a body of just criticism, clothed in such perspicuous, elegant, and nervous language, that it is no exaggerated panegyric to assert, that they will last as long as the English tongue, and contribute, not less than the productions of his pencil, to render his name immortal."—*Northcote.*

ROBINSON'S RURAL ARCHITECTURE;
Being a Series of Designs for Ornamental Cottages, in 96 Plates, with Estimates. Fourth, greatly improved, Edition. Royal 4to (pub. at 4*l.* 4*s.*), half morocco, 2*l.* 5*s.*

ROBINSON'S NEW SERIES OF ORNAMENTAL COTTAGES AND VILLAS.
96 Plates by HARDING and ALLOM. Royal 4to, half morocco, 2*l.* 2*s.*

ROBINSON'S ORNAMENTAL VILLAS.
96 Plates (pub. at 4*l.* 4*s.*), half morocco, 2*l.* 5*s.*

ROBINSON'S FARM BUILDINGS.
56 Plates (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), half morocco, 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.*

ROBINSON'S LODGES AND PARK ENTRANCES.
48 Plates (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), half morocco, 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.*

ROBINSON'S VILLAGE ARCHITECTURE.
Fourth Edition, with additional Plate. 41 Plates (pub. at 1*l.* 16*s.*), half bound uniform, 1*l.* 4*s.*

SHAKSPEARE PORTFOLIO;
A Series of 96 GRAPHIC ILLUSTRATIONS, after Designs by the most eminent British Artists, including Smirke, Stothard, Stephanoff, Cooper, Westall, Hilton, Leslie, Briggs, Corbould, Clint, &c., beautifully engraved by Heath, Greatbach, Robinson, Fye, Finden, Englehart, Armstrong, Rolls, and others, (pub. at 3*l.* 3*s.*), in a case, with leather back, imperial 8vo., 1*l.* 1*s.*

SHAW AND BRIDGENS' DESIGNS FOR FURNITURE,
With Candelabra and Interior Decoration, 60 Plates, royal 4to., (pub. at 3*l.* 3*s.*), half-bound, uncut, 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.* 1838

The same, large paper, impl. 4to., the Plates coloured, (pub. at 6*l.* 6*s.*), half-bound, uncut, 3*l.* 3*s.*

SHAW'S LUTON CHAPEL,
Its Architecture and Ornaments, illustrated in a series of 20 highly finished Line Engravings, imperial folio, (pub. at 3*l.* 3*s.*), half morocco, uncut, 1*l.* 16*s.* 1830

SMITH'S (C. J.) HISTORICAL AND LITERARY CURIOSITIES.
Consisting of Fac-similes of interesting Autographs, Scenes of remarkable Historical Events and interesting Localities, Engravings of Old Houses, Illuminated and Missal Ornaments, Antiquities, &c. &c.; containing 100 Plates, some illuminated, with occasional letter-press. In 1 volume 4to, half morocco, uncut, reduced to 3*l.* 1840

SPORTSMAN'S REPOSITORY;
Comprising a Series of highly finished Line Engravings, representing the Horse and the Dog, in all their varieties, by the celebrated engraver JOHN SCOTT, from original paintings by Reinagle, Gilpin, Stubbs, Cooper, and Landseer, accompanied by a comprehensive Description by the Author of the "British Field Sports," 4to., with 37 large Copper Plates, and numerous Wood Cuts by Burnett and others, (pub. at 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*), cloth gilt, 1*l.* 1*s.*

STOTHARD'S MONUMENTAL EFFIGIES OF GREAT BRITAIN.
147 beautifully finished Etchings, all of which are more or less tinted, and some of them highly illuminated in gold and colours, with Historical Descriptions and Introduction, by KEMPE. Folio (pub. at 19*l.*), half morocco, 8*l.* 8*s.*

STRUTT'S SYLVA BRITANNICA ET SCOTICA;
Or, Portraits of Forest Trees distinguished for their Antiquity, Magnitude, or Beauty, comprising 50 very large and highly-finished painters' Etchings, imperial folio (pub. at 9*l.* 9*s.*), half morocco extra, gilt edges, 4*l.* 10*s.* 1826

STRUTT'S DRESSES AND HABITS OF THE PEOPLE OF ENGLAND,
from the Establishment of the Saxons in Britain to the present time; with an Historical and Critical Enquiry into every branch of Costume. New and greatly improved Edition, with Critical and Explanatory Notes, by J. R. PLANCHÉ, Esq., F.S.A. 2 vols. royal 4to, 153 Plates, cloth, 4*l.* 4*s.* The Plates coloured, 7*l.* 7*s.* The Plates splendidly illuminated in gold, silver, and opaque colours, in the Missal style, 20*l.* 1842

STRUTT'S REGAL AND ECCLESIASTICAL ANTIQUITIES OF ENGLAND.
Containing the most authentic Representations of all the English Monarchs from Edward the Confessor to Henry the Eighth; together with many of the Great Personages that were eminent under their several Reigns. New and greatly improved Edition, by J. R. PLANCHÉ, Esq., F.S.A. Royal 4to, 72 Plates, cloth, 2*l.* 2*s.* The Plates coloured, 4*l.* 4*s.* Splendidly illuminated, uniform with the Dresses, 12*l.* 12*s.* 1842

STUBBS' ANATOMY OF THE HORSE.
24 fine large Copper-plate Engravings. Imperial folio (pub. at 4*l.* 4*s.*), boards leather back, 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.*

The original edition of this fine old work, which is indispensable to artists. It has long been considered rare.

TAYLOR'S HISTORY OF THE FINE ARTS IN GREAT BRITAIN.
2 vols. post 8vo, Woodcuts (pub. at 1*l.* 1*s.*), cloth, 9*s.* 1841

"The best view of the state of modern art."—*United States Gazette.*

TOD'S ANNALS AND ANTIQUITIES OF RAJAST'HAN;
OR, THE CENTRAL AND WESTERN RAJPOOT STATES OF INDIA, (COMMONLY CALLED RAJPOOTANA). By Lieut.-Colonel J. TOD, many years resident in Rajpootana as Political Agent. 2 vols. imperial 4to, embellished with above 50 extremely beautiful line Engravings by FINDEN, and capital large folding maps, (pub. at 9*l.* 9*s.*), cloth, 6*l.* 6*s.* 1829-32

A Romance of Art and History. Imperial 8vo, with
cuts, (pub. at 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*), cloth, 1*l.* 5*s.*

WILD'S ARCHITECTURAL GRANDEUR
Of Belgium, Germany, and France, 24 fine Plates by Lu
half morocco, 18*s.*

WILD'S FOREIGN CATHEDRALS,
12 Plates, coloured and mounted like Drawings, in a ha
rial folio, 5*l.* 5*s.*

WILLIAMS' VIEWS IN GREECE,
64 beautiful Line Engravings by MILLER, HORSBURGH
at 6*l.* 6*s.*), half bound morocco extra, gilt edges, 2*l.* 12*s.* 6

WOOD'S ARCHITECTURAL ANTIQUITIES
AND BALBEC. 2 vols. in 1, imperial folio, containing
very large and folding, (pub. at 7*l.* 7*s.*), half morocco, un

---

Natural History, Agri

ANDREWS' FIGURES OF HEATHS,
With Scientific Descriptions. 6 vols. royal 8vo, with 30
15*l.*), cloth, gilt, 7*l.* 10*s.*

BARTON AND CASTLE'S BRITISH FLORA M
OR, HISTORY OF THE MEDICINAL PLANTS OF
trated by upwards of 200 Coloured Figures of Plants, (pub.

BAUER AND HOOKER'S ILLUSTRATIONS OF
In which the characters of each Genus are displayed in the
magnified Dissections and Figures, highly finished in Colo

BEECHEY.—BOTANY OF CAPTAIN BEECHEY
Comprising an Account of the Plants collected by Messrs.
the Expedition, during the Voyage to the Pacific and
JACKSON HOOKER, and G. A. W. ARNOTT, Esq., illustrate
complete in 10 parts, 4to. (pub. at 7*l.* 10*s.*), 5*l.*

BEECHEY.—ZOOLOGY OF CAPTAIN BEECHE
Compiled

BROWN'S ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE LAND AND FRESH WATER SHELLS OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND; with Figures, Descriptions, and Localities of all the Species. Royal 8vo, containing on 27 large Plates, 330 Figures of all the known British Species, in their full Size, accurately drawn from Nature, (pub. at 15s.), cloth, 10s. 6d. 1845

CURTIS'S FLORA LONDINENSIS;
Revised and Improved by GEORGE GRAVES, extended and continued by Sir W. JACKSON HOOKER; comprising the History of Plants indigenous to Great Britain, with Indexes; the Drawings made by SYDENHAM EDWARDS and LINDLEY. 5 vols. royal folio (or 109 parts), containing 647 Plates, exhibiting the full natural size of each Plant, with magnified Dissections of the Parts of Fructification, &c., all beautifully coloured, (pub. at 87*l.* 4s. in parts), half bound morocco, top edges gilt, 30*l.* 1835

DENNY—MONOGRAPHIA ANOPLURORUM BRITANNIÆ, OR BRITISH SPECIES OF PARASITE INSECTS (published under the patronage of the British Association), 8vo, numerous beautifully coloured plates of Lice, containing several hundred magnified figures, cloth, 1*l.* 11s. 6*d.* 1842

DONOVAN'S NATURAL HISTORY OF THE INSECTS OF INDIA.
Enlarged, by J. O. WESTWOOD, Esq., F.L.S. 4to. with 58 plates, containing upwards of 120 exquisitely coloured figures (pub. at 6*l.* 6*d.*), cloth, gilt, reduced to 2*l.* 5s. 1842

DONOVAN'S NATURAL HISTORY OF THE INSECTS OF CHINA.
Enlarged, by J. O. WESTWOOD, Esq., F.L.S., 4to. with 50 plates, containing upwards of 120 exquisitely coloured figures (pub. at 6*l.* 6s.), cloth, gilt, 2*l.* 5s. 1842

"Donovan's works on the Insects of India and China, are splendidly illustrated and extremely useful."—*Naturalist.*

"The entomological plates of our countryman Donovan, are highly coloured, elegant, and useful, especially those contained in his quarto volumes (Insects of India and China), where a great number of species are delineated for the first time."—*Swainson.*

DONOVAN'S WORKS ON BRITISH NATURAL HISTORY.
Viz.—Insects, 16 vols.—Birds, 10 vols.—Shells, 5 vols.—Fishes, 5 vols.—Quadrupeds, 3 vols.—together 39 vols. 8vo, containing 1198 beautifully coloured plates (pub. at 66*l.* 9s.), bds. 23*l.* 17s. The same set of 39 vols. bound in 21, (pub. at 73*l.* 10s.), half green morocco extra, gilt edges, gilt backs, 30*l.* Any of the classes may be had separately.

DRURY'S ILLUSTRATIONS OF FOREIGN ENTOMOLOGY;
Wherein are exhibited upwards of 600 exotic Insects, of the East and West Indies, China, New Holland, North and South America, Germany, &c. By J. O. WESTWOOD, Esq., F.L.S., Secretary of the Entomological Society, &c. 3 vols. 4to, 150 Plates, most beautifully coloured, containing above 600 figures of Insects, (originally pub. at 15*l.* 15s.), half bound morocco, 6*l.* 16s. 6*d.* 1837

EVELYN'S SYLVA AND TERRA.
A Discourse of Forest Trees, and the Propagation of Timber, a Philosophical Discourse of the Earth; with Life of the Author, and Notes by Dr. A. Hunter, 2 vols. royal 4to. Fifth improved Edition, with 46 plates (pub. at 5*l.* 5s.), cloth, 2*l.* 1825

GREVILLE'S CRYPTOGAMIC FLORA,
Comprising the Principal Species found in Great Britain, inclusive of all the New Species recently discovered in Scotland. 6 vols. royal 8vo, 360 beautifully coloured Plates, (pub. at 16*l.* 16s.), half morocco, 8*l.* 8s. 1823-3

This, though a complete Work in itself, forms an almost indispensable Supplement to the thirty-six volumes of Sowerby's English Botany, which does not comprehend Cryptogamous Plants. It is one of the most scientific and best executed works on Indigenous Botany ever produced in this country.

HARRIS'S AURELIAN; OR ENGLISH MOTHS AND BUTTERFLIES,
Their Natural History, together with the Plants on which they feed; New and greatly improved Edition, by J. O. WESTWOOD, Esq., F.L.S., &c., in 1 vol. sm. folio, with 44 plates, containing above 400 figures of Moths, Butterflies, Caterpillars, &c., and the Plants on which they feed, exquisitely coloured after the original drawings, half-bound morocco, 4*l.* 4s. 1840

This extremely beautiful work is the only one which contains our English Moths and Butterflies of the full natural size, in all their changes of Caterpillar, Chrysalis, &c., with the plants on which they feed.

HOOKER AND GREVILLE, ICONES FILICUM; OR, FIGURES OF FERNS.
With DESCRIPTIONS, many of which have been altogether unnoticed by Botanists, or have not been correctly figured. 2 vols. folio, with 240 beautifully coloured Plates, (pub. at 25*l.* 4s.), half morocco, gilt edges, 12*l.* 12s. 1829-31

The grandest and most valuable of the many scientific Works produced by Sir William Hooker.

HOOKER'S EXOTIC FLORA,
Containing Figures and Descriptions of Rare, or otherwise interesting Exotic Plants, especially of such as are deserving of being cultivated in our Gardens. 3 vols. imperial 8vo, containing 232 large and beautifully coloured Plates, (pub. at 15*l.*), cloth, 6*l.* 6s. 1823-1827

This is the most superb and attractive of all Dr. Hooker's valuable works.

"The 'Exotic Flora,' by Dr. Hooker, is like that of all the Botanical publications of the indefatigable author, excellent; and it assumes an appearance of finish and perfection to which neither the Botanical Magazine nor Register can externally lay claim."—*Loudon.*

in Twelve Parts, royal 4to (pub. at 12*l.* 12*s.*), 8*l.*
royal 4to, extra cloth, 8*l.*

HUISH ON BEES;
THEIR NATURAL HISTORY AND GENE
proved Edition, containing also the latest Discov
the Apiary, with a description of the most approv
numerous Woodcuts (pub. at 10*s.* 6*d.*), cloth gilt,

LATHAM'S GENERAL HISTORY OF B
Being the Natural History and Description of all
or described by Naturalists, with the Synonymes
improved Edition, comprehending all the discov
publication, and a General Index, 11 vols. in
lettered (pub. at 26*l.* 8*s.*), cloth, 7*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* *Wiac*
sitely coloured like drawings, 11 vols. in 10, elegant

LINDLEY'S BRITISH FRUITS;
OR, FIGURES AND DESCRIPTIONS OF T
FRUIT CULTIVATED IN GREAT BRITAIN.
tifully coloured plates, chiefly by Mrs. Withers,
10*l.* 10*s.*), half-bound, morocco extra, gilt edges, 5*l.*

"This is an exquisitely beautiful work. Every p
to those in the Horticultural Transactions."

LOUDON'S (MRS.) ENTERTAINING NAT
Being Popular Descriptions, Tales, and Anecdotes
bending all the Quadrupeds, Birds, Fishes, Reptile
pensable in polite education. With Indexes of Scie
Terms, and an Appendix of Fabulous Animals, illu
by Bewick, Harvey, Wrimper, and others. Ne
the present state of Zoological Knowledge. In one

MANTELL'S (DR.) NEW GEOLOGICAL W
THE MEDALS OF CREATION, or First Lesson
Remains; including Geological Excursions to th
Forest, Charnwood Forest, Farringdon, Swindon,
Hill, &c. By Gideon Algernon Mantell, Esq.
8vo, with coloured Plates, and several hundred beau
1*l.* 1*s.*

MUDIE'S NATURAL HISTORY OF BRIT
OR, THE FEATHERED TRIBES OF THE BRI
the Plates beautifully coloured (pub. at 1*l.* 8*s.*), clot

"This is, without any exception, the most truly
hitherto appeared, from the days of Willoughby
paints; other authors give th
publi

Collections, &c. By G. F. RICHARDSON, F.G.S. (formerly with Dr. Mantell, now of the British Museum). Second Edition, considerably enlarged and improved. One thick vol. post 8vo, illustrated by upwards of 260 Woodcuts (pub. at 10*s.* 6*d.*), cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.* 1846

"This easy and popular introduction comprises about as much matter as two ordinary 8vos The first edition was sold off in one twelvemonth."

SELBY'S COMPLETE BRITISH ORNITHOLOGY.

A most magnificent work of the Figures of British Birds, containing exact and faithful representations in their full natural size, of all the known species found in Great Britain, 383 Figures in 228 beautifully coloured Plates. 2 vols. elephant folio, elegantly half bound morocco (pub. at 105*l.*), gilt back and gilt edges, 31*l.* 10*s.* 1834

"The grandest work on Ornithology published in this country, the same for British Birds that Audubon's is for the birds of America. Every figure, excepting in a very few instances of extremely large birds, is of the full natural size, beautifully and accurately drawn, with all the spirit of life."—*Ornithologist's Text Book.*

"What a treasure, during a rainy forenoon in the country, is such a gloriously illuminated work as this of Mr. Selby. It is, without doubt, the most splendid of the kind ever published in Britain, and will stand a comparison, without any eclipse of its lustre, with the most magnificent ornithological illustrations of the French school. Mr. Selby has long and deservedly ranked high as a scientific naturalist."—*Blackwood's Magazine.*

SELBY'S ILLUSTRATIONS OF BRITISH ORNITHOLOGY.

2 vols. 8vo. Second Edition (pub. at 1*l.* 1*s.*), boards, 12*s.* 1833

SIBTHORP'S FLORA GRÆCA.

The most costly and magnificent Botanical work ever published. 10 vols. folio, with 1000 beautifully coloured Plates, half bound morocco, publishing by subscription, and the number strictly limited to those subscribed for (pub. at 252*l.*), 63*l.*

Separate Prospectuses of this work are now ready for delivery. Only forty copies of the original stock exists. No greater number of subscribers' names can therefore be received.

SIBTHORP'S FLORÆ GRÆCÆ PRODROMUS.

Sive Plantarum omnium Enumeratio, quas in Provinciis aut Insulis Græciæ invenit JOH. SIBTHORP: Characteres et Synonyma omnium cum Annotationibus JAC. EDW. SMITH. Four parts, in 2 thick vols. 8vo (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*) 14*s.* *Londini*, 1816

SOWERBY'S MANUAL OF CONCHOLOGY.

Containing a complete Introduction to the Science, illustrated by upwards of 650 Figures of Shells, etched on copper-plates, in which the most characteristic examples are given of all the Genera established up to the present time, arranged in Lamarckian Order, accompanied by copious Explanations; Observations respecting the Geographical or Geological distribution of each; Tabular Views of the Systems of Lamarck and De Blainville; a Glossary of Technical Terms, &c. New Edition, considerably enlarged and improved, with numerous woodcuts in the text, now first added, 8vo, cloth, 1*l.* 5*s.* The plates coloured, cloth, 2*l.* 5*s.* 1842

SOWERBY'S CONCHOLOGICAL ILLUSTRATIONS;

OR, COLOURED FIGURES OF ALL THE HITHERTO UNFIGURED SHELLS, complete in 200 Shells, 8vo, comprising several thousand Figures, in parts, all beautifully coloured (pub. at 15*l.*), 7*l.* 10*s.* 1841-45

SPRY'S BRITISH COLEOPTERA DELINEATED.

Containing Figures and Descriptions of all the Genera of British Beetles, edited by SHUCKARD, 8vo, with 94 plates, comprising 638 figures of Beetles, beautifully and most accurately drawn (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), cloth, 1*l.* 1*s.* 1840

"The most perfect work yet published in this department of British Entomology."

SWAINSON'S EXOTIC CONCHOLOGY;

OR, FIGURES AND DESCRIPTIONS OF RARE, BEAUTIFUL, OR UNDESCRIBED SHELLS. Royal 4to, containing 94 large and beautifully coloured figures of Shells, half-bound morocco, gilt edges (pub. at 5*l.* 5*s.*), 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*

SWAINSON'S ORNITHOLOGICAL DRAWINGS OF THE BIRDS OF BRAZIL,

Being Figures of the rarer and most interesting Species. Royal 8vo, containing 78 beautifully coloured Plates, 7 vols. (pub. at 3*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*), half-bound morocco, 2*l.* 5*s.*

SWAINSON'S ZOOLOGICAL ILLUSTRATIONS;

OR, ORIGINAL FIGURES AND DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW, RARE, OR INTERESTING ANIMALS, selected chiefly from the Classes of Ornithology, Entomology, and Conchology. 6 vols. royal 8vo, containing 318 finely coloured plates, (pub. at 16*l.* 16*s.*), half-bound morocco, gilt edges, 9*l.* 9*s.*

SWEET'S FLORA AUSTRALASICA;

OR, A SELECTION OF HANDSOME OR CURIOUS PLANTS, Natives of New Holland, and the South Sea Islands. 15 Nos. forming one vol. royal 8vo, complete, with 56 beautifully coloured plates (pub. at 3*l.* 15*s.*), cloth, 1*l.* 16*s.* 1827-28

SWEET'S CISTINEÆ;

OR, NATURAL ORDER OF CISTUS, OR ROCK ROSE. 30 Nos. forming one vol. royal 8vo, complete, with 112 beautifully coloured plates (pub. at 5*l.* 5*s.*), cloth, 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* 1828

"One of the most interesting, and hitherto the scarcest of Mr. Sweet's beautiful publications."

WHITE'S NATURAL HISTORY OF SELBORNE.

By SIR W. JARDINE, 18mo, many pretty Woodcuts by BRANSTON (pub. at 2*s.*), cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.* With the Plates beautifully coloured, 18mo (pub. at 7*s.* 6*d.*), gilt cloth, 5*s.* 1836

ART OF NEEDLEWORK,
From the Earliest Ages, with Notices of the Ancien
Hon. the COUNTESS OF WILTON, Second Edition,
cloth, gilt, 5*s*.
"A charming volume: it should be possessed by e

BACON'S WORKS.
Both English and Latin. With an Introductory
2 large vols. imperial 8vo, Portrait, (pub. at 2*l*. 2*s*.), c

BACON'S ESSAYS AND ADVANCEMENT
With Memoir and Notes by Dr. Taylor. Square 12mo
wrapper, 2*s*. 6*d*.

BATTLES OF THE BRITISH NAVY,
From A.D. 1000 to 1840. By JOSEPH ALLEN, of Gre
vols. foolscap 8vo, illustrated by 24 Portraits of Briti
and numerous Woodcuts of Battles, (pub. at 1*l*. 1*s*.),

"These volumes are invaluable; they contain the
Histories and Chronicles."—*Sun*.

"The best and most complete repository of the tr
issued from the press."—*United Service Gazette*.

BOOK OF THE COURT;
Exhibiting the History, Duties, and Privileges of the
Gentry, particularly of the Great Officers of State,
cluding the various Forms of Court Etiquette, Table
Levees and Drawing Rooms, &c., with an Introduct
and a full Account of the Coronation Ceremony. De
elegantly printed, (pub. at 16*s*.), cloth gilt, 7*s*.

BOSWELL'S LIFE OF DR. JOHNSON; BY T
Incorporating his Tour to the Hebrides, and accompa
Editors: with numerous additional Notes and Illust
Supplementary Volumes of Anecdotes by HAWKIN
STEVENS, and others. 10 vols. 12mo, illustrated by
of Autographs, finely engraved on Steel, from Drawing
to 1*l*. 15*s*.

This new, improved, and greatly enlarged edition,
Sir Walter Scott, and Byron's Works, is just such an
recommended. In one of the Ana recorded in the suppl
says: "Books that you may carry to the fire, and hol
after all. Such books form the mass of general and ex

BOURRIENNE'S MEMOIRS OF NAPOLEO
One stout

BUCKINGHAM'S AMERICA; HISTORICAL, STATISTIC, AND DESCRIPTIVE, Viz.: Northern States, 3 vols.; Eastern and Western States, 3 vols.; Southern or Slave States, 2 vols.; Canada, Nova Scotia, New Brunswick, and the other British Provinces in North America, 1 vol. Together 9 stout vols. 8vo, numerous fine Engravings, (pub. at 6*l.* 10*s.* 6*d.*), cloth, 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* 1841-43

"Mr. Buckingham goes deliberately through the States, treating of all, historically and statistically—of their rise and progress, their manufactures, trade, population, topography, fertility, resources, morals, manners, education, and so forth. *His volumes will be found a storehouse of knowledge.*"—*Athenæum.*

"A very entire and comprehensive view of the United States, diligently collected by a man of great acuteness and observation."—*Literary Gazette.*

BURKE'S (EDMUND) WORKS.
With a Biographical and Critical Introduction by ROGERS. 2 vols. imperial 8vo, closely but handsomely printed, (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), cloth, 1*l.* 10*s.* 1841

BURKE'S ENCYCLOPÆDIA OF HERALDRY; OR, GENERAL ARMOURY OF ENGLAND, SCOTLAND, AND IRELAND. Comprising a Registry of all Armorial Bearings, Crests, and Mottoes, from the Earliest Period to the Present Time, including the late Grants by the College of Arms. With an Introduction to Heraldry, and a Dictionary of Terms. Third Edition, with a Supplement. One very large vol. imperial 8vo, beautifully printed in small type, in double columns, by WHITTINGHAM, embellished with an elaborate Frontispiece, richly illuminated in gold and colours; also Woodcuts, (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), cloth gilt, 1*l.* 5*s.* 1844

The most elaborate and useful Work of the kind ever published. It contains upwards of 30,000 armorial bearings, and incorporates all that have hitherto been given by Guillim, Edmondson, Collins, Nisbet, Berry, Robson, and others; besides many thousand names which have never appeared in any previous Work. This volume, in fact, in a small compass, but without abridgment, contains more than four ordinary quartos.

BURNS' WORKS, WITH LIFE BY ALLAN CUNNINGHAM, AND NOTES BY SIR WALTER SCOTT, CAMPBELL, WORDSWORTH, LOCKHART, &c. Royal 8vo, fine Portrait and Plates, (pub. at 18*s.*), cloth, uniform with Byron, 10*s.* 6*d.* 1842

This is positively the only complete edition of Burns, in a single volume, 8vo. It contains not only every scrap which Burns ever wrote, whether prose or verse, but also a considerable number of Scotch national airs, collected and illustrated by him (not given elsewhere) and full and interesting accounts of the occasions and circumstances of his various writings. The very complete and interesting Life by Allan Cunningham alone occupies 164 pages, and the Indices and Glossary are very copious. The whole forms a thick elegantly printed volume, extending in all to 848 pages. The other editions, including one published in similar shape, with an abridgment of the Life by Allan Cunningham, comprised in only 47 pages, and the whole volume in only 504 pages, do not contain above two-thirds of the above.

CAMPBELL'S LIFE AND TIMES OF PETRARCH.
With Notices of Boccaccio and his illustrious Contemporaries. Second Edition. 2 vols. 8vo, fine Portraits and Plates, (pub. at 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.*), cloth, 12*s.* 1843

CHANNING'S COMPLETE WORKS, THE LIBRARY EDITION.
Complete to the Time of his Decease. Printed from the Author's corrected Copies, transmitted to the English Publishers by the Author himself. 6 vols. post 8vo, handsomely printed, with a fine Portrait, (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), cloth, 1*l.* 1*s.* 1845

"Channing is unquestionably the *finest writer of the age.*"—*Fraser's Magazine.*

CHATHAM PAPERS,
Being the Correspondence of William Pitt, Earl of Chatham. Edited by the Executors of his Son, John Earl of Chatham, and published from the Original Manuscripts in their possession. 4 vols. 8vo, (pub. at 3*l.* 12*s.*), cloth, 1*l.* 5*s.* *Murray*, 1838-40

"A production of greater historical interest could hardly be imagined. It is a standard work, which will directly pass into every library."—*Literary Gazette.*

"There is hardly any man in modern times who fills so large a space in our history, and of whom we know so little, as Lord Chatham; he was the greatest Statesman and Orator that this country ever produced. We regard this Work, therefore, as one of the greatest value."—*Edinburgh Review.*

CHATTERTON'S WORKS,
Both Prose and Poetical, including his Letters; with Notices of his Life, History of the Rowley Controversy, and Notes Critical and Explanatory. 2 vols. post 8vo, elegantly printed, with Engraved Fac-similes of Chatterton's Handwriting and the Rowley MSS. (Pub. at 15*s.*), cloth, 9*s.* Large Paper, 2 vols. crown 8vo, (pub. at 1*l.* 1*s.*), cloth, 12*s.* 1842

"Warton, Malone, Croft, Dr. Knox, Dr. Sherwin, and others, in prose; and Scott, Wordsworth, Kirke White, Montgomery, Shelley, Coleridge, and Keats, in verse; have conferred lasting immortality upon the Poems of Chatterton."

"Chatterton's was a genius like that of Homer and Shakspeare, which appears not above once in many centuries."—*Vicesimus Knox.*

COOPER'S (J. F.) HISTORY OF THE NAVY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, from the Earliest Period to the Peace of 1815, 2 vols. 8vo., (pub. at 1*l.* 10*s.*), gilt cloth, 12*s.* 1839

COPLEY'S (FORMERLY MRS. HEWLETT) HISTORY OF SLAVERY AND ITS ABOLITION, Second Edition, with an Appendix, thick small 8vo., fine Portrait of Clarkson, (pub. at 6s.), cloth, 4s. 6d. 1839

COSTELLO'S SPECIMENS OF THE EARLY FRENCH POETRY,
From the time of the Troubadours to the Reign of Henry IV., post 8vo, with 4 Plates, (pub. at 10s. 6d.), cloth 7s. 1835

COWPER'S COMPLETE WORKS, EDITED BY SOUTHEY;
Comprising his Poems, Correspondence, and Translations; with a Life of the Author. 15 vols. post 8vo, embellished with numerous exquisite Engravings, after the designs of HARVEY, (pub. at 3l. 15s.), cloth, 2l. 12s. 6d. 1835-7

This is the only complete edition of Cowper's Works, prose and poetical, which has ever been given to the world. Many of them are still exclusively copyright, and consequently cannot appear in any other edition.

CRAWFURD'S (J.) EMBASSY TO SIAM AND COCHIN-CHINA.
2 vols. 8vo, Maps, and 25 Plates, (pub. at 1l. 11s. 6d.), cloth, 12s. 1830

CRAWFURD'S EMBASSY TO AVA,
With an Appendix on Fossil Remains by Prof. BUCKLAND. 2 vols. 8vo, with 15 Maps, Plates, and Vignettes, (pub. at 1l. 11s. 6d.), cloth, 12s. 1834

CRUIKSHANK'S THREE COURSES AND A DESSERT.
A Series of Tales, in Three Sets, viz., Irish, Legal, and Miscellaneous. Crown 8vo. with 51 extremely clever and comic Illustrations, (pub. at 1l. 1s.), cloth, gilt, 9s. 1844

"This is an extraordinary performance. Such an union of the painter, the poet, and the novelist, in one person, is unexampled. A tithe of the talent that goes to making the stories would set up a dozen of annual writers; and a tithe of the inventive genius that is displayed in the illustrations would furnish a gallery."—*Spectator.*

DIBDIN'S BIBLIOMANIA, OR BOOK-MADNESS.
A Bibliographical Romance, New Edition, with considerable Additions, including a Key to the assumed Characters in the Drama, and a Supplement. 2 vols. royal 8vo, handsomely printed, embellished by numerous Woodcuts, many of which are now first added, (pub. at 3l. 3s.), cloth, 1l. 11s. 6d. Large Paper, imperial 8vo, of which only very few copies were printed, (pub. at 5l. 5s.), cloth, 3l. 13s. 6d. 1842

This celebrated Work, which unites the entertainment of a romance with the most valuable information on all bibliographical subjects, has long been very scarce and sold for considerable sums—the small paper for 8l. 8s., and the large paper for upwards of 50 guineas ! ! !

DRAKE'S SHAKSPEARE AND HIS TIMES,
Including the Biography of the Poet, Criticisms on his Genius and Writings, a new Chronology of his Plays, and a History of the Manners, Customs, and Amusements, Superstitions, Poetry, and Literature of the Elizabethan Era. 2 vols. 4to, (above 1400 pages), with fine Portrait and a Plate of Autographs, (pub. at 5l. 5s.), cloth, 1l. 11s. 6d. 1817

"A masterly production, the publication of which will form an epoch in the Shaksperian history of this country. It comprises also a complete and critical analysis of all the Plays and Poems of Shakspeare; and a comprehensive and powerful sketch of the contemporary literature."—*Gentleman's Magazine.*

ENGLISH CAUSES CELEBRES,
OR, REMARKABLE TRIALS. Square 12mo, (pub. at 4s.), ornamental wrapper, 2s. 1844

FENN'S PASTON LETTERS.
Original Letters of the Paston Family, Written during the Reigns of Henry VI., Edward IV., and Richard III., by various Persons of Rank and Consequence, chiefly on Historical Subjects. New Edition, with Notes and Corrections, complete in 2 vols. bound in 1, square 12mo, (pub. at 10s.), cloth gilt, 7s. 6d. Quaintly bound in maroon morocco, carved boards, in the early style, gilt edges, 15s. 1840

The original edition of this very curious and interesting series of historical Letters is a rare book, and sells for upwards of ten guineas. The present is not an abridgment, as might be supposed from its form, but gives the whole matter by omitting the duplicate version of the letters written in an obsolete language, and adopting only the more modern, readable version published by Fenn.

"The Paston Letters are an important testimony to the progressive condition of society, and come in as a precious link in the chain of the moral history of England, which they alone in this period supply. They stand indeed singly in Europe."—*Hallam.*

FIELDING'S WORKS, EDITED BY ROSCOE,
COMPLETE IN ONE VOLUME, (Tom Jones, Amelia, Jonathan Wild, Joseph Andrews, Plays, Essays, and Miscellanies.) Medium 8vo, with 20 capital Plates by CRUIKSHANK, (pub. at 1l. 4s.), cloth, gilt, 14s. 1845

"Of all the works of imagination to which English genius has given origin, the writings of Henry Fielding are perhaps most decidedly and exclusively her own."—*Sir Walter Scott.*

"The prose Homer of human nature."—*Lord Byron.*

FOSTER'S ESSAYS ON DECISION OF CHARACTER;
On a Man's Writing Memoirs of Himself; on the epithet Romantic; on the Aversion of Men of Taste to Evangelical Religion, &c. Fcap. 8vo, Eighteenth Edition, (pub. at 6s.), cloth, 3s. 1844

"I have read with the greatest admiration the Essays of Mr. Foster. He is one of the most profound and eloquent writers that England has produced."—*Sir James Mackintosh.*

FOSTER'S ESSAY ON THE EVILS OF POPULAR IGNORANCE.
New Edition, elegantly printed, in fcap. 8vo, now first uniform with his Essays on Decision of Character, cloth, 3s. 1845

"Mr. Foster always considered this his best work, and the one by which he wished his literary claims to be estimated."

"A work which, popular and admired as it confessedly is, has never met with the thousandth part of the attention which it deserves."—*Dr. Pye Smith.*

GAZETTEER.—NEW EDINBURGH UNIVERSAL GAZETTEER,
AND GEOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY, more complete than any hitherto published. New Edition, revised and completed to the Present Time, by JOHN THOMSON, (Editor of the *Universal Atlas*, &c.), very thick 8vo, (1040 pages), Maps, (pub. at 18s.), cloth, 12s. *Edinburgh*, 1846

This comprehensive volume is the latest, and by far the best Universal Gazetteer of its size. It includes a full account of Affghanistan, New Zealand, &c. &c.

GEORGIAN ERA, OR MODERN BRITISH BIOGRAPHY,
Comprising Memoirs of the Most Eminent Persons who have flourished in Great Britain from the Accession of George the First to the Demise of George the Fourth, 4 vols. small 8vo., Portraits on steel, (pub. at 1*l.* 12s.), cloth gilt, 16s. 1832

GLEIG'S MEMOIRS OF WARREN HASTINGS,
First Governor General of Bengal. 3 vols. 8vo, fine Portrait (pub. at 2*l.* 5s.), cloth, 1*l.* 1s. 1841

GOLDSMITH'S WORKS,
with a LIFE and NOTES. 4 vols. fcap. 8vo, with engraved Titles and Plates by STOTHARD and CRUIKSHANK. New and elegant Edition (pub. at 1*l.*), extra cloth, 12s. 1845

"Can any author—can even Sir Walter Scott, be compared with Goldsmith for the variety, beauty, and power of his composition? You may take him and 'cut him out in little stars,' so many lights does he present to the imagination."—*Athenæum.*

"The volumes of Goldsmith will ever constitute one of the most precious 'wells of English undefiled.'"—*Quarterly Review.*

GORDON'S HISTORY OF THE GREEK REVOLUTION,
And of the Wars and Campaigns arising from the Struggles of the Greek Patriots in emancipating their Country from the Turkish Yoke. By the late THOMAS GORDON, General of a Division of the Greek army. Second Edition, 2 vols. 8vo., Maps and Plans, (pub. at 1*l.* 10s.), cloth, 10s. 6*d.* 1842

GELL'S (SIR WILLIAM) TOPOGRAPHY OF ROME AND ITS VICINITY.
An improved Edition, complete in 1 vol. 8vo, with several Plates, cloth, 12s. With a very large Map of Rome and its Environs (from a most careful trigonometrical survey), mounted on cloth, and folded in a case so as to form a volume. Together 2 vols. 8vo, cloth, 1*l.* 1s. 1846

"These volumes are so replete with what is valuable, that were we to employ our entire journal, we could, after all, afford but a meagre indication of their interest and worth. It is, indeed, a lasting memorial of eminent literary exertion, devoted to a subject of great importance, and one dear, not only to every scholar, but to every reader of intelligence to whom the truth of history is an object of consideration."

GRANVILLE'S (DR.) SPAS OF ENGLAND
and Principal Sea Bathing Places. 3 vols. post 8vo, with large Map, and upwards of 50 beautiful Woodcuts (pub. at 1*l.* 13s.), cloth, 15s. 1841

GRANVILLE'S (DR.) SPAS OF GERMANY.
8vo, with 39 Woodcuts and Maps (pub. at 18s.), cloth, 9s. 1843

HEEREN'S (PROFESSOR) HISTORICAL WORKS,
Translated from the German, viz.—ASIA, New Edition, complete in 2 vols.—AFRICA, 2 vols.—EUROPE AND ITS COLONIES, 2 vols.—ANCIENT GREECE, 1 vol.—HISTORICAL TREATISES, 1 vol.—MANUAL OF ANCIENT HISTORY, 1 vol.—together 9 vols. 8vo (pub. at 7*l.*), cloth lettered, uniform, 4*l.* 10s. 1834-46

"Professor Heeren's Historical Researches stand in the very highest rank among those with which modern Germany has enriched the Literature of Europe."—*Quarterly Review.*

HEEREN'S HISTORICAL RESEARCHES INTO THE POLITICS, INTERCOURSE, AND TRADES OF THE ANCIENT NATIONS OF AFRICA; including the Carthaginians, Ethiopians, and Egyptians. Second Edition, corrected throughout, with an Index, Life of the Author, new Appendixes, and other Additions. 2 vols. 8vo (pub. at 1*l.* 10s.), cloth, 1*l.* 4s. *Oxford, Talboys*, 1838

HEEREN'S HISTORICAL RESEARCHES INTO THE POLITICS, INTERCOURSE, AND TRADES OF THE ANCIENT NATIONS OF ASIA; including the Persians, Phœnicians, Babylonians, Scythians, and Indians. New and improved Edition, complete in 2 vols. 8vo, elegantly printed (pub. originally at 2*l.* 8s.), cloth, 1*l.* 4s. 1846

"One of the most valuable acquisitions made to our historical stories since the days of Gibbon."—*Athenæum.*

HEEREN'S MANUAL OF THE HISTORY OF THE POLITICAL SYSTEM OF EUROPE AND ITS COLONIES, from its formation at the close of the Fifteenth Century, to its re-establishment upon the Fall of Napoleon, translated from the Fifth German Edition. 2 vols. 8vo (pub. at 1*l.* 4*s.*), cloth, 18*s.* *Oxford, Talboys*, 1834

"The best History of Modern Europe that has yet appeared, and it is likely long to remain without a rival."—*Athenæum.*

"A work of sterling value, which will diffuse useful knowledge for generations, after all the shallow pretenders to that distinction are fortunately forgotten."—*Literary Gazette.*

HEEREN'S ANCIENT GREECE.
Translated by BANCROFT. Fourth improved Edition. 8vo, (pub. at 12*s.*), cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.* 1846

HEEREN'S HISTORICAL TREATISES;
Viz.:—I. The Political Consequences of the Reformation. II. The Rise, Progress, and Practical Influence of Political Theories. III. The Rise and Growth of the Continental Interests of Great Britain. 8vo, (pub. at 15*s.*) cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.* *Oxford*, 1836

HEEREN'S MANUAL OF ANCIENT HISTORY,
Particularly with Regard to the Constitutions, the Commerce, and the Colonies of the States of Antiquity. Third Edition, corrected and improved. 8vo, (pub. at 15*s.*), cloth, 12*s.* *Oxford, Talboys*, 1840

"We never remember to have seen a Work in which so much useful knowledge was condensed into so small a compass. A careful examination convinces us that this book will be useful for our English higher schools or colleges, and will contribute to direct attention to the better and more instructive parts of history. The translation is executed with great fidelity."—*Quarterly Journal of Education.*

HEEREN'S MANUAL OF ANCIENT GEOGRAPHY.
For the Use of Schools and Private Tuition. Compiled from the Works of A. H. L. HEEREN. 12mo, (pub. at 2*s.* 6*d.*), cloth, 2*s.* *Oxford, Talboys*, 1835

"An excellent and most useful little volume, and admirably adapted for the use of schools and private instruction."—*Literary Gazette.*

"A valuable addition to our list of school books."—*Athenæum.*

JACOB'S HISTORICAL INQUIRY INTO THE PRODUCTION AND CONSUMPTION OF THE PRECIOUS METALS, 2 vols. 8vo., (pub. at 1*l.* 4*s.*), cloth 16*s.* 1831

JAMES'S WILLIAM THE THIRD,
Comprising the History of his Reign, illustrated in a series of unpublished letters, addressed to the Duke of Shrewsbury, (by JAMES VERNON, Secretary of State, with Introduction and Notes by G. P. R. JAMES, Esq., 3 vols. 8vo., Portraits, (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), cloth, 18*s.* 1841

JOHNSON'S (DR.) ENGLISH DICTIONARY.
Printed verbatim from the Author's last Folio Edition. With all the Examples in full. To which are prefixed, a History of the Language, and an English Grammar. One large vol. imperial 8vo, (pub. at 2*l.* 2*s.*), cloth, 1*l.* 8*s.* 1840

KNIGHT'S JOURNEY-BOOKS OF ENGLAND.
BERKSHIRE, including a full Description of Windsor. With 23 Engravings on Wood, and a large illuminated Map. Reduced to 1*s.* 6*d.*

HAMPSHIRE, including the Isle of Wight. With 32 Engravings on Wood, and a large illuminated Map. Reduced to 2*s.*

DERBYSHIRE, including the Peak, &c. With 23 Engravings on Wood, and a large illuminated Map. Reduced to 1*s.* 6*d.*

KENT. With 58 Engravings on Wood, and a large illuminated Map. Reduced to 2*s.* 6*d.*

LACONICS; OR, THE BEST WORDS OF THE BEST AUTHORS.
Seventh Edition. 3 vols. 18mo, with elegant Frontispieces, containing 30 Portraits, (pub. at 15*s.*), cloth gilt, 7*s.* 6*d.* *Tilt*, 1840

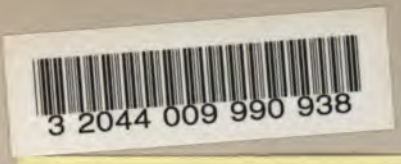
This pleasant collection of pithy and sententious readings, from the best English authors of all ages, has long enjoyed great and deserved popularity.

LAMB'S (CHARLES) PROSE AND POETICAL WORKS,
Including his Essays of Elia, both Series, Rosamund Gray, Tales from Shakspeare, Poems, Sonnets, John Woodvil, a Tragedy, &c. &c., 5 vols. post 8vo., (pub. at 2*l.* 5*s.*), cloth 1*l.* 1*s.* 1838

LANE'S MANNERS AND CUSTOMS OF THE MODERN EGYPTIANS.
A New and enlarged Edition, with great Improvements. 2 vols. 8vo, numerous Woodcuts, printed to match Wilkinson's Ancient Egyptians, (pub. at 1*l.* 8*s.*), cloth gilt, 18*s.* 1842

"Nothing can be more accurate than Mr. Lane's descriptions; the English inhabitants say that reading them upon the spot, they cannot detect a single error."—*Roberts.*

LEAKE'S (COL.) TRAVELS IN THE MOREA.
3 vols. 8vo. With a very large Map of the Morea, and upwards of 30 various Maps, Plans, Plates of ancient Greek Inscriptions, &c. (Pub. at 2*l.* 5*s.*), cloth, 1*l.* 8*s.* 1830


3 2044 009 990 938

THE BORROWER WILL BE CHARGED AN OVERDUE FEE IF THIS BOOK IS NOT RETURNED TO THE LIBRARY ON OR BEFORE THE LAST DATE STAMPED BELOW. NON-RECEIPT OF OVERDUE NOTICES DOES NOT EXEMPT THE BORROWER FROM OVERDUE FEES.

WIDENER
BOOK DUE
SEP 10 1991

WIDENER
JUN 30 1998
BOOK DUE